



M. L.

Gc  
929.2  
B64287b  
1259586

GENEALOGY COLLECTION



ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



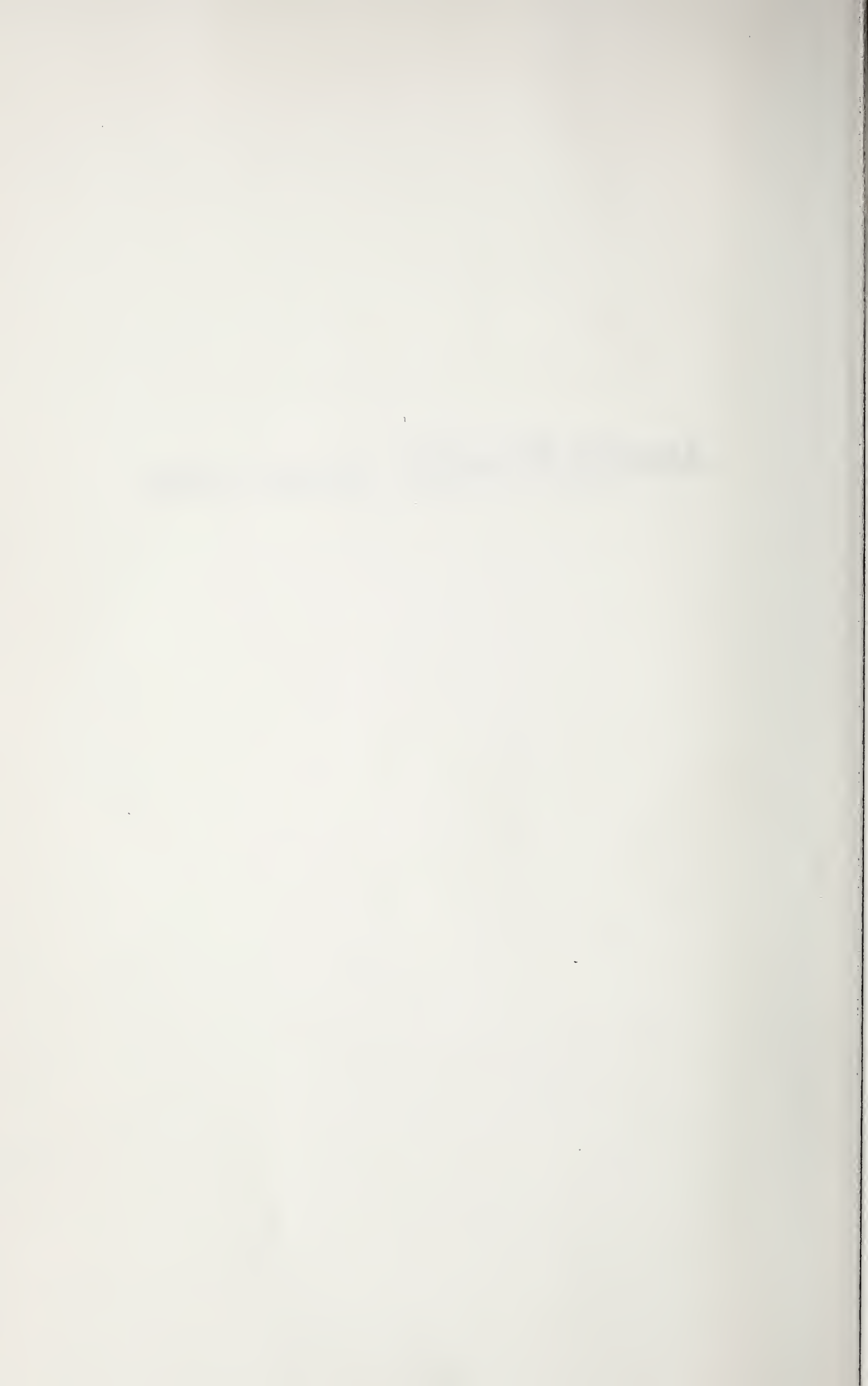
3 1833 00860 7233



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/familyrecordscol00book>

*Family Records · Herbert V. Book*



c

# *Family Records*

COLLECTED BY

*Herbert V. Book*



PRIVATELY PUBLISHED

*1963*

**Copyright by Herbert V. Book**

**Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 63-15463**

**Printed in the United States of America**

## *Preface*

1259586

*A* record of this kind is never complete. Additional data keeps turning up and we would always hope for more. There are missing many dates, marriages, births and similar vital facts. And unfortunately, there are bound to be some errors due to recording or copying as well as some of the oldster's memory.

However, I have tried to make this family record as accurate as possible. There have been problems. Many of the old gravestones stated the dates of death and age in years only. I believe this was often common practice in early times since the actual birth date was not always properly recorded.

My researches have taken me through many cemeteries, churches, libraries, historical societies, registrar of deeds, county, state and provincial offices, family bibles and letters. I have made, over the years of preparation of this record, many calls on individuals as well and carried on much correspondence. Most everyone has been very cooperative, but some were reluctant to give information on their relatives. And a few even thought there was an ulterior motive behind the request.

I greatly appreciate the assistance of all those who made this record possible with a special acknowledgment to the Burton Historical Collection.

The System of following through the various generations is similar to the one used by Father Dennison as it seems to me that this arrangement has more flexibility than any other system I have seen.

Each of the families start with Generation I and are carried on from there by Generations II, III, IV, etc., to the generation of junction with my direct family line. Some families are carried to a much later date than others and in general present generations are not complete except with close relatives. However, where data was

Rec'd Feb 17-1977

furnished it was used.

The females' families are carried as a, aa, aaa, etc., for the generations under their married names and in sequence. If an earlier generation can be found it will be a simple matter to change the Roman numerals of the generations accordingly. Anyone so interested can also carry any of these families to the present time.

This record was compiled and collected over a long period of years primarily for my own family. However, it may be of interest to others who are descendants of the various families contained herein.

## *Contents*

	Page
Sketch of Detroit	1
French Names	7
Sketch of Campau Family	9
Campau Family	19
Dequindre Family	49
Sketch of Palms Family	54
Palms Family	66
Courts and Locations in New Jersey	81
German Immigrants and the Shipping Lists	84
Beamer Family	93
Sketch of Book Family	114
Sketch of J. B. Book	129
Book Family, Grimsby Branch	140
Moore Family	229
Everard Family, Including Van de Walker and Daley	232
Jahncke Family	242

Notes on the Ancaster Books	244
Book Family, Ancaster Branch	246
Sketch of Smith Family	291
Smith Family A	294
Wilcox Family	337
Smith Family B	340
Smith Family C	359
Smith, The Three Sisters	370

## *Sketch of Detroit*

*A* history of old Detroit families and their connections it seems, require a brief account of the founding of the little trading post on the Straits.

The first white people to come to the territory which is now Michigan, were hunters, trappers, explorers and traders with the Indians. They were not usually men of education and consequently, have left practically no records of their travels. We know they came but very little else.

In canoes they paddled over the Great Lakes and through the large rivers, visiting the Indian tribes and living with them. They bought the furs that the Indians were just beginning to find were of value. But they founded no settlements and left no official reports of their travels or what they saw.

It is not probable that the first voyageurs penetrated into the interior of the country. The rivers and lakes were the only means of transportation, so they met the Indians at their villages along the shores and carried on the trade with them there. They filled their canoes with furs in exchange for trinkets and brandy and returned to Montreal.

The country surrounding what is now Detroit was known for many years before the first settlement was founded here by Cadillac in 1701. As early as 1640 there were probably several mission posts established between the Detroit River and Niagara Falls by the Recollet and Jesuit priests. Joseph Le Caron, a Recollet priest, explored Georgian Bay in 1615, coming by way of the Ottawa River from Montreal. However, it is not believed that he passed over Lake St. Clair or the Detroit River or even knew of their existence. This accounts for the early settling of Mackinac and the other Northern islands.

Clarence Burton, the Michigan historian, says that a map was

published in Paris in 1650, showing not only Lakes Erie and Huron, but the Detroit River which connects them. In 1656, a better map was published, showing not only Lake St. Clair and the Detroit River, but the connection between Lakes Erie and Ontario. A year later another map of the same region was printed by Sanson.

As these maps are frequently seen now, it is probable that they were fairly common at the time of their publication. This establishes the fact that Joliet, who passed through the river in 1669, was not the first white man to explore this region. It thus shatters the authenticity of several early legends on how Joliet learned of the new route from the Indians. The reason the route via Niagara Portage was not more used in the early days was because it traversed the country of the Iroquois Indians, who were never very friendly toward the French. It was for this reason very dangerous passage.

While Cadillac was commandant at Michilimackinac, he learned from the reports of Father Louis Hennepin, Dollier, Galinee and coureurs de bois, of the beauties and advantages of the region along the Detroit River. He started the task of securing the establishment of a post in that locality. Sieur DeL'Hut (Du Luth) had selected the site of Fort St. Joseph, near the present city of Port Huron, a short time before. And while Cadillac recognized the importance of Du Luth's post, as well as the one he commanded, he wrote to Count Frontenac, then governor of New France:

"However well chosen was the position of De L'Hut's trading fort at St. Joseph, I have in mind a better site. Dollier and Galinee, and later La Salle, followed up this chain of connecting waters from Fort Frontenac. They found it as richly set with islands as is a queen's necklace with jewels and the beautifully verdant shores of the mainland served to complete the picture of a veritable paradise. Especially attractive was the region that lies south of the pearl-like lake to which they gave the name of St. Clair, and the country bordering upon that deep, clear river, a quarter of a league broad, known as Le Detroit. I have had from the Indians and the coureurs de bois glowing descriptions of this fair locality, and while affecting to treat their accounts with indifference, I made a note of it in my mind."

"On both sides of this strait lie fine, open plains where the deer roam in graceful herds, where bears, by no means fierce and exceedingly good to eat, are to be found, as are also the savory poules d'Indies (wild duck) and other varieties of game. The

islands are covered with trees; chestnuts, walnuts, apples and plums abound; and, in season, the wild vines are heavy with grapes, of which the forest rangers say they have made wine that, considering the newness, was not at all bad. The Hurons have a village on Le Detroit; they see, according to their needs, its advantages. Michilimackinac is an important post, but the climate will ever be against it; the place will never become a great settlement. Le Detroit is the real center of the lake country - the gateway to the west. It is from there that we can best hold the English in check. I would make it a permanent post, not subject to changes as are so many of the others. To do this it is but necessary to have a good number of French soldiers and traders, and to draw around it the tribes of friendly Indians, in order to conquer the Iroquois, who, from the beginning, have harassed us and prevented the advance of civilization. The French live too far apart. We must bring them closer together, that, when necessary, they may be able to oppose a large force of savages and thus defeat them. Moreover, the waters of the Great Lakes pass through this strait, and it is the only path whereby the English can carry on their trade with the savage nations who have to do with the French. If we establish ourselves at Le Detroit, they can no longer hope to deprive us of the benefits of the fur trade."

Count Frontenac was inclined to favor Cadillac's plans, but died in 1698, before definite arrangements for the establishment of the post were completed. Chevalier de Callieres, who succeeded him, had little interest in Cadillac's plans, and refused to aid him. Failing to interest the new governor, Cadillac decided to go to France, where he was cordially welcomed by Louis XIV. Here he received a commission, signed by Count Pontchartrain, and approved by the king; to establish a post at such point as he might select. He was allowed 1500 livres (about twenty cents each) to build a subsistence for himself, wife, two children, and two servants, also a piece of land fifteen arpents square.

Having accomplished his mission, Cadillac returned to America, and after a short stay in Quebec, went on to Montreal to make arrangements for his retinue of one hundred Frenchmen, and an equivalent number of friendly Indians.

The officers were; Capt. Alphonse de Tonty, Lieutenants Chacornacle and Duge, Sergeant Jacob de Marac (Marsac), Sieur de L'Ommesprou, Chaplains Father Comstantine de L'Halle, a Recollet,

and Father Francois Valliant, a Jesuit. Jean and Francois Fafard were the Indian interpreters.

Cadillac left Montreal, with this outfit, on June 2, 1701, and to avoid the tribes of the Five Nations, selected the route up the Ottawa River, through Lake Nipissing and the French and Pickernel rivers to Georgian Bay, thence to Lake Huron and following the easterly shore to the St. Clair River, down which they passed, through Lake St. Clair and the Detroit River. In the afternoon of July 23, 1701, they passed the place where the city now stands and camped for the night on Grosse Isle. Early the next morning he ascended the river to a point, now about the foot of Shelby Street. Here he landed and took possession of the country in the name of Louis XIV. He called the settlement Fort Pontchartrain.

Then came the work of building the stockade, or fort, one arpent (193 ft.) square and the other buildings inside. The stockade was twelve feet high, built of logs sunk into the ground on end to form the pickets.

All the first buildings were also built of logs set on end. The church of St. Anne (24 by 35 ft. and ten feet high to the eaves) so called because it was started on St. Anne's day, July 26, was the first building to be completed.

Most of the early history comes from the records of this church, though some of the records were destroyed by the fire in 1703. There were seven other buildings inside the stockade belonging to Cadillac, and several others owned by members of the colony.

The first wheat ever sown in Michigan was sown outside the stockade at Detroit on October 7, 1701, by direction of Cadillac.

Not long after Cadillac left Montreal a treaty of peace was made with the Iroquois, enabling traders to take a more direct route to Detroit by way of Niagara Portage and Lake Erie. When Madame Cadillac and Madame de Tonty, the first white women to come to Detroit, made their journey from Montreal, they came by this more direct route and arrived about the end of May 1702. With them came Jacques, the six year old son of Cadillac, Antoine the elder son had come with his father.

Cadillac's happiness and enthusiasm for the future was short lived however. The dark clouds, as predicted by a fortune teller in Quebec, were soon to come. The Company of the Colony had been formed, with encouragement from Governor Callieres, who had a personal dislike for Cadillac. The Governor had obtained the

exclusive right to trade at Fort Frontenac and Detroit, taking from Cadillac the powers given him by Louis XIV commission.

The first news of this came to Cadillac when Arnault and Radisson came to Detroit on July 18, 1702, with credentials which put them in charge of the post as overseers, and took charge of affairs. This was such a blow to Cadillac that he left almost immediately, July 21, 1702, for Quebec, hoping to secure some modification of the Company's contract, or to make terms with the directors to regain at least partial control of the post.

On November 6, 1702, he returned to Detroit, having been unable to have the agreement with the Company altered to any extent. Overseers had incurred the displeasure of the Indians by locking the warehouses and in other ways treating them with so much insolence, that many of them were ready to desert the post. Cadillac did all he could to pacify them; they liked him personally but his influence among them was weakened when they saw he was subordinate to the overseers.

While the Company was in charge Cadillac remained as commandant at 2000 livres a year, and was not shorn of all power.

On June 14, 1705, the Company executed an agreement to restore to Cadillac the post of Detroit and all its appurtenances. His victory was only temporary and after a few years of bickering, his enemies succeeded in having him removed. On May 6, 1710, he was appointed Governor of Louisiana, but remained at Detroit until the summer of the following year. So many of his friends left at the same time that the settlement was practically deserted.

Cadillac did not get along with the Jesuits as Father Valliant, who first came with him, tried to make the men dissatisfied. They engaged in many intrigues and did many things to harass Cadillac and retard the growth of Detroit. Probably none rejoiced more upon his removal after ten years of strife than Father Valliant.

According to Fred Landon, pp41; "The Jesuits quickly pictured an Indian Nation Christianized, set apart from white men and governed by the Church. The dream was never realized but the effort toward its accomplishment forms one of the most dramatic stories of American history."

On June 14, 1704, Count Pontchartrain advised Cadillac of a decree giving him authority to make conveyances of the lands in and around the village, even though some of the lots and lands had been taken prior to that time by some sort of an agreement, the

exact nature of which is not known.

The lots inside the fort were small, about 20 by 25 feet, though a few were larger. The houses occupied by the soldiers belonged to the Commandant, but the civilians owned their homes.

At the time authority was granted by the King to make conveyances, Cadillac was in the midst of his litigation with the Company of the Colony and no lots were conveyed to individuals until March, 1707. Between that time and June 28, 1710, 68 lots were granted to private citizens in the village. As an example of how Louis XIV conducted colonial affairs, in 1716, all grants were annulled by royal edict and titles reverted to the King.

In 1727, there were only about thirty families at the post. From 1701 to 1730, there were 143 baptisms, 26 marriages and 72 deaths. During the next decade, after free trade, 156 baptisms, 27 marriages, 73 deaths. During the entire French regime, there were 998 baptisms, 147 marriages and 475 deaths. Many people died in the winter of 1733-4 of smallpox. The fort was surrendered to the British on November 29, 1760.

In the fall of 1778, when Col. George Rogers Clark and Col. Daniel Broadhead were threatening Detroit, Major Richard B. Lernoult, British commandant, built a new fort on the hill called Fort Lernoult in his honor. It was evacuated by the British and occupied by the United States, under Capt. Moses Porter, July 11, 1796.

On August 16, 1812, the fort was surrendered by General Hull to the British, under General Isaac Brock. It was reoccupied by the Americans on September 29, 1813, and the name was changed to Fort Shelby, in honor of General Isaac Shelby, Governor of Kentucky, who raised a large body of Kentucky riflemen and marched to the relief of Detroit. The fort was finally demolished in 1826, and Fort Wayne was built from 1843 to 1851.

## *French Names*

In the early records of Detroit the French names are found to be spelled in many different ways. I have tried to find the spelling of the name most commonly used at the time. However, this is largely a matter of personal opinion as there is a wide variation to choose from, probably due to carelessness, or lack of knowledge on the part of the recorder. For example, Campau, originally spelled Campeau, also Campo, Campos or Campot. Chesnse was also shortened to Chene, etc.

It was common practice among the early French settlers to call one another by some descriptive nick name, place name, or occupational name, added to their original name by "dit" meaning "said," or "called." For example, Casse dit St. Aubin, Cuillierier dit Beaubien, Douaire dit Bondy, Bienvenu dit Delisle, etc.

The name Marie was frequently used before the regular given name of both men and women. In many cases they dropped the original family name entirely and adopted a place name of their own choice. Consequently many of the present generations are known only by the adopted name and the original has been lost.

Due to the limited number of French families who came to Detroit during the early days of the settlement, and the French custom sanctioning the marriage of first cousins, there were many close intermarriages; in fact, entirely too many. As a result practically all of the old families even of the present day, are distantly related.

Cadillac encouraged his first followers to intermarry with the Indians, to give them homes so they would stay, and create friendly trading connections with the neighboring tribes. In most cases these marriages were honored and respected. However, there were also some marriages with Indians of more distant tribes, generally to secure their trade, where the children were sometimes brought up

with the children of French wives at home, and the Indian blood forgotten, and sometimes left with the Indian tribes as a separate family.

The church of St. Anne, which was the first building completed at Detroit, kept a very complete record of the dates of birth, baptism, marriage and burial of the early residents of the post. This makes it possible to obtain many dates that would otherwise not be available.

Much of the early history of Detroit is taken from these records, although Cadillac while at the post also kept very complete records and made regular reports to his superiors. There was only a short period after his departure when the records were not kept in very minute detail. There was an occasional incomplete record however, so all the information we should like is not available.

In following our direct ancestors I have tried to give a brief sketch on the lives of each. On the others I have only given the vital statistics, with a little additional data in some cases.

## *Sketch of Campau Family*

The Campau's are of French descent and the ancestors of the family in this country have been traced back to Léonard Campau and his wife Francoise Mauge' who were natives and residents of Picardie, France. While they probably had the usual large family of the time, only one son Etienne is known to us.

Etienne was born in France in 1638, received his education there and came to New France as a young man to seek his fortune in a new country. He probably came after Louis XIV had demanded the surrender of the charter of "The Company of One Hundred Associates," which was founded by Richelieu, and when Colbert, who had persuaded Louis XIV to recall the charter, had suggested a new colonial policy in 1663.

At this time the King offered many inducements in the form of land grants, special privileges, etc., to those who would settle in New France. Etienne was an Armurier (gunsmith) by trade, an occupation that would be much in demand in the new country. On arriving in New France he went to Montreal, where he settled.

On November 26, 1663, he married there, Catherine Paulo, daughter of Pierre Paulo and Rene' Cordelette, who was born in St. Nicolas Parish, in La Rochelle, France, in 1646. Possibly they were friends before coming to this continent, but more likely became acquainted after arrival. She may have been one of "The King's Girls" as the thousand or more young women of marriageable age were called, who were sent by the French government to New France, in charge of nuns, to meet the shortage of women there during the seventeenth century. Marriages took place by the score soon after the arrival of a new detachment; the government giving a money grant and certain privileges, such as remission from taxes for a period of years. Bachelors who refused to marry were generally fined. The entire population of New France at this time was less

than twenty five hundred. Etienne and his wife resided in Ville Marie near Montreal, and had a family of fifteen children, the descendants of two of whom figured prominently in the history of Detroit; the others remaining in Montreal. Jacques, the ninth child, was our early ancestor who with his brother Michel, came to Detroit in its early days and founded the name Campau in Michigan and Ohio.

There is a record of one, Jean Campau, who came to Detroit as a bargeman or boatman, on May 30, 1705, probably with a trading company or fur traders. As no further record is found of him there he must have returned to Montreal with the company boats and furs and told his family in glowing terms, of the possibilities of the new post at Detroit. He probably was Jean Baptiste, a brother of Michel and Jacques Campau. His descriptions together with other accounts of the new country probably influenced them to later make their homes there.

In 1706, Cadillac's eldest son went to Montreal for his father and persuaded several families to go to Detroit and settle. He even brought their cattle and other possessions at his own expense, he was so anxious to make his post successful. Detroit had been self sustaining from the start and as Cadillac was desirous of raising more crops than the requirements of the post to further extend their trade, farmers were very desirable and stable additions to the settlement. Michel, who was a farmer, evidently arranged at this time for a lot inside the fort as well as for a farm on the outside, for on March 10, 1707, several months before his arrival at Detroit, he was granted both. The record is as follows.

"No. 18, 10th March 1707, Michel Campo, site fifty three feet long in Ste Antoine St. and seventeen feet in Ste Anne, and on one side bordering on a soldiers ground belonging to us, for five livres, six sols, and also 10# for other rights."

"10th of March 1707, to Michel Campo, two arpents in front by twenty deep, adjoining on one side Jean Durand and us on the other, for ten livres quit-rent and rent."

These parcels were among the first thirty-one granted by Cadillac, under authority previously granted to him.

Michel and his family left Montreal in the late spring, or early summer of 1707, arriving at Detroit on August 3, 1707. He was the first of the Campau's to settle there. In 1716, all grants of land were annulled by royal edict of Louis XIV and the titles reverted to

the King. Michel returned to Montreal sometime soon after Cadillac was appointed Governor of Louisiana, as his daughter Marie Anne was born there December 26, 1712. His wife Jeanne Massé and their children returned again to Detroit in the 1720's; while Michel remained in Montreal and was buried there in 1737. Their children were married in Detroit and Jeanne Massé was buried there in 1764.

Jacques Campau, the ninth child of Etienne and Catherine Paulo, was born in Montreal on May 31, 1677, and married there on December 1, 1699, Cecile Catin, daughter of Henri Catin and Jeanne Brossard; she was born in Montreal in 1681. Henri Catin was born in 1653 and was the son of Henri Catin of Isle St. Therese; Jeanne Brossard was born in 1663 and was the daughter of Urbain Brossard, born in 1615, and Urbaine Lemmour Hodiau, who was born in 1616. Jacques followed the trade of blacksmith or gunsmith and saw an opportunity for his work at the newly established post; as well as satisfying the desire which had been created by his brother, Cadillac's son, and others, to see the new country with its mild climate, beautiful forests, abundance of game and wild grapes that made good wine. It must be remembered that at this time a thousand mile canoe journey through a wilderness inhabited only by hostile Indians and wild animals, separated Fort Frontenac from Fort Pontchartrain at Detroit. This was fraught with many dangers and hardships, which hardy men were not always anxious to undertake, even after hearing the most alluring tales by coureur de bois and others. The women who undertook the trials and dangers of this journey with their husbands and small children, inspire the greatest of admiration for their great courage and perseverance. Jacques and Cecile did not leave Montreal with Michel and his family in 1707, because Marie Anne Cecile was born there on June 21, 1707, but left as early as possible the following year.

Such an adventure, with several small children, requiring innumerable stops for meals and making a camp every night, with a few days of rest at intervals as required, must of necessity have been slow and tedious and a terrific test of a woman's endurance. I imagine more than one family traveled together whenever possible, for the protection afforded by a larger group of persons. After arrival at their destinations, there were many weeks of hard work required to build and establish a new home, before the routine of regular life could be resumed.

In June or early July of 1708, Jacques and Cecile left Montreal

after extensive preparations and disposal of property they could not take with them. They had three children, Jean Louis age six, Henri age three and a half, and Marie Anne age one year. After their long canoe voyage, up the St. Laurence, through Lake Ontario, over Niagara portage, through Lake Erie and up the Detroit River, they finally landed at the little post of Detroit on September 3. What a great relief it must have been to know that they did not have to push on in the morning and could soon start work on their new home!

Arrangements were made for them to winter in one of the buildings belonging to the commandant of the post, as Cadillac had agreed to take care of all desirable settlers for the first winter and even to give them some farm implements if necessary. Jacques is supposed to have been Cadillac's secretary; so there is some possibility of his coming especially for this purpose and upon request. I think however, it is more likely that he was selected after arrival because of his beautiful hand writing.

Jacques took up this new duty in addition to his regular trade. Cadillac always had a very accurate and complete record made of all that happened at the post. And since Cadillac, in turn, made regular detailed reports to his superiors in Quebec and in France, Jacques' time might easily have been fully occupied.

On December 6th of the same year Marie Angelique was born, and in March of the following year he was granted a lot inside the stockade. The record reads; "No. 60, March 1, 1809, to Jacques Campo, a site of twenty feet in Ste Anne St. and twenty feet wide, adjoining René Le Moine on one side, and on the other Francois Tesée at 40 sous rent and 10 for other rights."

He immediately started to build a log home for his good sized family and we can imagine many long hours and days of work, cutting the logs, dragging them in from the forest, and then fitting and erecting them, until the cabin was at last completed.

The community garden, as well as the small garden plots and farms allotted to individuals, were outside the stockade, due to the limitations of the enclosure.

The peace and contentment in their new home was to be short lived however, as Cadillac's enemies finally succeeded, after several years of bickering, in having him removed from the post of Detroit and appointed Governor of Louisiana on May 6, 1710. So many of his friends left soon after this time that the settlement became virtually deserted.

Jacques, Cecile and their children left Detroit as soon as arrangements could be made and started on the long canoe voyage to Montreal. Nicolas, the fifth child, was born at Niagara portage early in July 1710, and was privately baptized by a voyageur; for this reason he was nicknamed Niagara. He was solemnly baptized at Montreal, August 4, 1710, almost immediately after arrival.

Jean Baptiste, Therese Cecile and Claude were born in Montreal and Marie Angelique was buried there on July 1, 1720, thus we know that they remained in Montreal for a number of years, and only returned to Detroit when the permanence of the post was established.

Silas Farmer says, "Some people started to return in 1722" so we will assume they came out with others in that year. On January 7, 1724, Jean Louis, the eldest son, married Marie Louise Robert at Detroit, providing us with the clue that they returned to Detroit before that date.

In 1734, Jacques obtained from the Governor, a grant of land with frontage on the river, extending back about one mile and a half and lying between what is now Mt. Elliot and Beaufait Avenue. This is now known as private claim 18, or the Meldrum farm.

Nicolas dit Niagara, succeeded his father on this farm sometime before September 1737, and his widow sold it to Charles André Barthe on May 28, 1759 for three thousand livres in good choice peltries. Jacques failing in health, due to the rigors of his early life, left the farm and moved into the village again, where he lived in the house of Desmouchelle on Ste Anne Street.

The following translation of a Marriage Dot, taken from the "John Askin Papers" gives a good idea of the documents of the time, as well as much interesting information about Jacques and his children.

"Before the undersigned royal notary of Detroit there resident, appeared Jacques Campau, senior, habitant, living at Detroit, in the house of Desmouchelle, on Ste Anne Street, which house he names as his dwelling place for the execution of the contents of these presents, who, because of the kindness he at all times has received from his son, Louis Campau, and especially during his severe illness of recent years, the expenses of which the said Louis Campau has furnished to the extent that his own domestic affairs would permit, has conveyed and relinquished to the said son, who accepts the same by this act, a lot situated on Ste Anne Street within the fort of Detroit, with a frontage of twenty feet on the said

street, between Mr. Barthe and Mr. Des Ruisseaux admitting that he has already given the said lot verbally several years ago, with no reservation on his part, for the said grantee, his heirs and assigns, to enjoy and dispose of the said lot in full ownership and forever, throughout its whole extent of length and breadth with no exception whatever by the said grantor, who further promises to have these presents ratified by his children for the greater security of the grantee and his assigns by having them consent to the requisite renunciations so that no future trouble because of them may occur for any one who shall acquire title to said lot; and at the moment of the writing of these presents has appeared in person, the said grantee, Louis Campau, Habitant, living at the said Detroit, in his house situated on Ste Anne Street which house he names as his dwelling place for the execution of the contents hereinafter expressed, with Marie Robert, his wife, whom he authorizes as such for the purpose of what follows, who have declared in favor of the marriage of their daughter, Therese Campau, with André Barthe, and have given and do give the said lot without reserve to the said young lady, their daughter, accepting the same for the said gentleman, her husband, to belong to her and to remain her own possession and that of her heirs to enjoy and dispose of forever and taking it in advance as her inheritance, the said lot being valued at the sum of two hundred and fifty livres, although there has been no mention of this sum in the marriage contract of the said Mr. and Mrs. Barthe, but nevertheless, the present grant will be worth that sum without any repeal whatever and anything else to the contrary notwithstanding. Moreover, the said Mr. and Mrs. Campau promise to indemnify the said Mr. Barthe in case he should be evicted from the said lot, assuring to him its possession under bond and mortgage of all their present and future property, for their &c; and the said cessions and grants above mentioned will not be subject to registration seeing that the conveyance which the said Jacques Campau has made to his son of the said lot has no other motive than to reimburse his son for a part of the sum paid for his illness. Promising &c, obliging &c. Executed at Detroit in the office of the said notary, in the afternoon of June the third, one thousand seven hundred and fifty, in the presence of Mr. Alexis Des Ruisseaux and Zachary Cicotte, merchants, living in this fort, witnesses, who have signed the original, after reading, with Jacques Campau, Louis Campau,

the said Marie Robert, his wife, Mr. Bondy and the notary."

Navarre

"And after the execution of these presents André Barthe and Louis Campau have arranged between them the business which they have transacted from the past until this day, because of which the said Mr. Barthe acknowledges to have received from Mr. Louis Campau in advance of inheritance and claims which may belong to the said Therese Campau, wife of Mr. Barthe, the sum of twelve hundred livres including the price of the lot ceded to her by the annexed contract, which sum of twelve hundred livres the said Mr. Barthe promises to hold to the credit of said Louis Campau and his children whenever, in future, the estate and inheritance claims of the said Mr. and Mrs. Louis Campau shall be divided among the heirs, and have signed the original, after reading. Louis Campau, Barthe, Navarre, notary.

Navarre

A Copy

First copy of the record.

Endorsed: Conveyance made by Jacques Campau, Sr., of a lot at Detroit to Louis Campau. The same by the latter to Mr. Barthe, June 3, 1750.

First copy of the record."

At this time he had evidently been an invalid for several years and died May 14, 1751.

Jean Louis, the eldest son of Jacques Campau and Cecile Catin, was born in Montreal, August 26, 1702, and came to Detroit with his parents on September 3, 1708. On January 7, 1724, (some say August 26,) he married at Detroit, Marie Louise Robert, daughter of Pierre Robert dit Lapierre - Lapomerais and Angelica Ptolomé, and widow of Jean Francois Peltier who died about 1723. A daughter by her first marriage, Marie Angelique Peltier, married Antoine Campau, son of Michel and cousin of Louis. On July 5, 1734, he obtained a grant of land east of the fort and since known as private claim 733, or the Chene farm, extending eastward from present day Chene Street toward Joseph Campau Street.

This farm was of the type much used in this district, commonly called French ribbon farms, about two arpents (385 feet) wide on the river and extending back 40 arpents or about one mile and a half into the forest. The farms were laid out in this size as the only means of transportation was by boat or canoe, and it was necessary

for all farms to have water frontage. They extended back into the forest from the Detroit River, River Rouge and later Lake St. Clair. On April 24, 1747, Marie Therese, the third child of Jean Louis, was married to Charles Andrew Barthe, and Marie Archange, a daughter of this union, married John Askin, an early merchant of Detroit.

Much of the data contained herein was obtained from "The John Askin Papers" published in 1929, by the Detroit Library Commission, as "Burton Historical Records" and from other volumes in the Burton Historical Collection.

While at this time all costs were spoken of in livres, settlement of accounts was made in corn and peltries, the standard of exchange, or other articles of trade. A livre was worth about 20 cents. Many of the French settlers had slaves to do all kinds of work on their farms as well as in the village. These were Indians of the hostile tribes (friendly to the English or tribal enemies) who had been captured by the friendly Indians and sold to the white men for various articles of trade.

Jacques, second son of Jean Louis and Marie Louise Robert was born at Detroit, March 30, 1735. On August 17, 1761, he married Catherine Menard, daughter of Jacques Menard and Susanne Prejean dit Prudhomme, she died in 1781 or 82, and Jacques married second on January 5, 1784, Marie Francoise Navarre, who was born January 9, 1735, a daughter of Robert Navarre (sub-delegate and royal notary at Detroit from 1734 to 1760) and Marie Lootman dit Barrois, widow of Captain George McDougall. He acquired ownership of a farm extending westward from present Chene Street toward St. Aubin Avenue, now designated as private claims 91 and 14, and originally granted to Pierre Esteve, July 3, 1734.

After the British took possession of Detroit under command of Major Rogers, on November 29, 1760, the Indians around the post were very reluctant to accept friendly relations with the English and many minor acts finally leading to Pontiac's Conspiracy, kept them inside the fort for the most part.

The French however, still had friendly relations with the Indians and lived on their farms outside the fort, and in some rare cases incited the Indians to acts of violence against the British. At this time there were about 300 houses and two thousand inhabitants at Fort du Detroit.

Jacques was a Captain of the militia for a number of years and

it was in his house that Major Rogers and several of his soldiers sought refuge to cover the retreat of the remainder of Dazell's troops during the battle of Bloody Run on July 30, 1763.

This stream, called Parent's Creek, ran through the old Michigan Stove Works grounds about 250 feet east of Adair Street. It was formerly marked by a tablet after the death of Pontiac's Oak which stood there, and was renamed after the battle because so many were killed there that the stream appeared to be of blood. The valley of the stream can still be seen in Elmwood Cemetery although there is no longer any water in it and it is completely filled in elsewhere.

The soldiers were evidently not very grateful for the shelter given them as Jacques tried on several occasions to collect for the articles which were stolen from his house by them. Francis Parkman in his "Conspiracy of Pontiac" vividly describes the battle, but mistakingly calls Jacques Campau old and gray, while as a matter of fact he was only twenty-eight at the time and had been married hardly two years. Parkman evidently had mistaken his grandfather for him, because of the same given name, although Jacques, Sr. had been dead for twelve years by this time.

Nine years after the battle of Bloody Run, Jacques petitioned the King of England for a grant of twelve arpents of land, on the river near the foot of Belle Isle, in reparation for injuries received.

He reported that after the English soldiers had saved their scalps by taking shelter in his house, instead of showing gratitude, or even leaving peacefully, they had carried off all portable things, and destroyed what they could not carry away. Gladwin had court-martialed the men, but this did not reimburse Jacques.

Afterward he had accepted a commission under Gladwin with a command of 120 men. He had gone to Mackinac and made peace with the Chippewas and spent ten weeks cutting wood and refitting the post. For this he received not one cent of pay. Whether he received this grant or not is not known.

Nevertheless he acquired a considerable amount of land during his lifetime which was handed down to his children. In 1770 he was Marguiller Comptable (treasurer) of Ste Anne church and from this we must assume that he was an ardent church worker.

Joseph, the sixth child of Jacques and Catherine Menard Campau, was born at Detroit, February 25, 1769, married there on May 18, 1808, Adelaide Dequindre, who was born August 21, 1788, died May 30, 1862; he died July 23, 1863. He was educated in

Montreal and spoke and wrote both English and French, though he never lost the French accent. He began his fur trading with the Indians when he was seventeen, learned to speak a number of the Indian dialects and was well liked and trusted by them. He opened a store on what is now Atwater Street and is supposed to be the first Detroit merchant to buy goods in Boston.

He was the first real estate promoter, buying vacant lots and building houses to sell or rent. He was Trustee of Detroit when first incorporated in 1802. After the fire of 1805, he rebuilt his house on St. Anne Street immediately. He was also a major in the militia and held many political offices during his younger days.

C. M. Burton says of him, "Joseph Campau was frugal, honest, diligent, and foresighted. He carried on a trade with the Indians for many years and accumulated a large amount of property. He bought real estate all over the territory and state and owned many parcels in the City of Detroit. He was largely interested in lands in the neighborhood of the old Ste Anne's Church on Jefferson Avenue and it was because he thought the rebuilding of the church on that site would benefit his property that he continually objected to the building of the church on Larned Street. Mr. Campau was born a Catholic and baptised in that church. His wife Adelaide Dequindre was also a member of Ste Anne's and all of their numerous children were likewise baptised there. Campau himself was outspoken in his political and religious opinions and very early in life took offense at some of the acts of the priests of Ste Anne's. He could not endure them and constantly referred to them as 'rascals.' This dislike led him to leave the church and affiliate with the Masonic order in 1800, some years before he was married. He continued to pay rental for his seat in the Catholic Church for the use of his family, but he had no further connection with it. He continued to have the confidence of his neighbors and his business grew and he prospered."

He continued his membership in Zion Lodge through life, and was buried with Masonic ceremonies July 27, 1863.

Masonic Hall was erected on land that belonged to him and was formerly a portion of the site of Ste Anne's Church and burial grounds.

## *Campau Family*

Leonard Campau and his wife Frances Mauger (Maugé) were natives and residents of Picardie (Picardy), France. We do not know of the earlier generations or if there were more children who remained in the old country when their son Etienne migrated to New France.

### II

ETIENNE, was born in France in 1638, and came from Brives-la-Gaillarde, bishopric of Limoges, according to Lucien Campau, S. J., a priest in Montreal and a descendant of Etienne. He arrived in Montreal in 1662, and married there on November 26, 1663, Catherine Paulo. She was born in France in 1646, buried at Montreal, April 16, 1721; daughter of Pierre Paulo and Rene Cordelette. She came from the parish of St. Nicolas in the city of La Rochelle, France. Etienne was a mason or bricklayer by trade.

### III

Children of Etienne Campau and Catherine Paulo.

1. ETIENNE, born September 2, 1664, buried at Montreal, September 8, 1723; married on April 3, 1690, Jeanne Fouche, who was born in 1669, died October 9, 1745; daughter of Louis Fouche and Helen Damours.

2. MARIE, born November 24, 1665; married first December 2, 1684, Nicolas Le Pileur, born in the parish of St. Laurent in Paris, France in 1656, son of Nicolas Le Pileur and Guillemette Gouin; second January 2, 1691, Etienne Debien, born in 1661, son of Etienne and Suzanne Debien; third July 12, 1710, Julien Persuie

dit Baguette, born in the parish of St. Pierre, diocese of Tullés, province of Limousin, France, son of Jean Persuie and Antoinette Percalé.

3. MICHEL, born at Montreal June 14, 1667, and buried there September 9, 1737. He married January 7, 1696 Jeanne Masse, who was born at Montreal April 25, 1677, daughter of Martin Masse and Jeanne de Coro. She was buried at Detroit, September 5, 1764.

4. JEAN, born December 30, 1668 and buried next day.

5. CATHERINE, born November 27, 1669, buried at Vercheres February 16, 1750, married December 1, 1685 François Blau (Blat) born at Falaise, France in 1641, son of François Blau and Anne Santin, baker by trade.

6. FRANÇOIS, born at Montreal October 18, 1671, married there January 25, 1698 Madeleine Brossard, born at Montreal, November 13, 1675, daughter of Urban Brossard and Urbana Hediau. François was buried June 2, 1741, and was a toolsmith by trade. Madeleine was buried April 11, 1729. Both were buried at Montreal.

7. CATHERINE, born at Montreal, January 14, 1674, married there December 10, 1696 Pierre Hay, born in Bourgogne, France in 1661, son of Gabriel Hay and Catherine Baudonin. He was a sculptor.

8. LOUISE, born at Montreal, October 6, 1675, married there September 20, 1689, François Couturier who was born in 1660, son of Jean Couturier and Marie Gautreau. François was buried July 28, 1705, Louise was buried December 20, 1730, both at Montreal.

9. JACQUES, born at Montreal May 31, 1677, died May 14, 1751, buried at Detroit; Married at Montreal December 1, 1699, Cecile Catin who was born in 1681, a daughter of Henri Catin and Jeanne Brossard.

10. JEANNE, born at Montreal June 1, 1679, married there February 3, 1699, Etienne Benoit dit Livernois, born at Montreal, December 25, 1662, son of Paul Benoit dit Livernois and Elizabeth Gobinet. Jeanne was buried June 30, 1721, Etienne on March 21, 1746, both at Longueuil.

11. JEAN BAPTISTE, born at Montreal, March 16, 1681, married there October 25, 1705 Elizabeth Bernier, who was born at Montreal, October 3, 1671, daughter of Mathurin Bernier dit La Marzelle and Jeanne Villain. She was buried February 2, 1747, he January 9, 1748, both at Montreal.

12. MARIE ELIZABETH, born at Montreal, June 20, 1683,

married August 15, 1701, Pierre Valiquet, born at Montreal November 14, 1676, son of Jean Valiquet dit Laverdure and Renee Loppe, he was buried May 17, 1716.

13. AGATHE BARBARA, born February 27, 1685, married on June 1, 1705 Paul Chevalier, born at Pointe aux Trembles of Montreal, June 22, 1679, son of Jacques Chevalier and Jeanne Villain.

14. FRANCOIS, born November 12, 1686, married in 1704 Marie Anne Protot.

15. CHARLES, born December 27, buried December 30, 1688.

#### IV

Children of Michel Campau and Jeanne Masse.

1. Infant born March 20, 1697, buried same day.

2. JEANNE, born at Montreal, February 6, 1698, married there February 3, 1718, Andre Marsil.

3. MICHEL, born February 25, buried February 28, 1700.

4. ANTOINE, born January 1, 1702, died April 24, 1759, married January 4, 1736 Marie Angelique Peltier dit Antaya, who was born at Detroit September 20, 1722, daughter of Jean Francois Peltier and Marie Louis Robert.

5. MARGUERITE, born November 2, buried November 4, 1703.

6. MARIE ANNE, born November 1, buried November 3, 1704.

7. MICHEL, born January 22, 1706, buried September 26, 1764, married at Detroit February 7, 1740 Marie Josette Buteau.

8. PAUL ALEXIS, born September 14, 1709, buried April 6, 1788 in Sandwich, married at Detroit February 5, 1742, Marie Charlotte Pineau dit Laperle.

9. MARIE ANNE, born in Montreal December 28, 1712, married on March 20, 1734 Pierre Belleperche, who was born at Quebec September 15, 1699, son of Dennis (Pierre) Belleperche and Gertrude Guyon dit Buisson, a near relative of Cadillac's wife. Pierre was buried at Detroit, January 13, 1763, and Marie was buried at Sandwich, November 30, 1796.

10. CHARLES, born at Montreal October 20, 1715, buried at Detroit, December 24, 1785, married at Detroit, first October 31, 1751 Marie Catherine Casse dit St. Aubin, born in 1732, buried August 27, 1753, second January 8, 1754, Marie Charlotte Juillet dit Montreuil,

born in 1737 and buried July 24, 1773.

#### IV

Children of Francois Campau and Madeleine Brossard.

1. FRANCOIS, born Montreal, May 30, 1699, married there January 31, 1735, Catherine Genevieve Viger, daughter of Charles Viger and Francoise Guertin. He moved to Detroit in the summer of 1735.

#### IV

Children of Jacques Campau and Cecile Catin.

1. JEAN LOUIS, born at Montreal, August 26, 1702, died at Detroit, March 15, 1774; married at Detroit on January 7, 1724, Marie Louise Robert. She was the widow of Jean Francois Peltier and daughter of Pierre Robert dit Lapierre Lapomerais and Angelique Ptolome; was born at Lachine, December 15, 1698, buried at Detroit, April 2, 1776.

2. HENRI, born at Montreal, December 3, 1704, married there February 5, 1731, Marguerite L'Huillier, daughter of Charles Michel L'Huillier dit Chevalier and Marguerite Renee Key.

3. MARIE ANNE CECILE, born at Montreal, June 21, 1707, married July 28, 1732 Joseph Douaire de (dit) Bondy, son of Jacques Deuaire de Bondy and Madeleine Duplessis dit Gatineau.

4. MARIE ANGELIQUE, born at Detroit, December 6, 1708, buried at Montreal, July 1, 1720.

5. NICOLAS dit Niagara, born at Niagara portage July, 1710, baptized at Montreal, August 4, 1710, buried December 16, 1756. He married on September 4, 1737, Agathe Casse dit St. Aubin, born at Detroit, October 6, 1716, daughter of Jean Casse dit St. Aubin and Marie Louise Gaultier. She died May 12, 1808. They had twelve children.

6. JEAN BAPTISTE, born at Montreal August 4, 1711, buried June 12, 1783, married January 27, 1737 Catherine Perthuis, born in 1718, daughter of Pierre Perthuis and Catherine Mallet of Montreal. She was buried February 20, 1763. He was Royal Notary in 1762.

7. THERESE CECILE, born at Montreal June 16, 1714, buried

November 22, 1746, married at Detroit, May 18, 1734, Francois Marsac, son of Jacob Marsac Le d'Oberou and Therese David.

8. CLAUDE, born at Montreal, August 25, 1715, buried May 31, 1787, married at Detroit, January 22, 1742, Catherine Casse dit St. Aubin, daughter of Jean Casse dit St. Aubin and Marie Louise Gaultier. Catherine was buried March 7, 1803. No record of any children has been found.

## V

Children of Antoine Campau and Angelique Peltier.

1. ALEXIS, born July 6, 1737, buried September 5, 1782, married April 11, 1763 Madeleine Du May (Dumais), born 1745, buried June 30, 1795.

2. ANTOINE, born February 12, buried February 16, 1739.

3. MARIE JOSETTE, born March 15, 1740, buried July 1, 1800, married January 10, 1754, Guillaume St. Bernard.

4. CATHERINE, born December 11, 1742, buried February 7, 1807 at Raisin River, married October 25, 1762 Jean Baptiste Conture.

5. ANTOINE, born October 10, buried October 12, 1745.

6. CHARLES dit Cambec, born October 4, 1746, buried February 2, 1813, married January 20, 1772, Marie Louise Borde dit St. Laurin.

7. THERESE, born October 26, 1749, buried December 17, 1808, married November 24, 1776 Ambroise Riopelle.

8. ANGELIQUE, born November 11, buried November 14, 1751.

9. BONAVENTURE ANTOINE, born December 7, 1752, buried May 2, 1753.

10. ANTOINE, born August 14, 1754, buried at Raisin River, June 5, 1824, married at Detroit, January 30, 1785 Angelique L'enfant.

## V

Children of Michel Campau and Marie Josette Buteau.

1. JEANNE, born July 28, buried August 5, 1741.

2. MICHEL, born Feb. 3, 1743, married Angelique Lafeuillade.

3. MARIE JOSETTE, born February 10, 1745, buried November 6, 1805.

4. PIERRE, born March 4, 1747, buried May 27, 1818, married first January 8, 1776 Madeleine Godfroy and second August 3, 1801, Marie Louise Cuillerier dit Beaubien.

5. CHARLES, born July 16, 1749, buried March 16, 1826.

6. THERESE, born July 3, 1754, buried March 20, 1785, married May 2, 1774 Zacharias Cloutier.

7. MARIE ELIZABETH, born July 29, 1756, buried September 11, 1767.

8. FRANCOIS RENE, born July 16, 1761, married Helene Grimard.

9. MARIE JEANNE, born June 25, 1764, married September 21, 1780 Pierre Reaume.

## V

Children of Paul Alexis Campau and Marie Charlotte Pineau.

1. ANGELIQUE, born April 10, buried August 23, 1743.

2. CHARLOTTE, born December 25, 1744, buried September 4, 1785, married February 21, 1762 Joseph Dronin.

3. PAUL, born November 26, 1746, buried December 9, 1813, married January 28, 1782 Genevieve Amable Bigras dit Fauvel.

4. FRANCOIS XAVIER, born May 10, 1749, buried October 7, 1802, married June 23, 1783 Marie Catherine Rau.

5. MARIE CATHERINE, born October 9, buried October 17, 1751.

6. MICHEL, born April 2, 1753.

7. LOUIS, born May 31, 1756.

## V

Children of Charles Campau and Marie Catherine Casse dit St. Aubin.

1. MARIE LOUISE, born September 9, 1752, buried June 5, 1785, married April 27, 1767 Antoine Meloche.

Children of Charles Campau and Marie Charlotte Juillet dit Montreuil.

2. BRIGITTE, born 1754, buried November 18, 1772, married

February 3, 1772 Rene Tibierge.

3. FRANCOIS, born October 4, buried October 6, 1755.
4. CHARLOTTE, born November 22, 1757, buried November 6, 1780, married first January 7, 1772 Toussaint Grenon, second March 10, 1777 Pierre Charon.
5. CHARLES, born March 7, buried September 1, 1760.
6. THERESE ROSALIE, born March 31, 1761, buried April 11, 1831, married September 12, 1774 Charles Bienvenu dit Delisle.
7. MARIE CATHERINE, born March 15, 1762, married August 27, 1781 Pierre Meloche.
8. JOSETTE, born May 5, 1763, married August 11, 1780 Joseph Vermet.
9. MARGUERITE, born April 14, 1765, married April 28, 1783 Louis Pradet dit Laforge.
10. MARIE JEANNE, born October 17, 1766, buried May 5, 1796, married February 11, 1782 Louis Revau.
11. MARIE ANNE, born March 26, 1769.
12. Infant, born July 1, 1770, buried next day.

V

Children of Francois Campau and Catherine Viger.

1. JACQUES FRANCOIS, born November 18, buried Nov. 22, 1735.
2. Infant, born September 30, 1736, buried next day.
3. CHARLES FRANCOIS, born October 16, 1737.
4. PIERRE, born July 26, 1742, married Angelique Viger.
5. FRANCOISE AMABLE, born Montreal, February 2, 1745.

V

Children of Jean Louis Campau and Marie Louise Robert.

1. MARIE LOUIS, born November 28, buried December 1, 1725.
2. CECILE, born January 8, 1727, buried March 28, 1730.
3. MARIE THERESE, born February 7, 1729, buried June 13, 1765, married April 24, 1747 Charles Andre Barthe, eldest son of Theophile Barthe and Marguerite Charlotte Alavoine, born at Montreal

February 22, 1722, buried March 14, 1786; of their children, Marie Archange married John Askin; and Therese married Commodore Alexander Grant.

4. LOUIS, born October 13, 1731, buried September 9, 1749.

5. FRANCOIS, born April 19, 1734.

6. JACQUES, born at Detroit, 3:00 A.M. March 30, 1735, buried there February 16, 1789; married first at Montreal on Aug. 17, 1761, Catherine Menard who was born November 26, 1739, died late in 1781 or in 1782. She was the daughter of Jacques Menard and Susanne Prejean dit Prudhomme. Married second, at Detroit on January 5, 1784, Marie Francoise Navarre, who was born at Detroit, January 9, 1735, daughter of Robert Navarre and Marie Lootman dit Barriois. She was the widow of Lt. George McDougal who had died April 8, 1780. Lt. McDougal was the owner of Hog Island, now called Belle Isle. No children by second wife.

7. SIMON, born February 1, 1739, buried March 29, 1803, married at Montreal July 6, 1761 Veronique Bourdeau, born at Laprairie, December 12, 1744, daughter of Joseph Bourdeau and Marguerite Guerin dit LaFontaine.

8. JEAN BAPTISTE, born June 24, 1743, married August 17, 1767, Genevieve Godet dit Marentette.

## V

Children of Henri Campau and Marguerite L'Huillier.

1. GUILLAUME, born January 9, 1734.

2. CHARLOTTE JOSETTE, born at Montreal, November 13, 1747, married November 11, 1769 Louis Amable Perthuis.

## V

Children of Nicolas Campau and Agathe Casse dit St. Aubin.

1. NICOLAS, born November 15, buried November 17, 1737.

2. MARIE AGATHE, born January 27, 1739, married Jan. 30, 1756, Alexis Seguin dit Laderonte.

3. NICOLAS, born March 5, 1741, buried November 6, 1743.

4. ANGELIQUE, born September 16, 1742, buried December 11, 1767, married February 26, 1759 Antoine Louis Descomptes dit

Labadie dit Badichon.

5. CATHERINE, born January 4, 1744.

6. MARIE ANNE, born October 7, 1745, married May 26, 1763 Alexis Bienvenu dit Delisle.

7. CECILE, born December 17, 1747, married first January 30, 1766 Claude Leblond dit Dupont; second February 23, 1784 Pierre Chene St. Auge.

8. NICOLAS JOSEPH, born November 29, 1749, buried Aug. 12, 1764.

9. CHARLES, born October 9, buried October 14, 1751.

10. BARNABE, born October 20, 1752, married February 23, 1784 Veronique Douaire dit Bondy.

11. MARIE JEANNE, born October 7, 1754, buried August 10, 1755.

12. LOUIS, born October 14, 1756, buried October 17, 1756.

## V

Children of Jean Baptiste Campau and Catherine Perthuis.

1. JEAN BAPTISTE dit Piniche, born October 18, 1737, buried September 10, 1798, married March 5, 1764 Marie Catherine Boyer. He owned P. C. 152.

2. JULIE CATHERINE, born February 22, 1739, married on July 12, 1762 Jean Chrysostom Thiot dit Capucin.

3. HIPPOLYTE, born May 13, 1741, married April 11, 1768 Marie Anne Louise Pepin dit Descardonnets, widow of Pierre Boyer and mother of Marie Catherine above.

4. CATHERINE, born December 24, buried December 27, 1742.

5. FRANCOIS BASIL, born December 2, 1743, buried Oct. 16, 1795, married February 7, 1785 Suzanne Morand (Moran), daughter of Claude Charles Moran and Marie Anne Belleperche.

6. MARIE LOUISE, born May 26, 1746.

7. MARGUERITE, born March 29, buried April 9, 1748.

8. JOSEPH MARIE, born March 29, 1749, buried September 19, 1771.

9. MARIE ANNE, born March 12, buried March 13, 1751.

10. JACQUES PHILIPPE, born May 1, buried May 8, 1752.

11. JEANNE MARIE, born June 23, 1753.

12. JULIEN, born September 10, 1755, buried January 25, 1814,

married on August 10, 1803 Agnes Chauviss.

13. MARIE Catherine, born February 26, buried July 31, 1757.

14. LOUIS, born March 6, 1758, buried March 30, 1810, married Marthe Moran.

15. MARIE LOUISE, born September 3, 1760, buried August 3, 1832, married on February 8, 1796 Bernard Robert.

## VI

Children of Alexis Campau and Madeleine Dumay.

1. MARIE MADELEINE, born January 19, 1764.

2. Infant, born April 5, 1766, buried next day.

3. Infant, born December 16, 1768, buried next day.

4. Infant, born January 4, 1770, buried next day.

5. MADELEINE, born November 23, 1771.

6. THERESE, born October 16, 1773.

7. MADELEINE, born December 5, 1774, buried March 27, 1822, married August 7, 1797 Ignace Bouchard.

8. ALEXIS, born November 18, 1776.

9. ALEXIS, born September 11, 1779, married first August 21, 1810 Felicite Livernois; second March 2, 1824 Madeleine Vermet.

10. MICHEL, born April 18, 1781.

11. FRANCOIS, born January 27, buried June 15, 1783.

## VI

Children of Charles Campau and Marie Louise Borde dit St. Laurin.

1. CHARLES, born August 12, 1773.

2. MARIE LOUISE, born June 27, buried June 28, 1777.

3. MARIE, born 1782, buried April 3, 1813, married May 1, 1809 Francois Turgon.

4. LOUISE, born April 25, 1784.

## VI

Children of Michel Campau and Angelique Lafeuillade.

1. MICHEL, born 1776, buried February 5, 1805, married

September 21, 1801 Agathe Boufard.

2. JOSEPH, married first March 12, 1804, Catherine Cloutier; second November 10, 1824, Marie Louise Langevin.

3. CHARLES, born February 1781, buried January 14, 1797.

## VI

Children of Pierre Campau and Madeleine Godfrey.

1. THERESE, born September 2, 1778, buried March 12, 1814, married April 13, 1795 Paul Parnier dit Vadeboncoeur.

2. PIERRE, born August 11, 1780, buried next day.

3. MARIE LOUISE, born October 16, 1781, buried November 13, 1813, married first February 8, 1796 Antoine Laframboise; second March 26, 1802 Basile Pepin.

## VI

Children of Pierre Campau and Marie L. Guillerier dit Beaubien.

1. MARIE LOUISE, born December 13, 1791, buried April 6, 1825, married March 6, 1810 Jean Baptiste Le Beau.

2. PIERRE, born July 31, 1793, drowned and buried June 3, 1802.

3. MICHEL, born February 14, 1796, married February 20, 1821 Marie Bariau.

4. JEAN BAPTISTE, born February 23, 1804, married Oct. 13, 1829 Marie Esther Oudin dit LeFranc.

5. MADELEINE, born October 26, 1806.

6. MONIQUE, born September 6, 1810.

7. OLIVIER, born March 25, 1814.

## VI

Children of Antoine Campau and Suzanne Beaubien.

1. FRANCOIS XAVIER, born November 29, 1790.

2. SUZANNE, born September 24, 1793, buried June 13, 1795.

3. SUZANNE, born August 25, 1796.

4. JEAN BAPTISTE, born March 13, 1800, buried November 25,

1803.

5. MARIE LOUISE, born January 4, 1803.
6. JULIE, married November 1, 1835 Jean Renard.

## VI

Children of Francois Rene Campau and Helene Grimard.

1. MARIE, born March 23, 1789.
2. GENEVIEVE, born June 14, 1791.
3. MICHEL, born February, buried May 26, 1793.
4. HELENE, born October, 1794.
5. ANTOINE, born December 3, 1796.
6. CATHERINE, born March 10, 1799.

## VI

Children of Paul Campau and Genevieve Amable Bigras dit Fauvel.

1. GENEVIEVE AMABLE, born November 25, 1782, buried next day.

## VI

Children of Francois Xavier Campau and Marie Catherine Rau.

1. FRANCOIS X., born July 21, 1784, buried next day.
2. CATHERINE, born December 11, 1785, buried August 27, 1815, married first February 18, 1800 Francois Sordelier; second August 6, 1811 Francois Desnoyers.
3. CECILE, born February 27, 1788, married May 12, 1807 Joseph Parnier dit Vadeboncoeur.
4. JOSEPH, baptized April 25, 1790 at one and a half months, married September 25, 1810 Brigitte Larabel.
5. GENEVIEVE, born April 17, 1792, buried December 26, 1809, married September 27, 1808 Antoine Jubenville.
6. MONIQUE, born December 21, 1794.
7. MARIE LOUISE, married July 21, 1814 Augustin Carrieres.
8. PIERRE, born March 20, 1796, married June 28, 1817 Josette Parnier.

9. MARIE, born June 16, 1798, buried September 15, 1813.
10. THEODORA, born September 10, 1800, buried March 28, 1815.
11. MARIE, born September 14, 1802.

## VI

Children of Pierre Campau and Angelique Viger.

1. PIERRE, born in 1776, buried September 10, 1810, married November 28, 1809 Cecille Suliere.

## VI

Children of Jacques Campau and Catherine Menard.

1. LOUIS, born November 28, 1762, buried January 11, 1763.
2. Infant, born October 18, buried October 19, 1763.
3. MARIE CECILE, born September 11, 1764, buried June 24, 1805; married first on May 7, 1781, Judge Thomas Williams before Commandant Arendt Schuyler de Peyster. Their children were:
  - a. ELIZABETH WILLIAMS.
  - b. CATHERINE WILLIAMS, born in 1784, married in 1809, Jean Baptiste Peltier.
  - c. JOHN R. WILLIAMS, (General), born in 1782, married a Miss Mott in 1804.
 Second marriage May 1, 1790, to Jacques Lozon (Louson).
4. JACQUES, born February 7, 1766, buried October 5, 1838, married November 26, 1789 Suzanne Cuillerier dit Beaubien.
5. LOUIS (Louison), born July 26, 1767, buried May 13, 1834, married October 26, 1789 Therese Moran who was born in 1770.
6. JOSEPH, born at Detroit, February 25, 1769, died there July 23, 1863, married on May 18, 1808 Adelaide Dequindre who was born August 21, 1788, died May 30, 1862. A daughter of Antoine Lapieanniere dit Pontchartrain Dequindre and Catherine Desriviere Lamoinodiere.
7. NICOLAS, born September 28, 1770, died unmarried.
8. TOUSSAINT, born October 28, 1771, buried March 3, 1810, d.s.p.
9. NICOLAS AMABLE, born October 20, 1773, died Sept. 23,

1811, d. s. p.

10. BARNABE, born June 12, 1775, died October 8, 1845, married first May 18, 1808 Therese Cicotte; second February 26, 1821 Archange McDougall.

11. CATHERINE, born June 13, 1779, buried October 17, 1854, married June 16, 1800, Louis Vessiere dit Laferte.

12. DENNIS, born October 10, 1781, shot himself December 17, buried December 19, 1818, married May 8, 1812 Felicite de Joncaire dit Chabert, buried February 16, 1814.

## VI

Children of Simon Campau and Veronique Bourdeau.

1. Infant, born August 16, 1763, buried same day.

2. MARIE VERONIQUE, born August 23, 1764, buried May 21, 1784.

3. MARIE ARCHANGE, born December 17, 1766, buried December 4, 1821, married January 26, 1786 Jean McDougall.

4. SIMON CHARLES, born August 2, 1769, buried January 23, 1798, married February 16, 1795 Catherine Gamelin.

5. MARIE GENEVIEVE, born August 18, 1771, married August 25, 1788 Lambert Guillerier dit Beaubien.

6. HENRI, born October 6, 1773, married August 16, 1797 Genevieve Marsac.

7. CHARLES, born May 21, 1775, married November 23, 1801 Jeanne Godet dit Marentette.

8. MARIE MADELEINE, born August 17, 1776, buried May 26, 1802, married January 28, 1799 Hippolyte Bernard.

9. CLAUDE, born February 24, 1778, died March 8, 1856 (?)

10. ANGELIQUE, born September 26, 1780, married October 23, 1804 Anselin Petit.

11. MARIE FELICITE, born 1782, buried April 17, 1804, married November 25, 1799, Charles Poupard dit LaFleur.

12. LOUIS, born October 8, buried November 4, 1783.

13. ANTOINE, born December 31, 1784, buried October 19, 1808.

## VI

### Children of Jean Baptiste Campau and Genevieve Godet dit Marentette

1. LOUIS, born October 27, 1768, buried September 24, 1792.
2. JEAN BAPTISTE, born July 4, 1777, buried August 29, 1834, married February 1, 1796 Marie Josette Gamelin.
3. ALEXIS, born August 4, 1771, married September 28, 1795 Agathe Chene.
4. JOSEPH, born November 8, 1772, buried March 24, 1773.
5. GENEVIEVE, born January 14, 1774, buried November 4, 1813, married January 7, 1793 Gabriel Chene, son of Charles Chene.
6. ANTOINE, born February 20, 1775, buried April 4, 1833, married February 8, 1803 Cecile Cadet, born August 7, 1783.
7. ISIDORE, born May 13, 1776.
8. MARIE THERESE, born December 19, 1777, buried June 23, 1823, married April 23, 1798 Toussaint Chene.
9. ELIZABETH, born March 4, 1779, buried April 20, 1808, married February 16, 1801 Joseph Delisle.
10. ZACHARIAS, born September 5, 1780, married February 19, 1811 Victorie Chauvin.
11. NICOLAS, born March 28, buried August 19, 1783.
12. JUDITH, born April 22, 1784, married January 1803 John Grant.
13. ARCHANGE, born January 17, 1786, buried January 10, 1862, married August 24, 1802 Abraham Fournier.
14. PIERRE, born January 27, buried February 10, 1787.
15. MAURICE, born May 2, 1788, buried October 7, 1794.
16. VERONIQUE, born August 31, buried October 1, 1790.
17. LOUIS, born March 1, buried July 25, 1793.
18. MARIE, born July 20, buried September 9, 1794.

## VI

### Children of Barnabe Campau and Veronique Donaire dit Bondy

1. CLAUDE, born February 11, 1785, married January 21, 1812 Archange Saliot (Salliotte).
2. NICOLAS BARNABE, born October 27, 1786, buried July 12, 1814.

3. HENRI, born October 24, 1788, buried a few days later.
4. ARCHANGE, born October 26, 1790, buried a few days later.
5. MONIQUE, born September 22, 1798, married first Jan. 14, 1817 Gabriel Godfrey; second May 31, 1845 Abraham Wendell.
6. THERESE, born April 5, 1802, died October, 1868, married May 12, 1828 James W. Knaggs.

## VI

Children of Jean Baptiste Campau dit Piniche and Catherine Boyer.

1. CECILE, born August 22, 1765, buried December 13, 1832, married September 30, 1782 Joseph Cadet.
2. MARIE CATHERINE, born March 16, 1767, buried Dec. 11, 1852 at Grosse Pointe, married November 26, 1794 Louis Moran.
3. THERESE, born March 24, 1769, buried July 6, 1777.
4. ARCHANGE, born May 30, 1771, buried October 19, 1833, married February 1, 1790 Joseph Seguin dit Laderonte.
5. ISABELLE, born October 17, 1772, buried July 3, 1809, married January 13, 1794 Jean Baptiste Chauvin.
6. SUZANNE, born April 7, 1775, buried April 26, 1849, married January 13, 1800 Benjamin Bouchard dit La ralle.
7. JOSEPH, born December 1, 1777, buried February 20, 1856, married January 11, 1814 Rose Lyons.
8. CHARLES, born April 19, 1780, buried September 3, 1856, married February, 1809 Therese Parent.
9. JEAN BAPTISTE, born 1782, buried August 1, 1855 in Sandwich, married February 11, 1806 Therese Rivard.
10. JULIE, born March 31, 1785, buried December 9, 1849, married September 27, 1803 Antoine Cecile.
11. BASILIDE, born December 30, 1787, buried March 9, 1870. married January 15, 1811 Francois Casse dit St. Aubin.

## VI

Children of Francois Basil Campau and Suzanne Moran.

1. JEAN BAPTISTE, born January 9, 1786, buried October 5, 1787.

2. HENRI, born March 28, 1787, buried September 30, 1822, married February 8, 1820, Monique Seguin dit Laderonte. She married twice after Henri's death; first Louis Knaggs, second Mr. Hawley.

3. BASILISSE, born December 5, 1788, buried August 4, 1856, married January 27, 1807 Claude Duchene.

4. JEAN BAPTISTE, born May 15, 1790, married January 14, 1823 Julie Seguin dit Laderonte.

5. BASIL, born August 18, buried October 20, 1791.

6. FELICITE, born September 9, 1794, married October 1, 1812 Joseph LaForest.

## VI

Children of Julien Campau and Agnes Chauvin.

1. FELICITE, born October 10, 1805, married August 1, 1826 Hyacinthe Brauregard.

2. JEAN BAPTISTE, born September 5, 1807, married Oct. 12, 1830 Elizabeth Thibault.

3. THERESE, born November 12, 1810, buried November 20, 1813.

## VI

Children of Louis Campau and Marthe Moran.

1. MARIE ANNE, born December 2, 1800, married February 1, 1825 Louis Billiau dit L'esperance.

2. ELEONORE, born March 19, 1804, buried January 1, 1849, married November 28, 1827 Alexis Cauchois.

3. BENJAMIN, ) born July 1807, buried December 4, 1839.

4. MARGUERITE, ) born July 1807, married first May 8, 1827 Fabian Pitre; second October 1, 1844, Hubert Lavallee dit Paquet.

5. LOUIS, married February 15, 1836 Theotiste Duroseau. He died before 1842.

## VII

Children of Alexis Campau and Felicite Livernois.

1. FELICITE, born June 17, 1811, buried January 19, 1814.
2. ADELAIDE, born May 11, 1813, buried November 18, 1836, married January 27, 1836 Archibald Campau, son of Alexis Campau and Agathe Chene.
3. ALEXIS, born November 14, 1815.
4. DOMINIC (Dominique), born December 7, 1817.
5. JOSEPH, born May 7, 1820, buried June 2, 1820.

Children of Alexis Campau and Madeleine Vermet.

6. MARIE ELIZABETH, born September 19, buried October 22, 1824.
7. ANTOINE, born November 3, 1825.
8. CHRISTOPHER COLOMBUS, born October 13, 1828, buried October 21, 1861, married Marie Anne Coquillard.
9. ALEXIS CLEOPHAS, born January 16, 1830.
10. RAPHAEL, born May 16, 1831.
11. MARIE ANNE, born July 15, 1833, buried August 21, 1836.
12. FLORIMOND JOSEPH, born May 7, 1836.
13. FRANCOIS XAVIER, born August 19, 1837, was alive in 1913.
14. SAMUEL, born March 30, 1841, died an infant.

## VII

Children of Michel Campau and Agathe Boufard.

1. AGATHE, born January 2, buried March 5, 1803.

## VII

Children of Joseph Campau and Catherine Cloutier.

1. Infant, born July 15, 1804, buried same day.
2. JOSEPH, born August 15, 1805.
3. ARCHANGE, born September 30, 1808, married April 15, 1828, Jean Baptiste Poulin.

## VII

Children of Michel Campau and Marie Bariau.

1. MICHEL, born December 14, 1822, buried February 14, 1823.
2. Infant, born May 24, 1824, buried same day.
3. AUGUSTIN SOLOMON, born June 4, 1825.
4. RICHARD, born January 20, 1831.
5. THERESE, born December 11, 1832.
6. ISABELLE, born May 26, 1834.
7. ANGELIQUE, born July 29, 1836, buried April 16, 1861, married February 17, 1857 Antoine Paul Leblanc.
8. MARIE, born February 26, 1829, married March 3, 1851 Joseph Dubeau.
9. GODEFREY, born July 8, 1838.
10. CLAUDE, born April 2, 1842.
11. AUGUSTE, born July 21, 1844.

## VII

Children of Jean Baptiste Campau and Marie Esther Oudin dit Lefranc.

1. JEAN BAPTISTE, born March 4, 1831.
2. GENEVIEVE, born October 14, 1832.

## VII

Children of Joseph Campau and Brigitte Larabel.

1. CATHERINE, born October 22, 1811, buried April 19, 1817.
2. BRIGITTE, born February 25, buried May 4, 1814.
3. JOSEPH, born July 11, 1816.
4. THEOTISTE, born May 3, 1819.
5. FRANCOIS, born January 22, 1822.
6. CHARLES, born November 9, 1824.
7. JEAN BAPTISTE, born April 7, 1827.
8. LOUIS, born September 17, 1829.
9. PIERRE, born September 10, 1832, buried July 13, 1833.

## VII

Children of Pierre Campau and Josette Parnier.

1. PIERRE, born March 6, 1818, married September 28, 1841 Marie Bondy.
2. MARIE, born February 3, buried September 12, 1820.
3. Infant, buried November 21, 1821.
4. FRANCOIS, born October 3, 1822.
5. MARGUERITE, born November 15, 1825, married Sept. 28, 1841, Benjamin Bondy.
6. JOSEPH, born May 24, 1828.
7. SUZANNE, born October 19, 1830.
8. GILBERT, born February 26, 1833, married July 19, 1852, Marie Deschastelets.
9. JEAN BAPTISTE, born February 13, 1836.
10. MOISE (Moses), December 7, 1838.

## VII

Children of Pierre Campau and Cecille Suliere.

1. PIERRE, born July 22, 1810.

## VII

Children of Jacques Campau and Suzanne Cuillerier dit Beaubien.

1. JACQUES, born August 24, 1793, buried November 13, 1871, married January 14, 1819 Josette Chene. (He was called Binette).
2. THOMAS, born October 23, 1804, buried November 29, 1813.
3. SOPHIE, born November 12, 1807, died June 14, 1882, married October 24, 1839, Jacques Antoine Dubois.

## VII

Children of Louis (Louizon) Campau and Therese Moran.

1. THEOTISTE, born July 26, 1790, married November 19, 1811, Jean Baptiste Villers dit St. Louis.

2. LOUIS (Louisonette), born August 16, 1791, married first August 11, 1818 Anne Knaggs; second August 9, 1825 Sophie Marsac.

3. MARIE ANNE, born February 20, 1794, married July 14, 1819 Henry Cottrell.

4. ANTOINE, born June 13, 1797, married July 5, 1823 Cecile Cottrell.

5. JACQUES, born May 26, 1799, married July 14, 1834 Eulalie Rivard.

6. APOLLONIA, born May 16, 1801.

## VII

Children of Joseph Campau and Adelaide Dequindre.

1. ADELAIDE (?), born April 27, 1809, died May 17, 1809.

2. JOSEPH, born April 8, 1810, died unmarried in the early forties.

3. ADELAIDE (Leila), born November 23, 1811, died Feb. 14, 1864, married John Johnson of Grand Rapids.

4. DANIEL JOSEPH, born at Detroit, November 18, 1813, died there February 14, 1883; married on September 10, 1850, Marie Francoise Palms who was born in Antwerp, Belgium, May 4, 1814, died at Detroit, January 31, 1886. She was the daughter of Ange Palms and Jeanne Catherine Peteers.

5. A son, born August 29, buried August 29, 1815.

6. CATHERINE DESRIVIERE, born October 15, 1816, died March 28, 1880; married November 26, 1842 Francis Palms, son of Ange Palms and Jeanne Catherine Peteers. They had one daughter Clotilde who married Dr. J. B. Book.

7. DENNIS JOSEPH, born March 18, 1819, died August 18, 1876 unmarried.

8. JACQUES JOSEPH (James), born February 21, 1821, died October 29, 1864, married at Kalamazoo, Michigan, Alice Edwards, daughter of Major Edwards. They had three sons.

9. EMILY, born February 13, 1823, buried February 15, 1864, married George W. Lewis.

10. THEODORE JOSEPH, born April 26, 1825, died March 10, 1875, married March 24, 1852 Eleanore Lewis (Messels). No heirs.

11. MATILDE V., born June 8, 1827, buried September 6, 1871,

married Eustache (Augustus) B. Chapoton, son of Eustache Chapoton and Adelaide Julie Serat dit Coquillard. One heir.

12. TIMOTHY ALEXANDER, born September 17, 1829, married Millie Howarth.

## VII

Children of Barnabe Campau and an Indian woman.

1. FRANCOISE XAVIER, baptized July 5, 1812, married November 26, 1822 Francoise Moran.

## VII

Children of Barnabe Campau and Therese Cicotte.

1. EDOUARD, born October 20, buried November 21, 1808.

2. ANGELIQUE, born November 7, 1809, buried December 19, 1872, married September 16, 1834, Jean Baptiste Piquette, son of Jean B. Piquette and Eleanore Descomptes Labadie.

3. EMILIE, born February 9, 1811, buried March 26, 1881.

4. ELIZABETH, born October 12, 1812, buried August 20, 1813.

5. BARNABE, born March 28, 1814, buried December 14, 1820.

6. Infant, born December 12, 1815, buried February 10, 1816.

## VII

Children of Barnabe Campau and Archange McDougall.

1. JEAN BARNABE, born March 18, 1822, was drowned at the foot of Bates Street November 29, 1859; married August 23, 1847 Alexandrine Sheldon, daughter of Thomas Sheldon and Eleonore Descomptes Labadie. They had two sons, Thomas Sheldon and Dr. Albert Campau.

2. ALEXANDER MACOMB, born September 13, 1823, died April 1, 1908, married on April 15, 1846 Elizabeth S. Throop of New York.

3. GEORGE, born January 31, 1825, buried October 25, 1826.

4. Infant, born July 1, 1826, buried next day.

## VII

Children of Charles Campau and Jeanne Godet dit Marentette.

1. JEANNE, born August 31, 1802, married February 17, 1824 Charles Charon.
2. CHARLES, born February 27, buried July 10, 1804.
3. VERONIQUE, born May 20, 1805, married February 8, 1825 Jean Marie Ladouceur.
4. LUCIE, born December 6, 1807, buried May 12, 1855, married October 20, 1829 Dominic Godet dit Marentette.
5. CHARLES SIMON, born December 24, 1809, married Sophie Morin.
6. JEAN BAPTISTE, born May 30, 1811.
7. ANNE, born October 27, 1813.
8. GENEVIEVE, born May 28, 1816.
9. ROBERT, born August 29, 1818.
10. EUGENIE, born September 12, 1821.

## VII

Children of Simon Charles Campau and Catherine Gamelin.

1. SIMON, born November 13, 1795, buried August 23, 1796.
2. THERESE, born December 18, 1796, married January 7, 1824 Antoine Gouyon.
3. VERONIQUE, born November 20, 1797.

## VII

Children of Henri Campau and Genevieve Marsac.

1. GENEVIEVE, born September 15, 1798, married August 16, 1815 Francois Saviguac.
2. MONIQUE, born March 29, 1800, married September 30, 1817 Francois Huyet dit Champagne.
3. HENRI, born January 29, 1802, married September 11, 1832 Madeleine Masseaut.
4. ARCHANGE, born April 5, 1804, married November 15, 1824 Jean Baptiste Delannay.

5. JOSETTE FELICITE, born December 20, 1805, married February 18, 1828 Alexis Sordelier.
6. THERESE, born October 13, 1807, married May 25, 1829 Joseph Langlois dit Traversy.
7. ELIZABETH, born April 30, 1810.
8. ANTOINE, buried January 21, 1814.
9. SIMON, born October 3, 1815, married July 5, 1836 Charlotte Aurelie Petrimoulx.
10. TOUSSAINT, born November 7, 1818, married Emilie Marsac of Saginaw.

## VII

Children of Jean Baptiste Campau and Marie Josette Gamelin.

1. MARIE THERESE, born December 9, 1796, buried April 6, 1851, married February 6, 1826 Antoine Metay.
2. JEAN BAPTISTE, JR., born March 11, 1798, married July 28, 1829 Julie Beaubien.
3. MONIQUE, born April 4, 1799, buried October 26, 1867, married July 21, 1824 Joseph Poissant.
4. CHARLES, born August 10, 1800, buried April 17, 1877, married April 11, 1826 Archance Poissant dit Lasaline.
5. CATHERINE, born March 22, 1802, buried October 20, 1878, married Mr. Lawson.
6. MARIE ANNE, born September 22, 1803, married December 2, 1837 James Philip Drouillard.
7. FRANCOIS, born March 30, 1806, married January 10, 1848 Julie Beaubien.
8. JOSEPH, born August 5, 1807.
9. LOUIS, born September 19, 1809, married November 7, 1849 Felicite Beaubien.
10. JEAN GILBERT, born August 2, 1811, buried November 8, 1873, married Victoria Renaud.
11. EDWARD, born February 20, 1813, buried December 4, 1889, married December 5, 1834 Cecile Boyer.
12. PIERRE HENRI, born May 31, 1816, married May 28, 1848 Felicite Coquillard.

## VII

Children of Alexis Campau and Agathe Chene.

1. CATHERINE, born January 4, 1797, married October 3, 1815 Leo Tremblay.
2. CHARLES, born October 24, 1798, buried January 3, 1799.
3. PIERRE, born April 29, 1800, buried January 16, 1837, married December 30, 1834 Coleta Gouin.
4. THERESE, born March 10, 1802, died before 1841, married first January 31, 1826, Philip de Joncaire dit Chabert; second November, 1836 Pierre Leblanc.
5. ALEXIS, born November 25, 1803, buried February 3, 1851, married November, 1836 Monique Leblanc.
6. MARIE ARCHANGE, born September 12, 1805, buried February 1, 1825.
7. ELIZABETH, born September 26, 1807, married February 15, 1830 David Robert Henderson.
8. ARCHIBALD, born September 23, 1809, buried October 28, 1897, married January 27, 1836 Adelaide Campau.
9. GEORGE, born October 4, 1811, buried February 22, 1849, married May 19, 1845 Adelaide Cicotte.
10. MONIQUE, born October 23, 1814, married August 11, 1834 Francois Metay.
11. ANNE THERESE, born November 17, 1816, married Jan. 26, 1836 Charles Lafontaine.

## VII

Children of Antoine Campau and Cecile Cadet.

1. ANTOINE, born November 17, 1817, married August 1, 1848 Matilde Menard, buried March 3, 1851.
2. ELIZABETH, born March 31, 1819, buried December 7, 1850, married Simon Cadet.

## VII

Children of Zacharias Campau and Victoire Chauvin.

1. FRANCOIS, born January 15, 1812, buried Sept. 14, 1813.

2. ANTOINE, born July 8, 1814, married May 6, 1840 Sarah Farwell.

3. SUZANNE, born June 27, 1817, married September 10, 1833 Pierre Duchene.

4. LUCIE MONIQUE, born May 3, 1819, married April 4, 1837 William Caunel.

5. HENRIETTE ANTOINETTE VICTORIE, born June 7, 1821, married January 29, 1838, David Labadie.

## VII

Children of Claude Campau and Archange Salliotte.

1. SUZANNE, born March 15, 1812, buried September 16, 1861, married June 1, 1829 Laurent Bondy.

2. JACQUES, born August 31, 1814, married July 27, 1835 Anne Menancon.

3. MONIQUE ZOE, born September 18, 1816, married June 3, 1834 Edward Reaume.

4. VERONIQUE ADELINE, born July 23, 1818, married January 31, 1842 Octave Mercure.

5. Infant, born November 26, buried December 4, 1820.

6. THERESE, born March 3, 1822, married July 12, 1843 Hubert Mercure.

7. CLAUDE, born January 29, 1825.

8. MARIE, born December 8, 1830, married June 20, 1848 Laurent Bondy.

9. JEAN PHILIPPE, born May 26, 1833, married Henriette Navarre.

## VII

Children of Charles Campau and Therese Parent.

1. EMILIE, born February 15, 1812, married July 22, 1835 Francis Thomas Tremblay, born July 3, 1807, buried April 13, 1854.

2. FELICITE, born April 11, 1815, married February 10, 1837, Francis Tremblay, born November 14, 1811.

3. CHARLES, born October 12, 1817, married February 15, 1847 Anastasia Dequindre.

4. SUZANNE, born June 12, 1820, married January 30, 1849  
Francois Xavier Letourneau.

5. HIPPOLYTE, born December 1, 1822, married January 28,  
1851, Therese Reaume.

6. JOVITUS FEUSTINUS, born July 4, 1825, married Nov. 16,  
1857, Adeline Roger.

7. FREVISSE, born August 5, 1828, buried July 24, 1829.

## VII

Children of Jean Baptiste Campau and Therese Rivard.

1. THEODORA, born March 4, 1807, married January 13, 1829,  
Francois Xavier Villers dit St. Louis.

2. IRENE, married June 8, 1830, Francois Parent.

3. PIERRE, born January 31, 1809.

4. MARIE ANNE, born May 29, 1811, died January 16, 1873,  
married first June 5, 1832, Antoine Parent; second June 27, 1848  
Gabriel Chene.

5. JEAN BAPTISTE, born May 17, 1814, buried January 29,  
1816.

6. JEAN BAPTISTE, born May 8, 1816, married January 7,  
1843, Elizabeth Villiers dit St. Louis.

7. HENRIETTE, born July 20, 1818, buried May 20, 1820.

8. LOUIS, born September 3, 1820, married July 22, 1851,  
Catherine Parent.

9. HENRIETTE, born June 12, 1822, married October 9, 1845,  
James Parent.

10. DAVID, born August 14, 1824, buried December 2, 1854.

11. JUSTINE CATHERINE, born January 23, 1828, married  
September 29, 1846 Isaac Maillon.

12. THERESE, born November 29, 1830, buried March 1, 1832.

13. JOSEPH PATRICK, born March 6, 1833, buried October 30,  
1833.

## VII

Children of Henri Campau and Monique Seguin dit Laderoute.

1. HENRI, born December 7, 1821, died November 15, 1897,  
married May 26, 1857, Adelaide Regina Beaubien.

## VII

Children of Jean Baptiste Campau and Julie Seguin dit Laderoute.

1. FRANCOIS, born June 15, 1825, married October 28, 1857 Louise Maillon.
2. JULIE, born December 27, 1828, married February 16, 1858 Antoine Deshetres.
3. JULIE GENEVIEVE, born July 15, 1830.
4. JEAN BAPTISTE, born January 6, 1833, married Nov. 24, 1862, Marie Balard.
5. HENRI, born 1839, married August 12, 1862, Eliza Teath.
6. WILLIAM, born April 17, 1842, buried April 19, 1862.

## VII

Children of Jean Baptiste Campau and Elizabeth Thibault.

1. JULIEN, born July 29, 1831.
2. VICTORIA, born July 27, 1833.
3. ZOE, born May 8, 1836.
4. SOPHIE, born March 29, 1838.
5. ADELAIDE, born April 7, 1840.
6. SARAH, born June 3, 1842.
7. ELIZABETH, born June 29, 1844.
8. CHARLES, born November 9, 1846.
9. ADELAIDE, born December 3, 1849.
10. JEAN BAPTISTE, born September 30, 1851.

## VII

Children of Louis Campau and Theotiste Duroseau.

1. ADELAIDE, born December 11, 1836.
2. FRANCOIS, baptized February 13, 1839, married Sept. 5, 1854 Basil Suliere.

## VIII

Children of Daniel Joseph Campau and Marie Francoise Palms.

1. DANIEL JOSEPH, JR., born at Detroit, August 20, 1852, died there October 5, 1927; married about 1920, Catherine DeMille Moore who divorced Judge George William Moore of Detroit (she married Judge Moore in 1885) to marry him. Dan obtained a special dispensation from the Pope and left a nominal income to his wife, as long as she lived, and all of the principal of his estate to his sister, Adele Campau Thompson, and then to the Church. The will was contested by some seventy Campau descendants but they did not break it. They had no children but she had a daughter Cathleen Moore by her first marriage.

2. LOUIS PALMS, born at Detroit, December 20, 1854, died May 9, 1896; married on October 16, 1890, Mary Tilden who died on August 9, 1898.

3. ADELE, born at Detroit, November 7, 1858, died there August 6, 1930; married on November 18, 1878, William G. Thompson, they were divorced about 1883. She adopted her cousin, Adele Emma Palms, daughter of Ange Palms, Jr., and Louisa Meyer, who was born in New Orleans, La., March 6, 1884, died September 17, 1955, buried at Detroit. Little Adele, as she was always known married Hobart Springle of Walkerville, Ontario and Detroit; they lived in Oka, Quebec, in later years.

## VIII

Children of Alexander Macomb Campau and Elizabeth S. Throop.

1. GEORGE THROOP, born July 29, 1847, died February 5, 1879; married in 1873, Mary Livingston.

2. MELANCTHON WOOLSEY.

3. ALEXANDER MACOMB, born in 1848.

4. BARNABE, born October 12, 1849, married first in 1870, Alice C. Stevens; married second Frances Saxton.

5. EMILIE ANGELIQUE, born February 14, 1851, married in 1880, Lt. Fitch, U. S. N.

6. MONTGOMERY THROOP, born October 19, 1852, died May 31, 1881; not married.

7. FRANCES ELIZA, born November 10, 1854; married September 2, 1877, Frederick T. Sibley.

8. ROBERT MCDOUGALL, born December 14, 1856, died in 1902; married in 1881, Lillie Batcheler of Pittsburg.

9. GUY PHILLIPS, died age one year.

10. CHARLOTTE C., born in 1864, died in October, 1954, aged 89 years; married in 1913, Alexander W. Copeland.

## *Dequindre Family*

### I

*Michel* Dagneau Douville Sieur de Quindre, was born in France about 1660, and was buried in Montreal on March 24, 1753. He married at Sorel, Canada, May 18, 1688, Marie Lamy, who was born at Quebec, August 24, 1670. She was a daughter of Isaac Lamy and Marie Madeleine de Cheurainville. Marie was a daughter of Jacques de Cheurainville and Marie Bandon of Paris, France. He was an officer in the celebrated Regiment Carignan - Sallieres, and an ensign and cadet of the Company of M. Mine. The original family name was Daigneaux Douville, but was later known as Dequindre, and the Daigneaux shortened to Dagneau.

### II

1. JEAN DAGNEAU, born at Sorel, December 31, 1694, buried at Montreal, August 27, 1751, married at Long Pointe, March 17, 1728, Elizabeth Rauinbault, who was born at Montreal, December 12, 1705, and daughter of Pierre Rauinbault and Jeanne Francois Simblin.

2. LOUIS CESARE (Caesar), born at Sorel, October 8, 1704, buried at Detroit, February 2, 1767, married at Montreal, December 4, 1736, Marie Anne Picote de Belestre, born in 1714 and buried May 5, 1756, daughter of Francois Marie Picote de Belestre and Marie Catherine Trotier, widow of Jean Cuillerier dit Beaubien. Marie Anne was the only sister of Francois Marie Picote Sieur de Belestre, Jr., the last French Commandant at Detroit. Louis was a Colonel of Militia in Detroit where he settled in 1749, and resided on St. Antoine Street. He signed Fontenay.

3. GUILLAUME, born at Sorel, May 7, 1706, married at Montreal, February 5, 1742, Louise Le Fournier dit Duviviers, who

was born at Montreal, August 29, 1721, and buried at Detroit, March 16, 1761, daughter of Louis Hector Le Fournier and Marie Anne Desjordy.

### III

Children of Louis Césaire Dequindre and Marie Anne Picote.

1. MARIE ANNE, born at Montreal, June 3, 1739, married there December 21, 1758, Francois Morin, born in 1726 in parish of St. Pierre de Jarnac, diocese of Saintes, provence of Saintonge, France, son of Phillippe Morin and Marguerite Monier.

2. PIERRE LOUIS, born at Montreal, July 7, 1740, buried at Detroit, April 18, 1784.

3. ANTOINE CESAIRE, born at St. Joseph, September 1, 1741.

4. FRANCOIS GUILLAUME, Sieur de la Picanier, born at Montreal July 23, 1747, buried at Sandwich, May 23, 1823, married at Detroit, February 11, 1779, Therese Boyer, born at Detroit October 16, 1755, buried at Sandwich December 28, 1808, widow of Jean Baptiste Casse dit St. Aubin; daughter of Ignace Boyer and Angelique Pepin dit Descardonnets.

5. MARIE LOUISE, born at Montreal June 1, 1749.

6. ALEXIS JEAN, born at Detroit July 10, buried Sept. 16, 1750.

7. ANTOINE Lapieanniere dit Pontchartrain, born at Detroit, 1:00 A.M., August 24, 1751, buried there April 5, 1814, married in 1780 Catherine Desriviere Lamoinodiere, who was born in 1757, and buried May 12, 1817.

8. CHARLES Stanislas dit Fontenay, married at Sandwich, November 18, 1780, Marie Catherine Chene dit Labutte, born at Detroit, February 23, 1761, buried at Sandwich, March 3, 1787, daughter of Pierre Chene dit Labutte and Marie Anne Cuillerier dit Beaubien.

9. CHARLES ) buried May 25, 1756.

) Twins born May 3,

10. ALEXIS ) buried June 30, 1756.

### IV

Children of Francois Guillaume Dequindre and Therese Boyer.

1. FRANCOIS, born at Detroit 7:00 A.M., June 7, 1780, married there November 26, 1822, Regina Petit, born at Sandwich, July 16, 1784, widow of Pierre Phoenix and Joseph Giard; daughter of Nicolas Petit and Isabelle Charon dit Cabanac.

2. CATHERINE, born at Detroit, May 30, 1782, married at Sandwich, February 14, 1803, Louis Villers dit St. Louis, born at Sandwich, March 22, 1777; son of Louis Villers dit St. Louis and Charlotte Reguindeau.

3. ANTOINE, born at Detroit, August 8, 1784, married at Sandwich, October 25, 1808, Jeanne Pilet, born at Sandwich, November 18, 1790, daughter of Jean Baptiste Pilet and Madeleine Peltier.

4. THERESE, born at Detroit 4:00 A.M., August 26, 1787, buried at Sandwich, February 27, 1829, married there January 21, 1812, Pierre Belleperche, born at Sandwich, May 21, 1784, buried there, December 19, 1837, son of Jacques Belleperche and Cecile Lanzon.

5. JULIE, born at Sandwich, February 8, 1790, buried there June 25, 1872, married there February 25, 1811, Nicolas Langlois, son of Antoine Langlois and Marie Desanges Rochereau dit L'esperance.

6. IGNACE, born at Sandwich, August 14, 1792, buried there September 7, 1793.

7. CHARLES, born at Sandwich, October 27, 1794, married there January 7, 1830, Julie Maillou, daughter of Joseph Maillou and Genevieve Deshetres.

#### IV

Children of Antoine Dequindre and Catherine Desrivieres Lamoinodiere.

1. ANTOINE, born at Detroit, June 18, 1781 at noon, buried there February 28, 1843, married there September 7, 1809, Catherine Chapoton, born at Detroit, December 8, 1788, daughter of Louis Chapoton and Catherine Meloche. Antoine was an officer of the Legionary Corps with Colonel Brush.

2. CATHERINE, born at Detroit, December 27, 1782, buried May 2, 1792.

3. JULIE, born at Detroit, October 7, 1784.

4. LOUIS, born at Detroit, August 18, 1786, died in 1829, married there November 26, 1817, Marie Rose Louise Desnoyers, born at Detroit, November 12, 1801, buried September 22, 1825, daughter of Pierre Jean Desnoyers and Marie Louis Gobeil. They had a daughter Anne born September 27, 1819, buried February 22, 1890, who married May 26, 1847, Edward Lansing, who was born in 1815. Their two daughters were Marie Lansing, and Annette (Nettie) Lansing, who married Judge C. Reilly.

5. ADELAIDE, born at Detroit 5:00 A.M., August 21, 1788, buried there June 2, 1862, married there May 18, 1808, Joseph Campau. A daughter, Catherine Desrivieres married Francis Palms.

6. PIERRE JEAN BAPTISTE, born at Detroit 5:00 A.M., April 8, 1790, married there first, August 31, 1819, Suzanne Robert, born at Ste. Monique, Lower Canada in 1793, buried at Detroit, May 19, 1824, daughter of Joseph Robert and Suzanne Leroine; second at Detroit June 19, 1827, Marie Desanges Drouillard, born at St. Antoine, Raisin River, February 9, 1809, daughter of Dominic Drouillard and Josette Laviolette.

7. TIMOTHY, born at Detroit, January 1, 1792, buried there June 22, 1837, married at Sandwich, November 18, 1823, Genevieve Godet dit Marentette, born at Sandwich January 23, 1805, daughter of Dominic Godet dit Marentette and Marie Louise Navarre.

8. BENJAMIN, born November 26, 1793, buried October 30, 1813.

9. CATHERINE EDESSE, born at Detroit, January 18, 1797, buried there March 15, 1875, married there October 18, 1824, Pierre Beaubien, born at Detroit, June 8, 1793, buried December 30, 1855, son of Pierre Jean Marie Cuillerier dit Beaubien and Claire Gouin. A daughter became Mrs. Joseph Lewis, cousin of Alexander Lewis, Esq.

10. JULIE, born at Detroit, June 20, 1799, buried there Jan. 16, 1835, married there August 21, 1822, Judge Charles Moran, born at Detroit, April 21, 1797, died there October 13, 1876; son of Charles Moran and Catherine Vessiere dit Laferte.

#### IV

Children of Charles Stanislas and Catherine Chene.

1. MARIE CATHERINE, born at Sandwich, July 22, 1783,

married there February 14, 1804, Paul Reaume, born there Jan. 18, 1779, son of Bonaventure Reaume and Jeanne Deshetres.

2. PALAGIA, born at Sandwich, May 26, 1785.

3. CATHERINE, born in 1775, baptized at Sandwich, June 3, 1791, (natural daughter) married there February 2, 1795, Gabriel Peltier, born at Sandwich June 26, 1769, son of Andre Peltier and Catherine Meloche.

## *Sketch of Palms Family*

*F*rancois Palms and his wife Marie Rosenboeck are the earliest members of this family that I have been able to trace. As far as I have been able to determine, they lived and died in Belgium. There were seven children by this union, but we know very little about the children who remained in Belgium and nothing about their descendants. Of their children we are primarily interested in our direct line.

From "The City of Detroit" by C. M. Burton, I quote from the article on the PALMS FAMILY which was written by Charles L. Palms. "Ange Palms was a commissary in the French army when Napoleon I was at the zenith of his power and followed the fortunes of his great commander until the disastrous battle of Waterloo. He was decorated with the Legion of Honor for his successful effort to save a part of the ammunition on the Waterloo battle field. During the stormy period involving the dethronement of Charles X and the elevation to the throne of Louis Philippe, the citizen king, Ange Palms was obliged to leave Belgium. (Dethronement of Charles X was in 1830, stormy period was 1827-28-29.) Following the close of the Napoleonic wars, he returned to Antwerp, where he conducted an extensive manufacturing establishment. (Napoleonic wars ended after the battle of Waterloo, June 18, 1815.) This was destroyed by fire in 1831. He then gathered the remnants of his fortune together and after two years spent in Mayance, Germany, he came to America, bringing with him letters of introduction from the Prince of Liege to President Martin Van Buren. (Martin Van Buren was Vice President under Jackson 1832-36; President in 1836-40.) He was accompanied by his wife, four sons and two daughters and in their travels they proceeded as far westward as Detroit, where they took up their abode. On the 26th of August of the same year Mrs. Palms fell a victim to the cholera scourge which was creeping over the land. Ange Palms remained for a few years in Detroit and then removed

with his family to New Orleans, where he established a manufacturing business and continued to make his home until his death, which occurred in 1876, when he had reached an advanced age." The notes in parentheses are mine. This is a very interesting account of Ange Palms however, I am afraid it has been somewhat elaborated upon by the writer. Also to the best of our knowledge, Ange died July 28, 1866, when he was 87 years of age. The 1876 is probably a printer's error. The family tradition about Ange chartering the ship Martha, loading it with produce from his mills and sailing for America brings some questions to mind as I have never found anyone who knew what he manufactured either in Belgium or in New Orleans.

A few years ago I asked Francois de Champeaux to check the records in Belgium for any data on Ange Palms. While many records were destroyed when the Germans came through in World War I and II we thought something might be found. He went to Antwerp, where he engaged the assistant to the Director of Archives in the Record Office of the city to undertake the research; no results. He went to Waterloo, and found no trace whatever. He also inquired at the Paris Archives. To quote from Francois letter "which does not mean Ange was not at a period of his life commissary in the French army."

The first Directory of Detroit, was published in 1837. Francis Palms is the only member of the family listed in it and he was living on Congress Street above Woodward Avenue. I believe Louis Palms lived for a time in Pontiac; perhaps the others did also. I do not know why Ange Palms and several of his children moved to New Orleans, perhaps there were relatives or friends living there. From the diary of Mrs. McVay, great aunt of Catharine Crapo Bullard, "February 26, 1841. Have become acquainted with the ladies who are boarding here they have all called on me, Mrs. Quick, Mrs. Ferris, Mrs. Palms (possibly a first wife of Jean Pierre Palms), etc." As far as we know there was no Mrs. Palms in Ange's family at that time. Mrs. McVay was staying at the Louisana Hotel in New Orleans, and was paying \$10.00 per week for room and board.

On May 10, 1836, Francis Palms was married at Detroit, to Martha Burnett Larned, a great grand daughter of Aniquiba, Chief of the St. Joseph River Potawatomi, (great main village). From the records of St. Anne Church "Mariage. Le dix Mai mil huit cent trente six, toutes les formalites civiles et religieuses ducement observies, nous pretre soussigne, avons donne la benediction

nuptiale a Francis Palms et a Martha Larned. Temoins N. Guichard, J. M. Tontion

Signes F. V. Badin V. G.”

She died on February 18, 1838, leaving a small son Francis F. Palms. Marie Therese Palms, Francis sister, took over the care of the baby and when they moved to New Orleans, a few years later, F. F. Palms went with them and he was brought up in the South and served in the Confederate army during the Civil War. At this time Francis Palms was a young man 27 years of age, who was just becoming established in his new surroundings. The loss of his young wife, not yet 22 years of age, must have been a severe setback to him.

On April 4, 1838, he declared his intention to become a citizen of the United States to the Supreme Court of Michigan and stated that he had resided in the State upwards of five years. This process evidently took ten years in those days as he received his final papers on June 30, 1848.

It was nearly five years after Martha died when he again took the vows of matrimony, on November 26, 1842, with Catherine Desriviere Campau, a daughter of Joseph Campau and Adelaide Dequindre. (Marie Francoise Palms, a sister of Francis married Daniel J. Campau, a brother of Catherine Campau.) Francis and C. D. C. Palms had three children, the first two of whom died young, a daughter, Clotilde, reached maturity and married Dr. J. B. Book on August 28, 1889.

Evidently C. D. C. Palms and Francis separated about 1862 and she went to live in Montreal, where Clotilde attended the convent Villa Maria with one or two interruptions until 1868. As Francis Palms was a dealer in real estate this separation caused him much trouble. She gave power of attorney to Francis Palms, Judge Charles Moran and Charles Peltier, dated December 28, 1865; this was revoked November 23, 1868. He then did his real estate business through various partnerships and companies that he formed.

There is a letter from C. D. C. Palms to her uncle Judge Charles Moran, dated Montreal, August 15, 1862, in which she says, “Francis and some of the family are on one side and some of my brothers are on the other side.” Her mother, Adelaide Dequindre Campau, died May 30, 1862, she had remained in the Roman Catholic faith while some of her children had left it a number of years before their mother’s death. I believe Francis Palms had lost interest in

the faith at this time; certainly he and C. D. C. Palms had definitely separated. A letter from a school friend named Evelyn to Clotilde Palms dated July 26, 1868, congratulates her on her escape from "Castle Dismal and the watchful vigilance of your maternal relation." Also asks, "did your mother follow you to Detroit?"

From this we can assume that Clotilde was through with the convent and the church at this time. She lived with her father until the fall of 1869, when C. D. C. Palms returned to Detroit from Montreal; then went to live with her mother at 34 Alfred Street in Detroit for a few years.

In 1875, Clotilde went to live with her father at 345 Jefferson Avenue, East; on the north side of the street near St. Antoine Street. C. D. C. Palms died on March 28, 1880.

Mother saved quite a number of old letters dating from 1843, and it is interesting to note that while they all spoke French and received letters in French from others, all the letters exchanged between mother, father and daughter are in English. Also the letters from Ange Palms, Jr., and the Wilders in New Orleans, are in English. This is especially noticeable as Francis Palms was twenty-three when he came to America. On the other hand, F. F. Palms spoke English well but with a delightful accent, and French was always spoken at home by all the children.

There are many interesting stories about Francis Palms and his peculiarities. I will try to tell a few.

He had a wonderful memory and kept personal records of all his timber lands and real estate. When he was out checking his timber and buying lands he could check the descriptions from memory. Also when he was out to buy lands he would wear old clothes, etc., which was only natural as one would not go into the woods in city clothes.

He never bought a newspaper, but would stop at the Biddle House on his way down town every morning and read the newspaper there.

There is an interesting story that when F. F. Palms finally decided to return to Detroit about 1880, in his father's declining years, neither father or son recognized the other. The long years of separation had made them as strangers. There are a number of letters from the various brothers, sisters, nephews and nieces in New Orleans to Francis Palms in Detroit, but there was not one from F. F. Palms to his father among the letters mother had saved.

As far as I have been able to determine Francis Palms never visited his relatives in New Orleans.

After F. F. Palms returned to Detroit he lived on Congress Street not far from his father and there is also a tale about how he and his family were waiting for Francis Palms to die, after his last stroke, so they would have the money to live the way they would like. Evidently Francis did not give his son as much money as he would have liked during his lifetime.

The locks on the doors were not very good in those days so every night Francis Palms would place a stick of fire wood by the door of his house in such a manner that if any intruder tried to open the door it would knock over the stick of fire wood with a terrible noise. A pretty efficient burglar alarm.

Francis Palms was supposed to be frugal and close with his money, and I guess he was. He certainly had ability to make money and was the one member of his family who was very successful in amassing a fortune. Among the letters I have examined there are many requests for financial assistance and it is interesting to note that he came to the help of his brother, Ange Palms, Jr., several times, in quite substantial amounts and I feel sure he never thought he would receive anything in return. He undoubtedly could not and did not meet all demands that were made upon him and probably most of those who benefited did not think that he gave them enough.

This letter from his brother Ange is similar to many others.

Websterville P.O,  
Harris Co  
Texas  
Sept 23d 1877.

Francis Palms Esqr  
Detroit Mich-

Dear Brother

Your favor of the 10th inst Enclosing draft for \$1200 - on New York was received on the 20th the inclemency of the weather having somewhat delayed the mails - The Windmill has been detained by damage to the Rail Roads occasioned by the late Storm, but is expected daily - The Island of Galveston was again inundated & the two R. Road Bridges 2½ miles in length each, over West Bay destroyed for a ¼ of a mile, 50 Costers of the Bay & Gulf were recked in the Harbor & the

Salt Water will render the land & gardens unfit for cultivation for 1 or 2 years, The wind ranged here from 40 to 56 miles per hour, however we sustained no damage, the water did not Rise within 12 feet of the ground level during the Storm - This our Place in Morris Cove was one's the Pirate Lafit's resort, and later the home of the famous Slaver & Forger Monroe Edwards - Our stock is gradually increasing, a fine Mare Colt, and Bull calf came in from the Prairy lately, cattle need little or no care here we are all very busy, prepairing to receive the Mills, and plant cane, geathering fodder etc - The Sugar Mill & apertainences will be here on the 15th of October & if you can Spare the Balance \$544 - to meet engagement's by that time you will greatly oblige - My wife & children never expected such generosity & promptness All send love & Kind Regards

Yours Truly

A. Palms

Francis Palms died in November 1886, and his will was probated on January 4, 1887. There was much discussion in the newspapers of the time and they printed the entire will. The heirs were not satisfied with the terms of the will so started a joint legal battle to determine the validity and construction. Otto Kirchner represented F. F. Palms, Isaac Marston and Col. John Atkinson represented the minor children, and ex-Judge Cooley and Prof. Charles A. Kent represented Clotilde Palms at the trial before Judge Jennison. According to the papers this was considered the greatest array of legal talent in Michigan. Clotilde is referred to as attracting more attention than the great attorneys and always with that half smile that seems habitual.

The Circuit Court held that the will was not valid as trusts could not be continued through the grandchildren. However, the Supreme Court, in June 1887, ruled that the will was valid and would hold. There were many editorials and even sermons against the will saying a large part of the property should go to public benefit. Even the Jesuits had hoped to receive the house which was next door to St. Peter and St. Paul's Cathedral.

The property was not left outright to the children but in trust for their children. Therefore the Estate was kept intact with the two heirs as life tenants. In 1912, at the request of William Palms, the real estate and securities were divided between the children of

F. F. Palms and Clotilde Palms Book, and the mineral and timber lands were put into the Palms Book Land Co., with the stock interest divided between the two families.

The will written in his own perfect hand writing follows:

Last Will and testament of  
Francis Palms of Detroit Michigan.

I hereby give: devise and bequeath all my property to Francis F. Palms, Clotilde Palms and Michael W. O'Brien as trustees and in trust for the uses and purposes following, to wit -

1st to collect all rents and other moneys owing to my Estate; to sell, lease, repair and improve any of my property; to invest and reinvest the proceeds thereof in lands in the City of Detroit and interest and dividend paying Securities; and to do all acts and to pay all necessary expenses for the care, protection and management of my estate that I might do if alive -

2d To pay five thousand dollars to my brother Ange Palms. -

3d To pay one thousand dollars to the Little Sisters of the Poor of Detroit.

4th To pay one thousand dollars to the Saint Vincent female Orphan Asylum of Detroit.

5th To pay semiannually one half of the net income of my Estate to my son Francis F. Palms during his life and the other half to my daughter Clotilde Palms during her life.

6th Upon the death of my son to pay one half of the principal of my Estate to his children in equal portions. If no issue survive him then the same to be paid to the children of my daughter upon her death.

7th Upon the death of my daughter to pay one half of the principal of my Estate to her children in equal portions. If no issue survive her then the same to be paid to the children of my son upon his death.

8th Upon the death of either of my children leaving no issue the entire net income of my Estate shall be paid to my surviving child during his or her life.

9th If any of my grandchildren die before their father (he being my son) or before their mother (she being my daughter) leaving issue; such issue shall be entitled to the share of such grandchild.

10th The share of any grandchild who may be a minor upon the death of his father (he being my son) or of his mother (she being my daughter) shall remain a part of said trust Estate and under the

management of said trustees until such child shall be of age. In that case said trustees shall make such allowance as to them may seem proper for the support and education of such grandchild.

11th I hereby appoint Frederick E. Driggs as trustee of my Estate to fill the vacancy which may be made by the death, resignation or incapacity of either of my said trustees. Giving him the same interest and Estate and the same power and authority as is hereby given to the trustees first herein named.

12th If either of my children contest this my will and seek to have the same declared invalid, such child shall receive no portion of my Estate and in such case I direct that the whole net income thereof be paid to my other child during his or her life.

13th I hereby appoint Francis F. Palms, Clotilde Palms and Michael W. O'Brien the executors of this my will. In witness whereof, I the said Francis Palms, have hereunto set my hand this twenty sixth day of July 1884.

Francis Palms

Signed and declared by the said Francis Palms as and for his last will and testament in the presence of us (both being present at the same time) who, at his request, in his presence and in the presence of each other, have hereunto subscribed our names as witnesses.

Henry H. Swan, Detroit, Michigan.

Elijah W. Meddaugh, Detroit, Michigan.

I Francis Palms of Detroit Michigan having made my last will and testament, bearing date the sixth day of July 1884 do now make this codicil to be taken as a part of the same.

First - I do hereby ratify and confirm said will in every respect save as far as any part of it is inconsistent with this codicil.

Second - I hereby direct that the royalties and other moneys received from leases of mineral lands, whether such leases be made by me during my life or by my executors and trustees after my death, shall be considered as a portion of the capital of my Estate and shall be invested as such by my executors and trustees - The income derived from such capital to be paid to my children as in my will provided - The accumulation from this source not to continue longer than the minority of my grandchildren now living, after which the royalties and income from mineral lands shall be

paid to my children -

Third - I hereby remove the restriction in my will directing the executors and trustees to invest and reinvest the proceeds of my Estate in lands in the City of Detroit and interest and dividend paying securities and hereby authorize my said executors and trustees to make such investments as in their judgement may be for the best interest of my Estate.

Fourth - If either of my children contests this codicil to my will and seeks to have the same declared invalid, such child shall receive no portion of my Estate, and in such a case I direct that the whole net income thereof be paid to my other child during his or her life -

Fifth - It is my wish that my executors and trustees be not required to give bonds -

In witness whereof I Francis Palms, have, to this codicil to my last will and testament, subscribed my name this third day of September 1886 - at said Detroit.

Francis Palms

Signed and declared by the said Francis Palms as and for a codicil to his last will and testament, in the presence of us (both being present at the same time) who at his request, in his presence and in the presence of each other have hereunto subscribed our names as witnesses.

E. W. Meddaugh - Detroit, Michigan.

Henry H. Swan - Detroit, Michigan.

State of Michigan County of Wayne SS. Probate Court for said County. I, Edgar O. Durfee, Judge of Probate in and for said County, do hereby certify that the foregoing instruments were this day duly proved and allowed as and for the last will and testament of Francis Palms late of Detroit in said County deceased, as more fully appears from the order entered in the journal of said Court.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of said Court at Detroit this fourth day of January A D 1887

Edgar O. Durfee  
Judge of Probate

The Codicil is also written by Francis Palms but his hand was not as steady as it was two years earlier when he wrote the will. Also the declaration for the witnesses was written by someone else.

Before Francis Palms had been in this country many years he started buying timber lands. The earliest tax receipts that I have found are for the years of 1837 and 1838, in Van Buren County. Eventually he owned land in many of the Counties of the State of Michigan and in several of the Counties in Wisconsin. Many of the lands in Michigan were in the name of Palms and Driggs and later in the Peninsular Land Co. He bought lands from individuals, on redemption certificates for tax title, scrip certificates under the Agricultural College Act of July 2, 1862, and military land warrants. I do not know if he cut his own timber in Michigan or not but I assume that he did some cutting and some contracting to others, the same as he did in Wisconsin. He had lands that were subdivided into lots at various townsites, some of which became ghost towns and others grew, such as Seney and Newberry, in the Upper Peninsula. There were rights of way sold to railroads across numerous pieces of land that he owned. There were mining ventures in the Upper Peninsula of Michigan and in Canada, some of which were successful and others, such as the Desert Lake Mining Co. were not. He bought lands in Alger and Schoolcraft Counties in 1881, which shows that he did not abandon Michigan after he started to purchase lands in Wisconsin.

He acquired lands in Wisconsin at least as early as 1855, as there are tax receipts for that year. In 1867, he bought School and University lands at \$50.00 per forty, \$13.00 down with \$2.08 interest and ten years to pay the balance of purchase price. In 1882, he bought 114 redemption certificates, for forty acres each, \$1.77 per forty, for taxes, interest and charges for 1881, all in Langlade County, Wis. There are letters from cruisers listing the lands, quantity of timber, quality and number of logs per m (thousand feet). Most of the pine was of No. 1 quality and ran 2, 2½, or occasionally 3 logs per m. There were many cases of trespass and while some must have gone unnoticed, it is surprising how many the cruisers detected, traced the logs and the attorneys finally collected for the timber that was stolen. A letter from D. W. Campbell, a cruiser, dated March 22, 1878, stated that J. S. Sherman of Eau Claire had cut 50 m of good pine on the bank of the stream and it is worth \$2.25 per m this year. Campbell estimated 64116.28 acres of

land in 1871, 72, and 1873 for Francis Palms at 4¢ an acre, minutes to locate 33 forties at \$5.00 per forty. September 8, 1873, Campbell had been on the headwaters of both branches of the Flambeau "and find that there is not the amount of pine that some men thinks there is there is a large amount of waste lands (no pine)."

Many of the lands and operations in Wisconsin were in the name of Palms and Bacon. Francis Palms was President of the Beef Slough Manufacturing, Booming, Log Driving and Transportation Co. for several years and J. H. Bacon was vice president and superintendant. On June 11, 1869, Bacon wrote about breaking a log jam, saying he had put on 30 men and would charge the expense to Pound Holbert & Co. "When I got to Chippewa Falls I found they had got a hole through the jam, but had not got more than one third of the logs off and proposed to leave it until the water raised which would cause another jam as bad as the first, which we could not submit to if possible to prevent."

The head of Beef Slough was in the Chippewa River and the lower end was in the Mississippi River. The Beef Slough Co. had the exclusive right to boom, etc., in these waters. They were allowed to charge 75¢ per m for all logs passing through their dams, 2¢ for R. R. ties, and 1¢ for fence posts. There was a mill site at the lower end of the Slough and the village of North Alma was platted and laid out in 1870. However, there were so many problems in operating the Beef Slough Co. that in 1873 he sold the entire stock of the company to The Mississippi River Logging Company. (F. Weyerhauser was president.)

In the early days both the Federal and State Governments paid for improvements with wild lands. When the military road from Fort Howard (Green Bay, Wisc.) to Fort Wilkins on the Keweenaw Peninsula was constructed, wild lands were used to pay for the work. A John W. Babcock built 75½ miles of this road and received land rights which he in turn assigned to Fox and Weston of Painted Post, N. Y. Francis Palms bought the rights from Fox & Weston and on November 27, 1871, received a deed from the State of Wisconsin for 8626.95 acres of land for these rights.

There were individuals and agencies in the various Counties of Wisconsin who would pay the taxes at a discount for the out of State land owners. They did this by buying Township and County obligations at a discount; 75 to 90% of face value, then use them at par value to pay the taxes. A. R. Barrows of Chippewa Falls

handled taxes in that County and he was also County Treasurer. T. P. Mathews of Lincoln County, had a land and tax paying agency and used Francis Palms name as reference on his letterhead.

In 1877 Francis Palms had about 150,000 acres of land in Wisconsin. This entailed constant supervision and there were always the hazards of storm and fire as well as theft. When cruisers reported fire damage on certain forties it was reported to the County Treasurer immediately so they could be removed from the tax roll. J. S. Carr, an attorney in Chippewa Falls, handled many trespass cases in the 1870's. The Wisconsin Central Railroad was among the violators for the timbers they used to build bridges, etc.

In later years he devoted much of his time and money to the development of business properties and purchases of centrally located real estate in the city of Detroit; various manufacturing enterprises, insurance business and banking.

For anyone interested in more detail on the business interests of Francis Palms, I would suggest they pay a visit to the Burton Historical Collection where his old papers and records are preserved.

## *Palms Family*

### I

*F*rancois Palms and his wife, Marie Rosenboeck, lived and died in Antwerp, Belgium, as far I have been able to determine. A son Ange, left Belgium in 1833 with his wife and family and founded the Palms line in America.

### II

Children of Francois Palms and Marie Rosenboeck.

1. ANGE, born at Antwerp, Belgium, March 4, 1779, died at New Orleans, Louisiana, July 28, 1866; married in Belgium on November 25, 1805, Jeanne Catherine Peteers, who was born at Malines, Belgium, February 29, 1780, died of cholera at Detroit, Michigan, August 25, 1834. She was the daughter of Pierre Peteers and Jeanne Catherine Tuymen. According to family tradition, Ange left Belgium May 17, 1833, with his wife and six children on the ship Martha, which he chartered and loaded with produce from his mills. They landed in New York and went on to Detroit in the same year. Several years later Ange moved to New Orleans, Louisiana, arriving there November 18, 1841.

2. FRANCOIS, born March 24, 1791, died March 21, 1817; he was a priest.

3. FRANCOISE, married Benklers.

4. JEROME, a banker in Antwerp, Belgium.

5. BAPTISTE.

6. MARIE ANNE, married William Van Dick.

7. ELISE, married Calhouy.

### III

#### Children of Ange Palms and Jeanne Catherine Peteers.

1. JEAN PIERRE, born at Antwerp, Belgium in 1809, died April 17, 1884; married Fannie Schwartz on July 30, 1881. He may have gone to New Orleans at an early date and been previously married as there was a Mrs. Palms in New Orleans in February, 1841.

2. FRANCIS, born at Antwerp, Belgium, December 10, 1810, died at Detroit, Michigan, Wednesday, November 6, 1886; married first at Detroit, by F. V. Badin, V. G., on May 10, 1836, Martha Larned who was born at Detroit, May 9, 1816, died there February 18, 1838. Married second, at the Cathedral of St. Anne, by the Rt. Revd. P. P. Lefevere on November 26, 1842, Catherine Desriviere Campau. She was born at Detroit, October 13, 1818, died there March 28, 1880; a daughter of Joseph Campau and Adelaide Dequindre.

3. MARIE THERESE, born at Antwerp, Belgium, in 1812 or 13, died at New Orleans, Louisiana, April 4, 1867; married William H. Wilder of Rochester, N. Y. They lived in Detroit until 1843, when they moved to New Orleans.

4. MARIE FRANCOISE, born at Antwerp, Belgium, May 4, 1814, died at Detroit, Michigan, January 31, 1886; married at Detroit, on September 10, 1850, Daniel Joseph Campau. He was born at Detroit, November 18, 1813, died there February 14, 1883; a son of Joseph Campau and Adelaide Dequindre. Three children:

a. DANIEL JOSEPH CAMPAU, JR., born at Detroit, August 20, 1852, died there October 5, 1927; married about 1920, Catherine DeMille Moore, divorced wife of Judge William Moore of Detroit. She died a few years after Dan did. No children.

b. LOUIS PALMS CAMPAU, born at Detroit, December 20, 1854, died May 9, 1896; married on October 16, 1890, Mary Tilden who died August 9, 1898.

c. ADELE CAMPAU, born at Detroit, November 7, 1858, died there August 6, 1930; married on November 18, 1878, William G. Thompson; they were divorced about 1883, no children. She adopted her cousin Adele Emma Palms, who was born in New Orleans, Louisiana, March 6, 1884, died at Montreal, Quebec, September 17, 1955, buried at Detroit; a daughter of Ange Palms, Jr., and Louisa Meyer. She was always called Little Adele.

5. ANGE, JR., born at Antwerp, Belgium, August 5, 1819, died at New Orleans, Louisiana, January 8, 1895; married first in St. Patricks Church, New Orleans, February 11, 1854, Aspasia Rubb. She died of cancer on October 1, 1878. Married second, (in Webster-ville, Texas, I believe) on November 8, 1878, Louisa Meyer, who was born about 1860, died December 13, 1897. Ange and his new wife moved back to New Orleans about this time and his two sons, Alfred Louis and Edward, remained on the farm which was about eight miles from Webster-ville and thirty-three miles from Galveston, where they took their produce by boat. The sons were much put out that their father had married a young girl so soon after the death of their mother.

6. LOUIS, born in Antwerp, Belgium, September 18, 1821, died September 10, 1885, probably at New Orleans; married Eliza Burns on February 3, 1850. She died in New Orleans, July 1, 1894; no children.

#### IV

##### Children of Francis Palms and Martha Larned.

1. FRANCIS FREDERICK, born at Detroit, April 12, 1837, died at New Orleans, Louisiana, March 4, 1905, buried in Mt. Elliot Cemetery, Detroit. On February 22, 1866, he married Eudora E. Devall of West Baton Rouge, Louisiana, who died November 13, 1866. On May 17, 1869, he married Mrs. Celimene C. Castille (Celimene F. Pellerin) who was born at Breau Bridge, St. Martins-ville Parish, Louisiana, July 26, 1851, died at Detroit, Michigan, June 23, 1888. On April 12, 1890, he married Marie A. Martin who was born in St. Martins Parish, Louisiana, February 16, 1855, died at New Orleans, Louisiana, January 7, 1934, buried in Mt. Elliot Cemetery, Detroit, January 9, 1934.

##### Children of Francis Palms and Catherine Desriviere Campau.

1. ALEXANDER DANIEL FRUMENCE, born at Detroit, Michigan, October 27, 1844, died August 6, 1845.

2. DANIEL JOSEPH CAMPAU, born at Detroit, May 20, 1848, died September 9, 1848.

3. CLOTILDE CATHERINE CAMPAU, born at Detroit, Sunday,

September 14, 1851, died there February 4, 1928; married in New York, New York, by Rev. W. W. Page on August 28, 1889, Dr. James Burgess Book who was born at Palermo, Ontario, Canada, Nov. 7, 1843, died at Detroit, January 31, 1916. They are both buried in Roseland Park Cemetery Mausoleum at Detroit. He was the son of Jonathon Johnson Book and Hannah Priscilla Smith. Their descendants are listed under Book Family, Grimsby Branch.

a. JAMES BURGESS BOOK, JR., born at Detroit, June 16, 1890; married on November 3, 1909, Sara Townsend Peck who was born at Saginaw, Michigan, November 9, 1890, daughter of Edward Irving Peck and Lucy Townsend.

b. FRANCIS PALMS BOOK, born at Detroit, March 14, 1893, died there October 4, 1961; married on March 5, 1917, Gertrude Coyne of New York City. She was born July 26, 1893, died June 30, 1956.

c. HERBERT VIVIAN BOOK, born at Detroit, May 5, 1895; married on June 22, 1916, Eleanore Elizabeth Everard, who was born in Kalamazoo, Michigan, April 12, 1896, a daughter of Herbert Henson Everard and Althea Cole Van de Walker.

#### IV

Children of Ange Palms, Jr., and Aspasia Rubb.

1. ALFRED LOUIS, living near Websterville, Texas in 1879.
2. EDWARD, living near Websterville, Texas in 1879.
3. ALICE E., born in New Orleans, Louisiana, September 30, 1861; married Osy Menard, lived in Texas. She wrote to Francis Palms on July 11, 1881, saying she is to marry Osy Menard.
4. EMILY L., born at New Orleans, Louisiana, September 6, 1866.
5. NORMA M., born at New Orleans, Louisiana, June 23, 1870.
6. TEENE (ASPASIE L.), born at New Orleans, February 23, 187?.

Children of Ange Palms, Jr., and Louisa Meyer.

1. ROBERT, born at New Orleans, Louisiana, December 26, 1881.
2. ADELE EMMA, born at New Orleans, Louisiana, March 6,

1884, died at Oka, Quebec, September 17, 1955, buried at Detroit. She was adopted by her cousin Adele Campau Thompson and lived with her in Detroit. She married Hobart Springle of Walkerville, Ontario and Detroit; they went to live in Oka, Quebec, where he died about 1940; no children.

3. MARY FRANCES, born at New Orleans, Louisiana, Sept. 16, 1885.

4. ANGE PETER, born at New Orleans, Louisiana, March 10, 1887.

5. VIOLA LOUISA, born at New Orleans, Louisiana, Sept. 19, 1889.

6. FRANCIS F., born at New Orleans, Louisiana, December 30, 1892.

## V

Children of Francis Frederick Palms and Eudora E. Devall.

1. FRANCIS FREDERICK, JR., born November 13, 1866, died the same day.

Children of Francis Frederick Palms and Celimene C. Castille.

1. CHARLES LOUIS, born at New Orleans, Louisiana, June 2, 1871, died at Detroit, Michigan, March 1, 1925; married on Nov. 21, 1894, Isabelle deMun Walsh, a daughter of Julius S. Walsh of St. Louis, Missouri. She was born November 17, 1874, died at Detroit, December 24, 1949.

2. MARTHA C. (MARIE MATHILDE), born February 26, 1873, died at Paris, France, September 21, 1903; married at Detroit, Michigan, on June 3, 1902, Comte Laurent de Champeaux of Paris, France. He was born January 2, 1872, died in 1921. A son:

a. FRANCOIS MICHEL DE CHAMPEAUX, born in Paris, France, August 10, 1903; married first Genevieve Lantelme, divorced.

aa. GUY DE CHAMPEAUX, born in 1927, died in 1956. Married second, on April 3, 1934, Jacqueline Guimier; they lived in Paris, France, were divorced. One daughter:

bb. CHARLOTTE DE CHAMPEAUX.

3. BERTHA A., born January 16, 1875, died December 17,

1955, at Grosse Pointe, Michigan; married on November 28, 1900, in Detroit, Michigan, A. Ingersoll Lewis who was born August 21, 1874, died October 23, 1919, son of Alexander Lewis. He died from eating ripe olives at a dinner given by Murray Sales. Three children:

a. ELIZABETH LEWIS, born at Detroit, March 12, 1902; married on January 9, 1926, in New York City by the Rev. Peter Hoey, C. S. P., William James Miller, British Colonial Administrative Service. He was born in London, England, October 19, 1895, son of John T. Miller and Emma Chatten Miller. No children.

b. MARIE ANTOINETTE LEWIS, born at Detroit, April 15, 1904; married at Grosse Pointe, Michigan, on June 25, 1927, by Rev. Alonzo P. Nacy, Jerome Hosmer Remick, Jr., son of Jerome Hosmer Remick and Adelaide McCreery. Three children:

aa. JEROME HOSMER REMICK, III, born at Detroit, September 11, 1928.

bb. LEWIS PALMS REMICK, born at Detroit, Oct. 28, 1930; married Ligia Sachs.

aaa. ANNETTE LIGIA REMICK, born at Salvador, Bahia, Brazil, June 30, 1957.

bbb. LEWIS PALMS REMICK, JR., born at Washington, D. C., September 14, 1962.

cc. FENTON MC CREERY REMICK, born at Detroit, September 29, 1934.

c. ALEXANDER INGERSOLL LEWIS, JR., born at Detroit, October 10, 1907; married at Detroit, on October 21, 1933, Marie Tennant Fuger who was born at Manila, Philippine Islands, July 28, 1912. She is a daughter of Major Frederick William Fuger and Marie de Navarre Hall. Three children:

aa. MARIE ELIZABETH LEWIS, born at Detroit, September 3, 1934; married on May 24, 1958, John Foster Crowell.

aaa. ANN ELIZABETH CROWELL, born May 22, 1959.

bbb. SCOTT FOSTER CROWELL, born July 29, 1961.

bb. BARBARA HALL LEWIS, born at Detroit, Oct. 25, 1937.

cc. ALEXANDER INGERSOLL LEWIS, JR., born at Detroit, April 10, 1946.

4. LILLY, born August 29, 1877, died June, 1880.

5. VIOLA FRANCES, born January 24, 1880; married at

Detroit, on June 25, 1905, Dr. Burt Russell Shurly who was born July 4, 1871, died at Detroit, October 20, 1950; son of Colonel Edmund P. Shurly. Five children:

a. MARIE F. SHURLY, born at Detroit, June 16, 1907; married on September 29, 1928, Storm Vanderzee who was born May 13, 1902, a son of John Becker Vanderzee and Mabel Boutwell of Springfield, Massachusetts; live at Grosse Isle, Michigan. Three children:

aa. ROBERT STORM VANDERZEE, born September 3, 1930.

bb. JOHN BECKER VANDERZEE, II, born Oct. 26, 1932; married on July 18, 1959, Jane Bragaw.

aaa. LISA BRYANT VANDERZEE, born Sept. 23, 1960.

bbb. TRINA PALMS VANDERZEE, born Dec. 31, 1961.

cc. ANNE SHURLY VANDERZEE, born May 9, 1940; married on July 7, 1962, Thomas Creed.

b. BEATRICE SHURLY, born at Detroit, February 6, 1910; married first, Robert C. Williams who was born November 4, 1900, a son of William and Sarah Williams of Detroit; divorced, one daughter:

aa. SARAH SHURLY WILLIAMS, born September 9, 1934; married on June 25, 1954, Morse Richard Heineman.

aaa. JOHN ROBERT HEINEMAN, born Jan. 23, 1956.

bbb. MORSE RICHARD HEINEMAN, III, born August 3, 1958.

ccc. SARAH ELIZABETH HEINEMAN, born October 26, 1960.

Married second, Edward Arnett Wilcox who was born October 18, 1910, son of Clarence Edward Wilcox and Marguerite Arnett of Detroit. Divorced.

bb. DIANA BEATRICE WILCOX, born June 25, 1947.

cc. RUSSELL EDWARD WILCOX, born Oct. 8, 1948.

c. BURT RUSSELL SHURLY, JR., born at Detroit, March 12, 1911; married on February 1, 1941, Barbara Squire Fitch who was born January 19, 1916, daughter of John S. Fitch and Pearl B. Squire of Bloomfield Hills, Michigan. They live in Birmingham, Michigan. One son:

aa. BURT RUSSELL SHURLY, III, born Feb. 23, 1944.

d. EDMUND RICHARD SHURLY, born at Detroit, April 9, 1913; married on March 21, 1942, Mary Roma Pinkerton who was born July 25, 1921, daughter of Robert Charles Pinkerton and Roma Fulwell of Grosse Isle, Michigan. They live at Grosse Isle and have four children.

aa. EDMUND RICHARD SHURLY, JR., born Jan. 29, 1943.

bb. KATHERINE PALMS SHURLY, born July 7, 1947.

cc. ROBERT FULWELL SHURLY, born April 18, 1953.

dd. WENDY PALMS SHURLY, born April 5, 1954.

e. FREDERICA PALMS SHURLY, born at Detroit, Oct. 15, 1917; married first, on September 27, 1937, Henry Coman Munroe who was born September 26, 1915, son of Stewart W. Munroe and Harriet Coman. They were divorced; one child:

aa. DANA PALMS MUNROE, born April 19, 1939; married Charles H. Hagen, III, on June 27, 1959.

aaa. CHARLES H. HAGEN, IV, born April 3, 1960.

Married second, on September 27, 1941, Clarkson C. Wormer, III, who was born August 25, 1914, son of Clarkson C. Wormer, Jr., and Elsa K. Wormer of Grosse Pointe, Farms, Michigan. They live at Grosse Isle, Michigan. Three children:

bb. CLARKSON C. WORMER, IV, born Nov. 17, 1942.

cc. SUSAN SHURLY WORMER, born June 10, 1945.

dd. PETER GROVER WORMER, born Feb. 21, 1950.

6. CORINNE MARIE, born September 10, 1882; married at Detroit, in 1908, Hamilton Carhartt, Jr., son of Hamilton Carhartt of Detroit; he died November 25, 1961, age 79 years. They live in California; four children:

a. JOHN PALMS CARHARTT, born at Grosse Pointe, Michigan, October 14, 1912; married on May 24, 1945, in New York City, Ellanore Scott Van Riper who was born November 6, 1922, in St. Louis, Missouri. Four children:

aa. MARIE SHELLEY CARHARTT, born at Pasadena, California, February 22, 1946.

bb. ANNETTE LIGGETT CARHARTT, born at Pasadena, California, March 31, 1948.

cc. JOHN PALMS CARHARTT, JR., born at Pasadena, California, December 7, 1950.

dd. MITCHELL SCOTT CARHARTT, born at Pasadena, California, March 29, 1953.

b. THOMAS PALMS CARHARTT, born at Grosse Pointe, Michigan, Sept. 21, 1916; married on May 15, 1941, in Winchester, Kentucky, Argil Thomas who was born March 13, 1915, at Irvine, Kentucky. Two children:

aa. THOMAS MICHAEL CARHARTT, born at Pasadena, California, January 15, 1946.

bb. LAWRENCE PALMS CARHARTT, born at Dayton, Ohio, April 29, 1949.

c. PETER CARHARTT, died in 1959.

d. MARIE CORINNE PALMS CARHARTT, born at Grosse Pointe, Michigan, May 7, 1921; married on October 7, 1950, in Pasadena, California, Robert John Van Nostrand Abell who was born June 6, 1914, at Wheaton, Illinois.

7. FRANCIS ALOYSIUS, born June 21, 1884, died at Detroit, January 26, 1943, of cancer after an illness of two years; married in 1907, Emeline Chaney, daughter of Henry Allen Chaney and Frances Martha Hall of Detroit. She was born at Detroit, September 2, 1883. They lived in Detroit and Bloomfield Hills, Michigan.

8. WILLIAM JOSEPH, born January 22, 1886, died at Tucson, Arizona, May 19, 1913; not married.

9. JAMES LOUIS, born June 6, 1888, died same day.

Children of Francis Frederick Palms and Marie A. Martin.

1. HELENE MARIE, born February 27, 1891, died at her home in Grosse Pointe, June 2, 1940; married first, on October 27, 1914, Joseph Boyer, Jr., son of Joseph Boyer of Detroit. He was born May 31, 1890, died September 2, 1934. They lived in Detroit and had two children.

a. JOSEPH BOYER, III, born June 15, 1917.

b. FRANCIS PALMS BOYER, born December 19, 1918; married on November 23, 1940, Margaret Mitchell in Grosse Pointe Farms, Michigan. Six children:

aa. FRANCIS PALMS BOYER, born October 9, 1941.

bb. DAVID SCOTT BOYER, born November 15, 1942.

cc. MARY MARGARET BOYER, born Sept. 3, 1946.

dd. DOUGLAS MITCHELL BOYER, born Sept. 1, 1948.

ee. MARTIN BOYER, born January 31, 1950.

ff. MICHAEL WILLS BOYER, born August 5, 1956. Married second, Capt. Edmond C. Fleming; he had a daughter by a previous marriage, MARY PATRICIA FLEMING.

2. CLARENCE MARTIN, born July 30, 1892, died at New Orleans, Louisiana, May 20, 1909; buried in Mt. Elliot Cemetery, Detroit.

3. MARIE LOUISE, born October 28, 1895; married at Detroit, on September 20, 1924, Cleveland Thurber who was born April 12, 1896, a son of Henry T. Thurber and Elizabeth Croul, of Detroit. They live in Grosse Pointe Farms, Michigan. Four children:

a. CLEVELAND THURBER, JR., born August 2, 1925; married on June 22, 1946, Elizabeth Mary Hamilton who was born Dec. 18, 1922, daughter of David Osborne Hamilton and Margarete Bently. They live in Grosse Pointe Farms; three children:

aa. CLEVELAND THURBER, III, born April 8, 1947.

bb. ELIZABETH MARY KING THURBER, born March 17, 1948.

cc. DAVID HAMILTON THURBER, born Dec. 18, 1950.

b. PETER PALMS THURBER (PIERRE), born March 23, 1928; married on April 16, 1955, Ellen Bodley Stites who was born February 14, 1930, daughter of Judge James Walker Stites and Edith Bodley. They live in Grosse Pointe.

aa. EDITH BODLEY THURBER, born April 28, 1956.

bb. JANE CHENOWETH THURBER, born June 29, 1958.

cc. HENRY THOMAS THURBER, born May 19, 1961.

c. JULIE THURBER, born March 11, 1931; married on November 16, 1957, Malcolm John Sutherland who was born June 29, 1929, son of Arthur Douglas Southerland and Florence Gerlock; Their children:

aa. MALCOLM JOHN SUTHERLAND, born Feb. 25, 1959.

bb. MARK THURBER SUTHERLAND, born July 29, 1961.

d. MARIE PALMS THURBER (MITZI), born Sept. 9, 1935; married on May 13, 1961, Douglas Nelson Archibald who was born April 20, 1933, son of H. Douglas Archibald and Dorothy Olson.

aa. NATHAN DOUGLAS ARCHIBALD, born Dec. 3, 1961.

## VI

### Children of Charles Louis Palms and Isabelle deMun Walsh.

1. JOSEPHINE DICKSON WALSH, born February 2, 1896; married on September 26, 1922, in Paris, France, Wilfred Venance Casgrain who was born May 18, 1896, son of Charles William Casgrain and Annie Hammond of Detroit. They live in Grosse Pointe Farms, Michigan. Five children:

- a. JOSEPHINE DICKSON CASGRAIN, born Jan. 7, 1923.
- b. CHARLES WILLIAM CASGRAIN, II, born May 16, 1925; married on September 7, 1946, Merrill Canfield. Two children:
  - aa. CHARLES WILLIAM CASGRAIN, III, born June 16, 1947.
  - bb. ELIZABETH MERRILL CASGRAIN, born July 27, 1949.
- c. ISABELLE DEMUN CASGRAIN, born December 17, 1926; married on June 7, 1951, John C. Donnelly who was born September 27, 1915. Six children:
  - aa. ANN ROBERTS DONNELLY, born June 17, 1952.
  - bb. JOHN CASGRAIN DONNELLY, born August 29, 1953.
  - cc. ISABELLE DEMUN DONNELLY, born June 8, 1955.
  - dd. JOSEPHINE PALMS DONNELLY, born July 17, 1956.
  - ee. LAURA MINTON DONNELLY, born December 4, 1957.
  - ff. SUSAN GAMBRILLE DONNELLY, born Dec. 4, 1957.
- d. WILFRED VENANCE CASGRAIN, JR., born May 26, 1927.
- e. PHILIP DUPERON CASGRAIN, born April 19, 1929, died July 1, 1949.

2. CHARLES LOUIS, JR., born October 28, 1898; married on June 21, 1924, Marion Mark Dwyer who was born June 21, 1904. They live in Grosse Pointe Farms, Michigan.

3. ISABELLE DEMUN, born October 3, 1900; married on November 23, 1923, Harold Buckley who was born at Springfield, Massachusetts, April 4, 1895, died June 14, 1958. Four children:

- a. MARY ANN BUCKLEY, born at Detroit, Oct. 15, 1924.
  - b. CHARLES PALMS BUCKLEY, born at Detroit, March 2, 1926; married on May 25, 1957, Mary Alice Bowen of Riverdale, N.Y. She was born November 6, 1932.
    - aa. LISA BUCKLEY, born at New York, May 28, 1958.
    - bb. ISABELLE PALMS BUCKLEY, born at New York, June 17, 1960.
  - c. ISABELLE DEMUN BUCKLEY, born at Paris, France, May 18, 1934; married at Malibu, California, on September 7, 1957, Paul Simqu who was born at McKeesport, Pennsylvania, February 7, 1924.
    - aa. ALIX DEMUN SIMQU, born at Los Angeles, California, June 25, 1958.
    - bb. PIER PALMS SIMQU, born at Los Angeles, December 16, 1959.
    - cc. BLAISE SIMQU, born at Los Angeles, May 19, 1961.
  - d. ELLEN BUCKLEY, born May 8, 1933; Sister Mary Charles of the Dominican Order.
4. DOROTHY CELEMENE, born in London, England, Oct. 19, 1902; married on October 4, 1924, at Grosse Pointe, Michigan, by Rev. Alanzo P. Nacy, Edward Harold Murphy who was born Nov. 8, 1894, died June 23, 1950; son of Edward M. Murphy and Mary E. Emmendoffer of Pontiac, Michigan. One daughter:
- a. MAUREEN MURPHY, born at Detroit, Aug. 27, 1926; married in Stuttgart, Germany, on January 5, 1957, Charles Wesley Davis who was born in Logansport, Indiana, November 23, 1918.
    - aa. DOROTHY JEANNE DAVIS, born June 15, 1958.

## VI

Children of Francis Aloysius Palms and Emeline Chaney.

- 1. MARTHA CLOTILDE, born at Detroit, July 26, 1908; married at Bloomfield Hills, Michigan, July 7, 1931, William Brown Williams, II, who was born at Lapeer, Michigan, May 30, 1908, son of Harrison Gaylord Williams and Charlotte Davies, divorced. Four children:
  - a. WILLIAM BROWN WILLIAMS, III, born at Detroit, April 2, 1932; married at Bloomfield Hills, Michigan, July 6, 1957,

Mary Ann Bell.

- aa. JOHN WISMER WILLIAMS, born Jan. 22, 1960.
- b. PETER CHARLES WILLIAMS, born Dec. 24, 1933.
- c. JOHN MICHAEL WILLIAMS, born October 18, 1935; ordained June 3, 1961.
- d. JAMES JOSEPH FRANCIS WILLIAMS, born June 9, 1937; married on August 6, 1960, Marilee Saylor.

aa. JAMES JOSEPH WILLIAMS, born April 28, 1961.

2. FRANCIS, born at Detroit, July 2, 1910; married first at Long Island, N. Y. on May 4, 1934, Anne Tobin who was born at Chicago, Ill., Oct. 18, 1912, daughter of Richard Griswold Tobin and Anne Lardner; divorced in 1952. He went to the west coast and married again.

3. HENRY ALLEN CHANEY, born at Detroit, Feb. 3, 1912. died in 1916.

4. JAMES CHANEY, born at Detroit, Sept. 25, 1918, died at Dieppe, France, August 19, 1942. He was a Lieutenant in the Essex Scottish and was killed in action.

5. JOHN CARYL, born at Detroit, May 3, 1921; married at Bloomfield Hills, Michigan, on June 1, 1946, Jeannine Campau Colgrove who was born at Detroit, June 27, 1923, daughter of Lawrence Edwin Colgrove and Gladys Elsie Parker. They live in Pontiac.

6. JEROME, born at Detroit, Sept. 11, 1924; married at Cambridge, Mass. on May 19, 1945, Anne Louise (Nancy) Dormer who was born at Washington, D. C., on January 31, 1923, daughter of Eugene Thomas Dormer and Mae Rosario McGovern. They live in Pontiac, Michigan. Divorced.

## VII

Children of Charles L. Palms, Jr., and Marion Mark Dwyer.

1. CHARLES LOUIS, III, born June 30, 1925; ordained in May 1960.

2. ROBERT MARK, born August 16, 1927; married on Aug. 21, 1952, Suzanne O'Leary, daughter of Howard O'Leary of Grosse Pointe.

3. GEORGE LAUGEL, born December 21, 1928.

4. JOSEPH XAVIER, born March 19, 1938; married on Sept. 27,

1958, Sue M. Fett.

5. MARY, born June 12, 1940; married on November 19, 1960, Edward S. Carpenter, Jr.

a. CATHERINE MARY CARPENTER, born Nov. 16, 1961.

## VII

Children of Francis Palms, Jr., and Anne Tobin.

1. FRANCIS, III, born at Washington, D. C., January 9, 1937.

2. ANTHONY, born at Washington, D. C., January 6, 1940; married there on August 25, 1962, Diane Webber.

3. ANNE TOBIN, born at Washington, D. C., Dec. 20, 1942.

## VII

Children of John Caryl Palms and Jeannine Campau Colgrove.

1. JEANNINE CAMPAU, born at Pontiac, March 24, 1947.

2. JOHN CARYL, JR., born at Pontiac, April 23, 1948.

3. STEPHEN GERARD, born at Pontiac, October 31, 1951.

4. MARY THERESE, born at Pontiac, March 27, 1953.

5. FRANCES ANNE, born at Pontiac, June 25, 1957.

6. JOSEPH MARTIN, born at Pontiac, March 31, 1960.

7. ANTHONY WONG, born January 27, 1951; adopted in 1962.

## VII

Children of Jerome Palms and Anne Louise Dormer.

1. JEROME, JR., born at Rochester, N. Y., April 17, 1947.

2. DAVID ALLEN, born at Pontiac, Mich., Feb. 22, 1949.

3. KATHRYN MARY, born at Pontiac, March 21, 1951.

4. SUSAN TERESA, born at Pontiac, December 31, 1953.

5. JAMES CHANEY, born at Pontiac, October 11, 1955.

6. JULIE, born at Pontiac, July 10, 1958.

## VIII

Children of Robert Mark Palms and Suzanne O'Leary.

1. JULIE, born June 27, 1953.
2. ROBERT MARK, JR., born August 30, 1954.
3. MARIE LOUISE, born November 25, 1957.

## VII

Children of Joseph Xavier Palms and Sue M. Fett.

1. JEFFERY JOSEPH, born September 5, 1959.
2. LORI MARIE, born December 29, 1960.

## *Courts and Locations in New Jersey*

*A* brief outline of the courts and County Seats in Northwestern New Jersey, will better enable one to follow the records of our ancestors.

Previous to 1713, Burlington was the main place of business for this section of New Jersey. The courts and jails were located there, and it was the seat of local government.

On March 11, 1714, the County of Hunterdon was set off and Trenton became the place for public business, courts, etc. On March 15, 1738, Morris County, was set off and Morristown became the seat of government for Northwestern New Jersey. On June 8, 1753, Sussex County was set off and Log Gaol became the County seat. Log Gaol became Johnsonburg, and is located in present day Warren County.

### Sussex County Court House and Jail

The courts of the county were first held at the residence of Jonathan Pettit, in Hartwick township, in accordance with the ordinance of 1753. The locality is now known as Johnsonburg, and lies within the present limits of Warren County. The Log Gaol was built in 1754, and was used for nine years; it was near Pettit's Tavern. Courts were subsequently held at Wolverton's Tavern. In 1763, a new court house and jail were commenced, and they were completed in 1765. Newton is now county seat of Sussex County, and Belvidere is county seat of Warren County, Flemington is county seat of Hunterdon County. Trenton is county seat of Mercer County.

Jugtown, now called West Portal, was a small village in a valley of the Musconetcong mountain and on the road from Phillipsburg to Somerville. It is about twelve miles from Flemington. It contains a tavern, mill and some half dozen dwellings. (From, "History of New Jersey" by Gordon.)

The old road from Phillipsburg went through Jugtown, Perryville, Clinton, Lebanon, Pottersville, White House, North Branch, Somerville, Bound Brook, then to New Brunswick. This is probably the road John Beamer took when he went to New Brunswick to start his journey to Canada.

Jenny Jump Mountain, is a noted eminence in the Northern part of Oxford Township, Warren County, extending Northeast and Southwest for about ten miles, and into Independence Township. A note of interest, "a gold mine is said to exist, but the wise ones have little confidence in the undertaking."

On a map of 1690, in Smith's History of New Jersey, "London Bridge" is near Burlington at the fork of the road.

In the Pennsylvania Archives Series 3rd, Vol. 1, maps of roads and waterways, the old road from Phillipsburg went through Easton to Cayuga Lake, from Cayuga to Berrys, on the Cheneseeo River (Genesee River). A trail led from here through Tonewanto T. (Tonawanda Town) to Niagara landing. Genesee is County seat of Livingston County, N.Y. The site of the village was occupied by an Indian village in the eighteenth century.

John Beamer undoubtedly went up the river from Irondequoit Bay to Berrys, and then took the trail through Tonawanda to Niagara. John Smith and Hannah Wilcox and their family probably took this same route, and Coonrod Book probably did also.

When I was in New Jersey in 1947, I found the country around West Portal, (Jugtown) the Musconetcong valley, the Pequest valley, Hope, and the valley of Beaver creek between Hope and Johnsonburg, to be very lovely. The old houses looked about as I imagine they may have looked in the days that our ancestors lived there. The roads are narrow and winding, and unspoiled by road signs or heavy traffic. Johnsonburg is the exception, the houses there are of a less attractive vintage, but the country around it is beautiful and the old stone houses most attractive.

#### From Snell's History of New Jersey

Greenwich, the most southerly of the townships of Warren County, was originally one of four civil divisions of Sussex County, which at that time embraced Walpack, Newton, Hardwick and Greenwich. At an early date it comprised a large extent of territory, but has from time to time been reduced in size until its dimensions, including Lopatong, were 7 miles in length by 6 in width. Bounded on north by

Lopatong, south by Hunterdon County, west by Delaware River, east by Franklin and Hunterdon Counties. Musconetcong River flows along the southern boundary of the township.

Oxford Township was formed from Greenwich Township about 1753 - 55.

Oxford, known as Old Oxford, Little Oxford, but more familiarly known as Hog Holler, lately assumed the name of Hazen Post Office.

Old Oxford Church, one of oldest 1738 - 44.

Old Oxford grist mill 1780.

Oxford Furnace grist mill 1750 or 55.

Knowlton is one of the N. W. Townships of the county and was formed from Oxford in 1764, and embraced at that time all of Blirstown and part of Hope Township.

Centerville, called Knowlton P.O., Knowlton frame church established here in 1766.

## *German Immigrants and the Shipping Lists*

When I first started my research on early German ancestors, Rupp was considered the authority. His book, "A Collection of Thirty Thousand Names of German, Swiss, Dutch, French and Other Immigrants in Pennsylvania from 1727 to 1776" was very helpful.

After locating some of the names in this book I went to Harrisburg, Pa., to see the original, or I should say photostats of the Captains Lists and the signatures to the oaths of Allegiance and Abjuration. These were not easily read and left much to be desired, except for a student of German writing.

However, in 1934, a very complete and excellent work was published by the Pennsylvania German Society, "Pennsylvania German Pioneers." This was a publication of the Original Lists of Arrivals in the Port of Philadelphia from 1727 to 1808. It is printed in three volumes and contains all the shipping lists that have been preserved, including facsimiles of all the signatures to the oaths. These books are not only more complete, but more accurate than any previously compiled, and genealogists owe a great debt to the authors of these volumes.

It is a difficult matter to identify positively a particular immigrant in the shipping lists as only males over sixteen, in good health, were required to sign the oaths. I have made an extensive study of the available lists and at first thought that Conrad Bock whose signature is on list 276C could be our ancestor. Later however, Conrad Book's signature was found in Ottawa on his petition for land and a comparison showed that neither the writing or spelling were the same.

Many of the German immigrants who came to America in the eighteenth century, were from the Palatinate. This district comprised about 3,500 square miles of land with Heidelberg as capital. Mayance, Spires, Mannheim, and Worms were other large cities of the

electorate. The Palatinate was the cause and theatre of the war between Louis XIV and the rest of Europe.

Rupp stated it as follows: "The unparalleled ravages and desolations by the troops of Louis XIV under Turenne, were the stern prelude of bloody persecutions. To escape the bloody persecutions awaiting them, German and other Protestants emigrated to the English Colonies in America. The period from 1702 - 1727 marks an era in the early German emigration."

The journey to America often commenced at Heilbronn, or Heidelberg on the Neckar river, or some city on the Rhine, where emigrants would gather to begin their long travels by river boat. I often thought the voyage down the Rhine, with its beautiful scenery, would be a great contrast with the terrible hardships of the ocean voyage.

However, Gottlieb Mittelberger in his, "Journey to Pennsylvania in the Year 1750," writes: "This journey lasts from the beginning of May to the end of October, fully half a year, amid such hardships as no one is able to describe adequately with their misery. The cause is because the Rhine boats from Heilbronn to Holland have to pass by 36 custom houses, at all of which the ships are examined, which is done when it suits the convenience of the customhouse officials. In the meantime the ships with the people are detained long, so that the passengers have to spend much money. The trip down the Rhine lasts therefore four, five and even six weeks. When the ships come to Holland, they are detained there likewise five to six weeks. Because things are very dear there, the poor people have to spend nearly all they have during that time."

Upon arrival at Rotterdam, Holland, they would have to wait for the arrival of a ship bound for America. Most of the ships plying the Atlantic to Philadelphia were of English registrar, and as they were sailing to an English Colony, they put into an English port before the long voyage to America.

In England there was further delay before they finally set sail for Philadelphia. Then they were faced with a voyage of from seven to twelve weeks, depending on the wind, with all its hardships.

*Note: Gottlieb Mittelberger came to America on the ship Osgood. He took the oaths on Sept. 29, 1750. In 1754 he returned to his native land and printed his book, "Journey to Pennsylvania in 1756." Thirty two children died during his voyage to America.*

They contracted diseases, which became contagious and death reaped an abundant harvest. Many ships were quarantined in Philadelphia harbour, due to these diseases, and many immigrants died after the ship had dropped anchor. In 1754, two hundred and fifty three, were buried by one undertaker alone.

Mittelberger says of the voyage: "The misery reaches the climax when a gale rages for two or three nights and days, so that every one believes that the ship will go to the bottom with all human beings on board. In such a visitation the people cry and pray most piteously. When in such a gale the sea rages and surges, so that the waves rise often like mountains one above the other, and often tumble over the ship, so that one fears to go down with the ship; when the ship is constantly tossed from side to side by the storm and waves, so that no one can either walk, or sit, or lie, and the closely packed people in the berths are thereby tumbled over each other, both the sick and the well — it will be readily understood that many of these people, none of whom had been prepared for hardships, suffer so terribly from them that they do not survive."

Rev. Muehlenberg, in a report which he sent in 1769, says:

"After much delay one ship after another arrives in the harbor of Philadelphia, when the rough and severe winter is before the door. One or more merchants receive the lists of the freights and the agreement which the emigrants have signed with their own hand in Holland, together with the bills for their travel down the Rhine and the advances of the 'newlanders' for provisions, which they received on the ships on account. Formerly the freight for a single person was six to ten louis d'ors, but now it amounts to fourteen to seventeen louis d'ors. Before the ship is allowed to cast anchor at the harbor front, the passengers are all examined, according to the law in force, by a physician, as to whether any contagious disease exists among them. Then the new arrivals are led in procession to City Hall and there they must render the oath of allegiance to the king of Great Britain. After that they are brought back to the ship. Then announcements are printed in the newspapers, stating how many of the new arrivals are to be sold. Those who have money are released. Whoever has well-to-do friends seeks a loan from them to pay the passage, but there are only a few who succeed. The ship becomes the market-place. The buyers make their choice among the arrivals and bargain with them for a certain number of years and

days. They then take them to the merchant, pay their passage and their other debts and receive from the government authorities a written document, which makes the newcomers their property for a definite period."

So many immigrants came from Germany that it was deemed necessary to do something to insure the peace and security of the country. Therefore, in 1717, the Council passed a law requiring all ship captains to render an account of the number and character of their passengers. In 1727, a law was passed requiring them to take the oath of allegiance. Two years later, 1729, the immigrants were also required to take the oaths of abjuration and fidelity to the proprietor and the laws of the province.

The oath of allegiance is as follows:

"We Subscribers, Natives and Late Inhabitants of the Palatinate upon the Rhine & Places adjacent, having transported ourselves and Families into this Province of Pensilvania, a Colony subject to the Crown of Great Britain, in hopes and Expectation of finding a Retreat & peaceable Settlement therein, Do Solemnly promise & Engage, that We will be faithful & bear true Allegiance to his present MAJESTY KING GEORGE THE SECOND, and his Successors, Kings of Great Britain, and will be faithful to the Proprietor of this Province; And that we will demean ourselves peaceable to all His said Majesties Subjects, and strictly observe & conform to the Laws of England and of this Province, to the utmost of our Power and best of our understanding."

The oaths of abjuration and fidelity are as follows:

"I A B do solemnly & sincerely promise & declare that I will be true and faithful to King George the Second and do solemnly sincerely and truly Profess Testifie & Declare that I do from my Heart abhor, detest & renounce as impious & heretical that wicked Doctrine & Position that Princes Excommunicated or deprived by the Pope or any Authority of the See of Rome may be deposed or murdered by their Subjects or any other whatsoever. And I do declare that no Forreign Prince Person Prelate State or Potentate hath or ought to have any Power Jurisdiction Superiority Preeminence or Authority Ecclesiastical or Spiritual within the Realm of Great Britain or the Dominions thereunto belonging."

"I A B do solemnly sincerely and truly acknowledge profess testify & declare that King George the Second is lawful & rightful King of the Realm of Great Britain & of all others his Dominions &

Countries thereunto belonging, And I do solemnly & sincerely declare that I do believe the Person pretending to be Prince of Wales during the Life of the late King James, and since his Decease pretending to be & taking upon himself the Stile & Title of King of England by the Name of James the third, or of Scotland by the Name of James the Eighth or the Stile & Title of King of Great Britain hath not any Right or Title whatsoever to the Crown of the Realm of Great Britain, nor any other the Dominions thereunto belonging. And I do renounce & refuse any Allegiance or obedience to him & do solemnly promise that I will be true and faithful, & bear true allegiance to King George the Second & to him will be faithful against all traiterous Conspiracies & attempts whatsoever which shall be made against his Person Crown & Dignity & I will do my best Endeavours to disclose & make known to King George the Second & his Successors all Treasons and traiterous Conspiracies which I shall Know to be made against him or any of them. And I will be true & faithful to the Succession of the Crown against him the said James & all other Persons whatsoever as the same is & stands settled by an Act entituled An Act declaring the Rights & Liberties of the Subject & settling the Succession of the Crown to the late Queen Anne & the Heirs of her Body being Protestants, and as the same by one other Act Entituled An Act for the further Limitation of the Crown & better securing the Rights & Liberties of the subject is & stands settled & entailed after the Decease of the said late Queen, & for Default of Issue of the said late Queen, to the late Princess Sophia Electoress & Dutchess Dowager of Hanover & the Heirs of her body being Protestants; and all these things I do plainly & sincerely acknowledge promise & declare according to these express Words by me spoken & according to the plain & common Sense and understanding of the same Words, without any Equivocation mental Evasion or secret Reservation whatsoever. And I do make this Recognition Acknowledgement Renunciation & Promise heartily willingly & truly.”

The lists are arranged as follows: A, the captain's or master's list; B, the signers of the oath of allegiance; and C, the signers of the oaths of abjuration and fidelity. The captains lists were prepared carelessly, did not include the information as required by law, and have a wide variation in spelling. The signatures on the B and C lists are the same except where an x is used, then it is the clerks understanding of the spelling. The C lists are the most

complete. Beginning in August, 1739, the clerk of the Council signed the names of absent passengers to the oath of allegiance, only males over 16, who were well at that time, signed.

Not all the Germans came to America through the port of Philadelphia, many came through the ports of Boston, New York, Baltimore, Charleston and Savannah. However, the names of the settlers who came through these ports are lost, in most cases, as no record was kept of them at the time of their arrival.

The ship, "Two Brothers," made eight annual crossings, arriving in Philadelphia, Oct. 13, 1747; Sept. 15, 1748; Sept. 14, 1749; Aug. 28, 1750; Sept. 21, 1751; Sept. 15, 1752; Sept. 28, 1753; and in 1754.

The greatest number of passengers carried was in 1749, when there were 105 on the list, a total of 312 persons. There is no mention of the passengers being assigned to anyone, so perhaps they were brought over on speculation, or this group of immigrants may have been in better financial position and paid for their own passage. The variance in the number on the list and the number aboard ship, comes from the fact that only males over sixteen were required to sign the oaths. A John Beamer, a John William Young, and a Simon Holler, arrived on this ship in 1749.

(List 131 C) At the Court House at Philadelphia, Thursday, the 14th Sept. 1749.

Present: Benj<sup>m</sup> Shoemaker,     )  
   ) Esquires.  
                                 Joshua Maddox,     )

The Foreigners whose Names are underwritten, imported in the Ship Two Brothers, Thomas Arnot, Master, from Rotterdam, & last from Cowes in England, did this day take & subscribe the usual Oaths to the Government. By List 105. 312 Persons, from the Electorate Palatine and Triers.

On landing, children were often torn from their parents arms, sometimes never to be heard from again. Brothers and sisters separated, often in different colonies, remained separated for years and sometimes for life. In some cases they soon earned their freedom, but they often succumbed to work beyond their strength or grew hopeless and despairing and died of sheer homesickness.

From Snell's, "History of Sussex and Warren Counties," regarding the Redemptioners. "These were persons who sold themselves for a term of years to pay the price of their passage to the

shores of America. These Emigrants, before embarking, signed a bond to the master of the vessel authorizing him, on arrival here, to sell them into service for a term sufficient to pay the price agreed upon for passage."

"After gaining their freedom many of them succeeded in placing themselves in comfortable circumstances, and some even became wealthy men and large land owners."

"Servants of this class were first found along the Delaware River about 1662, and for a quarter of a century after that time domestic or mechanical labor was seldom employed for wages."

"Redemptioners from German and Dutch ports were frequently brought over on speculation, and when landed were sold at public sale. The purchaser had the right to resell the services of the redemptioner, who often passed through several hands before he had served out his term. In 1722, German redemptionists in Philadelphia, sold at ten pounds each for five years of servitude, but in some cases they brought more than that for a single year. After the middle of the Eighteenth Century this form of servitude gradually died out, and finally disappeared, though there were occasional instances of its practice down to and even after, the close of the Revolution."

In the 'Staatsbote' Philadelphia, April 19, 1774, John Beamer ran an ad as follows: "John Beamer, Bethlehem, Twp., Hunterdon, Co. N. J. advertises that his servant, William Nickel, ran away. He is 24 years old and says he was a soldier in Germany." We find in the shipping lists a William Nickel, who signed the oaths on Sept. 27, 1773, and was consigned to Mr. Robert Ritchie. Thus we see that even German immigrants themselves, used redemptioners at quite a late date. Most of the advertisements in this paper were for servants who had run away.

As redemptioners had to serve several years without pay and often under a hard taskmaster, the twentieth century researcher hardly considers it to their discredit if they displayed sufficient spirit to run away.

John Beamer settled in Greenwich, New Jersey, which according to William Faden's map of The Province of New Jersey printed in 1778, was about three or four miles up the Musconnetcong River from the junction with the Delaware and about five miles downstream from Bloomsburg (West Portal or Jugtown, about three miles further east), on the north or west side of the river in Morris County.

Hunterdon County was on the south or east side of the Musconnetcong River. John Beamer, Jr., was born there, according to Nancy Beamer, they then moved to Bethlehem Twp., Hunterdon County, N. J., where he settled on a farm of 192 acres, in the Musconnetcong valley, near present day West Portal.

John William Young settled on the Pequest River, in Oxford Twp. Both of these rivers are tributaries of the Delaware, and the districts are relatively close together. John Beamer, Jr., married Anna Young, daughter of John William Young, another daughter Mary Catherine Young, married Philip Triller, son of William and Maria Gertrantha Triller. The Triller's daughter, Mary Charity Triller, married Sampson Howell who removed to Canada, and his son Triller Howell, married Hannah Smith (of Smith Family A) and lived in Trafalgar Twp., Halton County, Ontario. So it can be seen that many of these early families intermarried, lived in the same general district of N. J., and removed to Canada and settled near Grimsby, Ontario.

The German Immigrants were religious people and they either established their own churches or joined with the English principally in their Presbyterian services. The first church, German Lutheran, was in Potterstown, Hunterdon County, N. J., and was opened for worship in 1731.

German Valley, Morris County, was settled early by the Germans, and the first religious service was held there in 1743. Morris, Sussex, and Warren Counties were originally townships of Hunterdon County.

The German population gradually spread so that it was principally between Lambertville, on the South, Newton on the North, the Delaware on the West, and Bound Brook on the East.

Many of these immigrants removed to Canada, after the Revolutionary War. They remembered their oath of allegiance to the British Crown, and had come to America for peace and the desire for religious freedom.

From 1783, to the end of the century, great numbers of these Loyalists went to Canada by different routes, and various means of transportation. They were hard working, industrious, thrifty, and for the most part, well educated people. The "United Empire Loyalists," of whom the Germans were only a part, were the true pioneers of Ontario. Their whole general average of education and culture was generally high. Their descendants have contributed in

unusual proportion to the soldiers, statesmen, and scholars of the Dominion.

To be the descendant of a United Empire Loyalist is an honor reverently and deservedly treasured by those Canadians who enjoy that high privilege at the present day.

John Beamer traveled by boat as far as Rochester, N. Y., and thence overland to Niagara and Grimsby, probably spending the winter at Niagara, as one child was born there. Coonrod Book came at a later date, drove a team and wagon, and brought cattle and other belongings with him. Presumably there was a fairly good trail by this time.

Upon their arrival at Grimsby, or other destination, the early settlers had to clear the land and build a shelter for their families, then plant crops for the next year. Settlers who had previously arrived were undoubtedly very helpful. John Beamer took up land on the mountain above Grimsby, which is somewhat like the land where he had lived in New Jersey, on the slope of the Musconetcong Mountain running back from the river. Coonrod Book bought a farm from Lar. Larrison, on the shore of the lake, but he and his family lived for some time at Nathaniel Pettit's. Their first houses were small log cabins, but they soon built larger homes of stone and lumber. There was a mill at Grimsby before 1800.

As the children of these early settlers grew up they continued the migration to other parts of Canada, and some of them, back to the United States again.

## *Beamer Family*

*J*ohn Beamer was born in Germany and died in Bethlehem Twp., Hunterdon County, N. J., Feb. 20, 1795. According to Nancy Beamer in her booklet, "Beamer Lore," he was, "the only son of John Beamer of Heidelberg, Germany, ran away from school in that place and came to America about 1752, to avoid military service. He settled in Bethlehem Twp., Hunterdon County, N. J., and married on April 9, 1755, Mary Elizabeth Glassuer, born March 19, 1730, in Baden, Heidelberg, Germany. Their only child was John, born November 27, 1759, in Greenwich, N. J."

Heidelberg was the capital of the Palatinate and on the Neckar River, which flows into the Rhine at Mannheim, it was later in the state of Baden. Many of the Palatine emigrants probably went to Heidelberg to start their journey to America. They may or may not have lived there.

In the shipping lists I have examined there are four John Beamer's and two John William Young's. There are many other Beamer's and Young's in the lists with various first names which do not interest us.

On Sept. 9, 1749, list 128C, a Johannes Böhmer arrived at Philadelphia on the Ship Saint Andrew, by list 111, persons 400 Palatines. On Sept. 14, 1749, list 131C, a Johannes Böhmer arrived at Philadelphia on the Ship Two Brothers, by list 105, 312 persons, from the Electorate of Palatine and Triers. On Aug. 28, 1750, list 153 C, a Johannes Böhmer arrived at Philadelphia on the Ship Two Brothers, by list 98, persons 147. On list 233A, undated, listed between 232C, Dec. 13, 1754, and 234A, Oct. 7, 1755, a Johannes Bemer arrived at Philadelphia on the Ship Two Brothers, from the Electorate of Palatine and Triers, Hapsburg. On Sept. 14, 1749, list 131C, a Johan Wilm Jung arrived on the Ship Two Brothers. On September 29, 1753, list 209, a Johann Wilhelm Jung arrived at

Philadelphia on the Ship Rowland. All the above ships sailed from Rotterdam, Holland. If the signatures of these ancestors were available they could be compared with the signatures on the shipping lists, unfortunately I do not have them.

John Beamer's naturalization paper follows.

"His Excellency Josiah Harvey Esquire Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over the Province of New Jersey and Territories Theron Depending in America Chancellor and Vice Admiral in the Same.

To all whom it may Concern Greeting

These are to Certifie that John Beehmer a Protestant born in the Empire of Germany appeared at a Supreem Court of Judicature held at the City of Burlington in and for his Majesties Colony New Jersey in the Term of November last and by the oath of Simon Shank proved that he had been Resident in said Colony for upwards of Seven Years and had not been Absent from the Same or Some Other of his Majesties Colonies at any one time for the Space of two Months: and produced to the said Court a Certificate of his having received the Sacrament of the Lords Supper on the Twenty Sixth Day of September last in the Presbyterian Congration in Mansfield woodhouse Township, Which was attested upon Oath by the aforesaid Simon Shank and Michael Beder And also that the said John Beehmer in the Term aforsaid in Open Court took the Oaths and made and Subscribed the Declaration appointed in and by an Act of Parliament Passed in the Thirteenth Year of the Reign of the Late King George the Second: Entitled "An Act for Naturalizing Such Foreign Prostestants and Others therin Mentioned as are settled or Shall Settle in any of his Majesties Colonies in America" Agreeable to the said Act in Order for his Naturalization And the said John Beehmer is thereby Naturalized and is to be Esteemed a Natural Born Subject of Great Britain to all Intents and purposes in Testimony whereof I have Caused the Great Seal of the Province of New Jersey to be hereunto affixed this Eighth — Day of December in the third Year of the Reign of George the third King —

Anno Dom 1762

Cha Read Sectry"

There is a Mansfield about six miles from Burlington and near Columbus, New Jersey, so I assume that is where John Beamer

received the Sacrament. Upwards of seven years means more than seven years. As he was married in April, 1755, he must have landed in America in 1754 or earlier as the ships sailed from Europe in the spring and arrived in the fall at Philadelphia or some other port.

According to Minnie Buck Campbell, (a descendant of John Triller Howell, through Philip Triller) John William Young came from Erfurt on the Rhein and married Mary Oller, who also came from Erfurt. (Many people seem to associate all Germany with the Rhein, though Erfurt is over one hundred and fifty miles east of it and on the Gera River. However, they may very well have come from Erfurt.)

A Simon Holler was on the ship Two Brothers when it arrived at Philadelphia on Sept. 14, 1749. As only males over sixteen were required to sign the oaths, this could be Mary Oller's father. The dates of any of the ships I have listed would fit with our ancestors. However, there is no positive way to identify one list in particular. Sometimes whole neighborhoods and communities removed to America at the same time and the three families on list 131C all settled in the same section of New Jersey.

(List 131C) At the Court House at Philadelphia, Thursday, the 14th Sept<sup>r</sup> 1749.

Present: Benj<sup>m</sup> Shoemaker, )  
Joshua Maddox, ) Esquires.

The Foreigners whose Names are underwritten, imported in the Ship Two Brothers, Thomas Arnot, Master, from Rotterdam, & last from Cowes in England, did this day take & subscribe the usual Oaths to the Government. By list 105. 312 Persons, from the Electorate Palatine & Triers. (Trier, Rhineland-Palatinate state, Ger.)

Johann Christ. Bohmer )  
Johann Peter Bohmer ) signed together  
Simon Holler  
Johannes Bohmer  
Johannes Petter Jung )  
Johan Adam (X) Jung ) signed together  
Johan Wilm Jung

Mrs. Campbell also said John William Young settled on the Pequa (Pequest) river. His will and later references to him all say he was from Oxford, probably meaning Oxford Twp., rather than the town of Oxford Furnace, which is a short distance from the Pequest

River. His will from the New Jersey Archives Vol. XXXVIII, wills 1796 - 1800.

“Dec. 28, 1799, Young, John Wm. of Oxford Twp., Sussex Co. Int. Adm’rs - John Young and Philip Triller. Fellow - bondsmen - Christopher Swayze and John De Cou; all of said Co.”

“1799, Dec. 25, Inventory, \$869.66; made by Amos Hogeland and John De Cou.”

We have a record of four children of John William Young and Mary Oller as follows: Anna Mary Young, born Jan. 1756, married John Beamer, Jr., on April 7, 1782; Jacob Young, born in 1760, married Annie Francis Flumerfelt, settled near Bronte, Ontario, and are both buried there; Margaret Young, married John Terryberry; Mary Catherine Young, married Philip Triller, they moved to Canada in 1805 with ten children. Philip Triller was one of the first settlers in Hope, N. J., which is on Beaver Brook.

In 1804, when John Beamer, Jr., was in Bethlehem Twp., to sell the farm and settle the estate, he asked his wife in a letter to write him at Bethlehem or at Philip Triller’s. Hope is some twenty miles from Jugtown, (West Portal) and Oxford is between the two, so they all lived in the same general section of New Jersey.

John Beamer probably first settled in Greenwich, N. J., (on William Faden’s map of The Province of New Jersey, 1778, Greenwich is about 3 or 4 miles up the Musconetcong River from the junction with the Delaware and about five miles down stream from Bloomsbury; West Portal or Jugtown is about three miles further east. It was on the north or west side of the river and was in Morris County then, Warren County now. Hunterdon County was and is on the south or east side of the river.) and later moved to a farm on the Musconetcong River near present day West Portal, formerly Jugtown, Bethlehem Twp., N. J., where the ruins of Opdyke’s Mill can still be seen. His will includes William Clasner, probably a relative of Mary Elizabeth Beamer, and Essema (Effemary) Beamer, There was a great variation in spelling in those days. One of the executors was Daniel Feite of Greenwich Twp. The will from the New Jersey Archives, Vol. XXXVII, Abstracts of will Vol. VIII, 1791-95, is as follows:

“Feb. 20, 1795, Beamer, John, of Bethlehem Twp., Hunterdon Co.; will of. Wife, Mary Elizabeth, real and personal, while widow; should she marry, 10 pounds only. Son, John, 20 pounds and wearing apparel; also real and personal estate after wifes decease or

marriage. Grandson, John Dennis Beamer, 50 pounds when 21. Granddaughter Essema Beamer, 30 pounds, when 18. to William Clasner, 10 pounds. Executors - Daniel Feite, of Greenwich Twp., and Paul Cool, (Kuhl) of Amwell Twp. said Co. Witnesses - Daniel Vliet, (among early settlers of Musconetcong) Peter Creveling (resided near Jugtown in Warren Co.) and Alexander Wilson. Proved May 7, 1795. Lib. 36, P. 156. 1795, April 22, Inventory, pounds 515 - 16 - 6; made by Jacob Hulshizer and Daniel Vliet. File 1700 J."

The deed from John Beamer, Jr., to James Ekman of his father's farm is as follows:

"Vol. 14, page 324, Deeds, Flemington, N. J."

"John Beamer and Anna Beamer to James Eckman and David Covenhoven. Consideration five thousand one hundred and twenty dollars lawful money. Twp of Bethlehem, County of Hunterdon. Begining in the middle of the musconetcong river opposite to a small ash saplin marked for a corner standing close on the south side of said river, in a line of land belonging to David Vliet and from the said ash saplin it runs along the said Vliet's line south twelve degrees east ninety three chains and twenty eight links to a heap of stones and white bush for a corner, in a line of Aaron Watsons land, thence along his line north eighty nine degrees and thirty minutes east, two chains and sixty links to a heap of stones, thence along another of the said Watsons lines, north three degrees west seven chains and ninety links to a great rock for a corner, thence still along another of his lines north eighty eight degrees east, seventeen chains and ninety links to a heap of stones for a corner thence along a line of John Creveling's land north twelve degrees and thirty minutes west, ninety three chains and fifty links to the middle of said river, thence down the same several courses thereof to the place of beginning, containing one hundred and ninety two acres be the same more or less. Which said described tract of land and premises, John Beamer, the elder deceased, by his last will and testament bearing date the twentieth day of February in the year of our lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety five, devised to his son John Beamer the grantor. Together with all buildings improvements etc."

I am including the diary of John Beamer, Jr., of his travels as far as Rochester, N. Y., on his way to Canada, also some letters that give an interesting impression of the times. These were loaned

to me by Anson Burgess Book of Grimsby. You will note that in both the will and the deed Daniel Vliet is spelled with a "V" yet John, Jr., in a letter to his mother, June 1, 1799, spells it "fliet." There was a great variation in spelling and the use of capitals.

Since that it is the Decree of Heaven that I should leave the land of my Nativity I have put myself in Readiness for that purpose During the Summer of the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and Ninety to leave parents and Relations Behind Accordingly Set out for that Purpose on 20th Day of September with my wife and four Children to Seek a home god only knows where  
Sept. 20th A. D. 1790 Traveled by land From Bethlehem towns Hunterdon State of New Jersey West to New Brunswick, forty miles  
Sept. 21st took Shipping with a fair wind and tide to New York where we arrived that Evening about fifty miles.

Sept. 22d took Shipping from York up the North River for Albany, fair wind till Evening A storm from the North with Rain

Sept. 23d Strong North wind little Speed

Sept. y 24th fair wind had a View of West Point and the highlands of York

Sept. y 25 fair wind a View of Cusppus WC

Sunday 26 fair wind Arrived at Albany All safe and well

Monday 27 Rain Proceeded from Albany to Schenectada with two wagons There we staid to friday the first of Oct. Providing for our further passage

Friday October ye 1st A. D. 1790 Proceeded from Schenectada up the Mohawk River in Company with two Batteaman with poles and oars and paddles, we travelled this In Difficult weather to monday Evening when we arrived at the Little Falls This is one of the Extraordinary productions of Nature The water is Coming About a Mile frequently falls over large Rocks Six or Seven feet high there is the best Seat for A mill that Ever I saw on this carrying place

Tuesday October ye 5th A.D. 1790 Crossed the Carrying place and proceed our way up this River which gets smaller at the fork At the German flats, this is a fine a settlement as Any I have seen

Wednesday 6th We still kept on this River which is Now Less Inhabited. This night for the first time we Encampt in the woods

7 Keep on our journey the few inhabitants and fine farm land This day we met with ye just Indians at Orisko

friday ye 8th we arrive at the Carrying place Near fort Stamvix and Cross two Miles to wood Creek, here is A small settlement of About twenty families there we laid still till Sunday the 10th Distance by water one hundred and fifty miles

Sunday ye 10 Proceeded Down Wood Creek without Anything Remarkable which we Did in two Days, 36 miles land flat and mostly whet

tuesday ye 12th We crossed the Oniada Lake, 36 miles

Wednesday 13th Arrived at the three Rivers A heavy Rain Land Chiefly Whet here is one house and a small improvement cleared distance 18 miles

Ye 14th Arrived Oswago falls here A large River falls over a rock about 8 feet high and a strong Rapid follows

Friday ye 15th We arrive at the Mouth of Oswago into Lake Ontario Here we lay weather bound till Sunday Distance 24 miles

Sunday ye 17th Proceed to the four mile pond when A Storm Rose that we were obliged to unlode and Draw up the boat here we lay till Tuesday ye 19th Windbound

Tuesday October ye 19 Set out from the four mile pond Along the Lake to Little Sodus This is a Convenient harbour for Boats About Fifteen Miles from Oswago port and the first we found

20th Left little Sodus & passed Along the Lake to the place known by the Name of the Apple tree this Day we passed Several good harbours for boats the Most Remarkable of Which is big Sodus about 30 miles West of Oswago. This is Sufficient for a Ship of a Considerable Burden

21st passed on about three miles to A point of land that runs into the lake here the wind Rose and we were obliged to lay to till Saturday

23d We Coasted the Lake to a place known by the name of Jerundeqnd (Irondequoit) this is a fine harbour for boats about Sixty miles from Oswago

To Mr. John Beamer  
Living in Bethlehem  
Township hunterdon County  
New Jersey State  
Near Opdykes Mill

in favor of Mr.  
James Biggars

Johnstons  
Forge

June ye A. D. 1794 Home District Township No. 6 on the Mountain  
Provence of Upper Canada

Honored Parents I received your letter of the 2d of May last with great Satisfaction to hear of your health and Welfare by a person who saw you both We are all well at present our Children that are six in number are in good health thank be god for his sparing mercies hoping these few lines may find you and my old neighbors and acquaintance in health and prosperity Grain looks very well here and promise good crops there is some news here that intimate war if that Should Take Place we Can Not Enjoy the opertunitys of writing to Each other so Frequent But while opertunitys will serve i will Miss None that offer and Expect you will write to us when Ever you can so No more At Present But Remain your Dutiful Children till Death

John Beamer Junior  
and  
Anna Beamer

P S I did intend to Visit you and my Native Country Next Winter but i find that I cant Do it then if Ever I shall God knows the Journey is long and tedious and Circumstances Will Not Admit of my leaving my Family I hear you have Provided Cloth there for me A Suit of Clothes But Am Determined I shall Not ware them unless I fetch it myself for which Purpose I can Not See you Any the Sooner While God is Pleased in his Goodness to Provide the Necessaries of Life for me here

To Mrs  
Mary Elizabeth Beamer  
Hunterdon County New Jersey  
Near Jugtown

Honoured Mother It is Now A year past Since I have left you and have had no other Account from you but that of Mr. Stuarts letter as I mentioned in my last letter by Mr. Woolverton. I can but think it is for the want of Convenient oportunitys of send them I now write to you by Mr. Farnsworth who says if Circumstances will Admit he will Call at your house and deliver you my letter and if he does he can give you considerable Satisfaction About Several things that you may ask him as he is Something Acquainted with our family here We are all in a tolerable State of health and have been this Season thanks be the Great Giver of all Goodness for his sparing Mercies hoping these few lines may find you the happy and blessed state of health I would wish to hear from you every oportunity How you are and how you fare with those about you and who they are if there is any change We have had a very severe winter and longest I ever Remember and the Spring very Backward and frost almost every night to the middle of May So no more at Present but Remaining your ever Dutiful Children till Death

John Beamer  
and  
Anna Beamer

forty Mile Creek  
June ye 1st A. D. 1790

On back of this letter

I desire to be remembered to all my old Neighbors and Acquaintances Especially My old friend Daniel fliet and family

From Snell's History

Daniel Vliet was son of Garrett Vliet, among early settlers of Musconetcong.

To Mrs. Anna Beamer  
Township of Grimsby  
Lincoln County Upper  
Canada Near the Forty  
Mile Creek Nyagara

Directed to the Care of  
Mr. Samuel Green Miller  
at the Forty Mile Creek

Dear and Loving Consort when these few lines Come to your hand they are to inform you that I Am At this time in good Health and and have Been so Ever Since I left you thanks Be the Great and Allmighty Giver of all Goodness for his Sparing Mercies and Infinite Goodness and I still Trust under his Protection you Enjoy the Same Blessed favour which God Grant it May You are likely Prepared to hear the Melancholy News of the Death of My Mother She Departed this Life the 13th day of October And the News Met me at Phillipsburg the 10th Day after I left you her Death has caused Me much more Business than I was aware of I just visited our Brothers and Sisters but So Short is two Days Among them they were intolerable then and I expect to see Some of them again Shortly I held a Vendue here the 28th Day of November But there is Much to Be done here and I Can Not tell when I shall Get Ready to come home As yet But it will Be As Soon As God Pleases who alone Can Direct and Guide on ways At All times Distance Prevents me from having A Personal Interview with you tho my mind is Much troubled About your Welfare If you have Any opertunity to write and send me Some Account of the Affairs of the family Either here or to Philip Trillers it would Give me Great Satisfaction I do Almost steal the time I Am Writing And Am taking Every measure to Return As Soon As Possible But it will Not be Shortly I Add Nothing More But Love And Effection to you And All Enquiring friends

John Beamer Junior

Bethlehem December ye 1st A. D. 1804

To Mrs. Anna Beamer

N. B. Susanna Wilson is in this Neighborhood A Disconsolate Widow with two Children I have Sold the old homestead to James Ekman

John Beamer's diary of his travels from New Jersey stops at Irondequoit Bay, which is on Lake Ontario a short distance from Rochester, N. Y. He had traveled by boat from New Brunswick, N. J., to this point. According to the story handed down in the family, he traveled from Irondequoit Bay to Grimsby by wagon. He is supposed to have built a raft and poled the wagon and horses, one at a time, across the Niagara River. From Niagara to what is now Grimsby, there were no roads, so he had to cut his trail through the woods. There should have been a pretty good trail as quite a number of settlers had traveled from Niagara to the Forty in the previous three years. At any rate the story is interesting. It is more likely that he drove the wagon in 1804, when he returned to Canada after his mother's death and the sale of the farm in New Jersey.

The old bible of John Beamer, Jr., was in the possession of Anson Burgess Book of Grimsby. It contains the record of his marriage to Anna Young and the birth dates of all their children. It was printed by Boulter Grierson in Dublin, MDCCLXII. In the front it says: "John Beamer his book God Give him Grace to Look thereon not only to Lak but to understand for Learning is worth house and Land when house and Land and all is spent then Learning is most Excellent. John"

The following letter was among the papers of my grandmother, Hannah Priscilla Smith Book; she was one of the girls and according to Hallie VanSickle and Roy Marshall, they did not like to go to their grandfather Beamer's to work for him.

"Grimsby September ye 4th AD 1832

Dear children with Pleasure I take An oppertunity to Send you A few Lines to Inform you of our State of health which As far As Concerns our own house is As Good As Usual And Rather Better than We have Reason to Expect At our Age of Life Thanks be the Great Giver of All Goodness for his Blessings and Sharing Mercies Amidst Sorrounding Dangers and Dissease. there have been Several Cases of Cholera Scattering through this Neighbourhood tho None very Lately but God only Knows How Soon more may happen We Received your letter by Mr. R. Walker and it Gave Great Satisfaction to us you Think Not

Prudent to Leave home in Such Difficult Times And I Comend the Same opinion until Some turn May take Place other than At Present I have Seen Daniel Smith on Sunday Last they Were then Well two of his Neighbours John Rettenhouse's Children Died the Day before, William Lawrence Was out to talbot Street two weeks Ago and his wife was at Israel Smiths and they were in health & Elizabeth has her troubles As usual Jonathan Pettit and his family Was Well on Saturday Last having Wrote the Above Some two weeks Ago this is the 19th I now Conclude with the Rest Daniel Smith and Margaret Was with us Last Night they and family Was in health John D. Beamer was here this Day and All Well, there has been No Death of Cholera Lately in this Neighborhood But ther Are Several Cases of Other Sickness in the Neighborhood there has been no frost With us As yet to Injure Anything though it has Been Within A few miles of us Jacob Bouslaugh And family is Well As far As we Know I Expected to Send this By mail But I understand Mr. R. Walker is to Go over to your Side of the Lake on Saturday Next and Expect to Send it by him And if you Could Spare one of your Girls A few Weeks it Would Greatly oblige us and if this Should Come to your hand in time She might Get A passage with him Walker AS we Shall Be Destitute After this Week William Beamer has one of his Legs Last Saturday But it is Getting Better again And his family is in health, So No more at Present But Commend you and yours to the Care And Protection of that God that has hitherto Kept you and us And we Remain your Affectionate Parents till Death''

Mr. Absolom Smith

( John Beamer

( &

( Anna Beamer

I believe the Beamer's were able to pay for their passage from Germany to America and they were prosperous farmers in New Jersey and Canada.

## I

JOHN BEAMER, born in Germany, died Feb. 20, 1795, in Hunterdon County, New Jersey, Bethlehem Twp.; married on April 9, 1755, Mary Elizabeth Glasuer, (Glasner) who was born in Germany March 19, 1730, died Oct. 13, 1804. They lived along the Musconetcong River, near present day West Portal, formerly Jugtown, New Jersey.

## II

### Children of John Beamer and Mary Elizabeth Glasuer

JOHN, born in Greenwich Twp., N. J., Nov. 27, 1759, died at Grimsby, Ontario, Feb. 9, 1854; married on April 7, 1782, Anna Young, who was born in Jan. 1756, died Dec. 28, 1851. She was the daughter of John William Young and Mary Oller. They are both buried in St. Andrews Church Cemetery, Grimsby, Ontario. John was a constable in Grimsby in 1790, 91 and 92. He was a collector in 1793 and 94.

## III

### Children of John Beamer and Anna Young

1. EFFEMARY (EVE), born in Bethlehem Twp., Hunterdon County, New Jersey, on Sunday, Jan. 26, 1783, died May 19, 1806.

2. ANNA MARY, born in Bethlehem Twp., Hunterdon County, N. J., on Thursday, Jan. 13, 1785, died Feb. 14, 1810, at Palermo, Trafalgar Twp., Ontario; married at the home of her father in Grimsby, Oct. 17, 1809, Absalom Smith, who was born in Grimsby, on Feb. 3, 1788, died at Palermo, Ontario, on Feb. 5, 1861. He was the son of John Smith and Hannah Wilcox. Absalom and Anna Mary are both buried in Palermo Cemetery. Their children are in Smith Family A.

3. CATHERINE, born in Bethlehem Twp., N. J., Tuesday, Dec. 26, 1786, died Dec. 28, 1857, buried in St. Andrews Churchyard, Grimsby; married on April 3, 1806, Jonathan A. Pettit, who was born Oct. 26, 1782, died June 15, 1859. He was the son of Andrew Pettit and Sarah Smith. Their children, all born at Grimsby:

a. ISAAC SMITH PETTIT, born Nov. 1, 1806, died Feb. 7, 1813.

b. ANDREW FREEMAN PETTIT, born Feb. 21, 1808, died Sept. 1, 1898; buried at St. Lukes, Burlington, Ontario. Married Mary Muir and lived at Burlington, Ontario.

c. JOHN BEAMER PETTIT, born June 3, 1810, died Jan. 21, 1885; buried at Paris, Ontario; married Mary Carpenter of Winona, and lived at Paris, Ontario.

d. ANNA YOUNG PETTIT, born June 13, 1812, died Jan. 26, 1881, buried at St. Andrews Churchyard, Grimsby; married Alexander Carpenter of Winona, Ontario.

e. SARAH PETTIT, born July 10, 1816, died Jan. 27, 1821.

f. MARY CATHERINE PETTIT, born Sept. 15, 1822, died Sept. 10, 1886; buried at St. Andrews Churchyard, Grimsby; married Dennis Nixon.

g. JONATHON ROBBINS PETTIT, born May 3, 1825, died March 26, 1895, buried at St. Andrews Churchyard, Grimsby; married on April 24, 1849, Martha Jane Smith who was born May 30, 1829, a granddaughter of Silas Smith and Esther Smith, and a daughter of Ananias Smith and Elizabeth.

4. ANNA MARGARET, born in Bethlehem Twp., N. J., Monday evening Nov. 17, 1788; married in 1814, by Robert Nelles, justice of the peace, at Grimsby, Ontario, Daniel Smith who was born at Grimsby, June 11, 1790, died Feb. 28, 1850; both buried in old Clinton burying ground on hill behind Beamsville, Ontario. He was the son of John Smith and Hannah Wilcox. Their children under Smith Family A.

5. ELIZABETH, born at Niagara, Saturday afternoon, Nov. 13, 1790; married Israel Smith.

6. JOHN DENNIS, born at Grimsby, Ontario, Saturday morning, March 23, 1793, died Nov. 5, 1872, buried in Old Presbyterian Churchyard, Grimsby; was married three times. First, Elizabeth Ensley, who was born Jan. 15, 1797, died in 1846, buried in St. Andrews Churchyard, Grimsby, Ontario; Second, Sarah Weirs; Third, Catherine Lemon or Mary Lemond, possibly they were the same person.

7. WILLIAM, born at Grimsby, Tuesday evening, July 25, 1797, died Feb. 14, 1861; married on April 25, 1822, Mary Wilson, a daughter of Hugh and Anna Wilson. Both buried at The Fifty burying

ground.

8. ANNA, born at Grimsby, Monday evening, Dec. 30, 1799, married Jacob Bowslaugh, born about 1797, youngest son of Reverend Peter Bowslaugh. Their children; all born at Grimsby were:

a. JOHN BEAMER BOWSLAUGH, born Dec. 20, 1821, married on Sept. 26, 1846, Elizabeth Jane Smith; they are buried in The Fifty burying ground.

b. CATHERINE MARY BOWSLAUGH, born Oct. 19, 1823, died Jan. 17, 1919, buried at Simcoe, Ontario; married Robert Nixon son of William Nixon, and Christina Cline, on May 6, 1845.

c. WILLIAM H. BOWSLAUGH, married Mary Sherritt of New York State. They lived on lot 22, Concession IV, Grimsby.

d. HARVEY M. BOWSLAUGH, married 1st Travis; 2nd Sarah Betts.

e. ELIZABETH BOWSLAUGH, born about 1828, married William Nixon, son of William Nixon and Christina Cline, on Sept. 5, 1860; she died Nov. 15, 1927.

f. JAMES BOWSLAUGH, married 1st Catherine Merritt; 2nd Mary Gee.

g. PETER BOWSLAUGH, born 1835, died 1856; buried at The Fifty burying ground.

h. EDWARD W. BOWSLAUGH, born in 1843, died in 1923; married Mary Southward. They had two sons, Freeman Bowslaugh and John Bowslaugh and two daughters, Mrs. M. S. Phelps of Grimsby, and Mrs. W. R. Budge of Winona.

#### IV

Children of John Dennis Beamer and Elizabeth Ensley.

1. ANNA MARIA, born Dec. 3, 1820, died Jan. 1, 1843, buried in St. Andrews, Grimsby; married Peter Beemer of Louth, who was born April 30, 1814, died Oct. 20, 1841. He was the son of Adam Beemer and Ann Bowman. One child Peter, died Jan. 11, 1842, age three months and eleven days.

2. JOHN, born Feb. 16, 1822, died Feb. 26, 1887; married on Nov. 3, 1846, Elizabeth Caroline Frank.

3. JACOB HENRY, born Oct. 26, 1824, married on Nov. 10, 1847, Prudence E. House.

4. SARAH ELIZABETH, born Sept. 19, 1827, died Jan. 1,

1908; married on June 9, 1846, Frederick A. House. They had two children, Delilah House and Albert House.

5. LEVI ENSLEY, born June 28, 1829, died June 8, 1895; married on May 19, 1852, Mary Cline.

6. WILLIAM DENNIS, born Oct. 31, 1831, died Nov. 16, 1839, buried in St. Andrews, Grimsby.

7. MARY JANE, born Nov. 6, 1833, died Feb. 11, 1860; married on March 23, 1853, Cyrus S. Cline. They had one daughter, Jane (Jenny) Cline who married Frank Walker.

8. ANDREW CLINE, born Jan. 26, 1836, died June 25, 1907; married Susan Muir on Dec. 5, 1860.

9. AMANDA CATHERINE, born at Grimsby, April 27, 1838, died at North Grimsby, May 6, 1919; married on May 2, 1866, Robert Omri Book, who was born in Trafalgar Twp., Halton County, Ontario, Sept. 14, 1839, died in Nov. 1899, at Grimsby, Ontario. He was the son of Jonathan Johnson Book and Hannah Priscilla Smith. Their children, all born at Grimsby, were:

a. NELLIE BOOK, born March 31, 1867, died January 15, 1938; married on February 25, 1914, James Allen. They lived at Grimsby. No issue.

b. SOLON DENNIS BOOK, born February 11, 1868, died at Grimsby, in 1894; unmarried.

c. ANSON BURGESS BOOK, born November 22, 1870, died at Grimsby, October 22, 1946; married on March 11, 1914, Jane Isobel McLaughlin, who died July 7, 1932; no issue.

d. JONATHAN LORNE BOOK, born July 22, 1872, died at Grimsby, November 20, 1942; unmarried.

Children of John Dennis Beamer and Sarah Weirs.

1. WILLIAM BARZILLIA, born Jan. 21, 1849, died March 12, 1916; married on June 5, 1873, Melissa A. Lee.

2. MARGARET ELIZA, born March 30, 1851, died March 18, 1883; married Walter Paterson Palmer. Two children:

a. JESSIE LAZELL PALMER.

b. THIRZA CATHERINE PALMER, married Gordon Carpenter.

3. WILLIS WEIRS, born May 24, 1853, died at Grimsby, in March 1939; married Anne Thompson.

## IV

### Children of William Beamer and Mary Wilson.

1. MARSHA (MARCIA) CATHERINE, married 1st John Disher; 2nd William Russ.
2. HANNAH PRISCILLA, married James Russ.
3. ELIZA ANN, married Ira F. Calder. (According to Nancy Beamer in "Beamer Lore" Eliza died age nineteen and it was Margaret Matilda who married Ira F. Calder.) Their children were:
  - a. NEWMAN FLETCHER CALDER.
  - b. ADA MAY CALDER.
  - c. WILLIAM BEAMER CALDER.
  - d. ELLA BELLE CALDER.
  - e. ROBERT MORLEY CALDER.
  - f. CLARA MAY CALDER            )
  - g. LOUISA MARION CALDER        )   Twins who died young.

## V

### Children of John Beamer and Elizabeth Caroline Frank.

1. JOHN FRANKLIN, married 1st Jane or Annie Rossel; 2nd Eliza Mainland.
2. OSCAR ROBERT, married Augusta Thomas.
3. ANNIE, married Edward Doran.
4. ELIZA, married Erastus Thomas.
5. ARCHIE, married Sarah Nash; one daughter, Lilly Belle, died young.
6. ALBIE, married Augusta Tice, no issue.

## V

### Children of Jacob Henry Beamer and Prudence E. House.

1. EMMA, married Henry House.
2. ELIZA, married Walter Tallman.
3. JERRID, married Charlotte.
4. MINNIE, married William Record.
5. ORILLIA, married Frank Secord, a daughter Helene Secord

married a Bemis.

6. JEUETTA, married Joseph Moyer.

V

Children of Levi Ensley Beamer and Mary Cline.

1. AUGUSTA (GUSSIE), married John Duval; two children:
  - a. EARL DUVAL, married Nora Miller; live in Leskard.
  - b. ELLA DUVAL, married Herbert Glover; live in Fruitland.
2. ALONZO, married Elgiva Lee; no issue.
3. MARY ELLA, died November 1957, aged 95 years, buried in Queens Lawn Cemetery, Grimsby; married Albert H. Russ; no issue

V

Children of Andrew Cline Beamer and Susan Muir.

1. LAURA (LORA), married Wellington Van Dyke.
2. MURRAY, married Jessie Gow.
3. EDITH, married William Alexander.
4. HARRY, married Jessie Budge.

V

Children of William Barzillia Beamer and Melissa A. Lee.

1. CYNTHIA GERTRUDE, born January 9, 1877, married on June 23, 1897, Arthur W. Metcalfe. Their ten children were:
  - a. HAROLD BEAMER METCALFE, born April 1, 1898.
  - b. JAMES GORDON METCALFE, born Nov. 24, 1899.
  - c. LEIGH WILKENS ON METCALFE, born April 17, 1901, died October 17, 1927.
  - d. MARGARET GERTRUDE METCALFE, born July 25, 1902.
  - e. HENRY MOORE METCALFE, born Feb. 9, 1905.
  - f. RALPH ARTHUR METCALFE, born May 9, 1908.
  - g. ISABEL ALEVIA METCALFE, born March 1, 1910; married an Inglehart.

Twins ( h. BLANCHE LORAIN METCALFE, born June 17, 1914.  
( i. BERTHA ELEANOR METCALFE, born June 17, 1914,  
married a McMillan.

j. WILLIAM EDWARD METCALFE, born June 14, 1916.

2. BERTHA GAY, born July 25, 1882, died Nov. 10, 1957,  
buried Queens Lawn Cemetery, Grimsby; married on Dec. 11, 1908,  
Professor Bethel Stewart Pickett of Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa.  
Their children were:

a. DR. BARZILLIA STEWART PICKETT, lives in Alcoa,  
Tennessee.

b. LLEWELLYN ELMER PICKETT, lives in Lorne Park,  
Ontario.

c. DR. ARTHUR DAVID PICKETT, lives in Naperville,  
Illinois.

d. ELLEN GAY PICKETT, married R. E. Benson of Eden,  
New York.

3. Son, died an infant.

## V

Children of Willis Weirs Beamer and Anne Thompson.

1. ELIZABETH FRANCES, married Herahal Smith; one son,  
Lorne Smith.

## VI

Children of John Franklin Beamer and Eliza Mainland.

1. ALETHA, died in 1940.

2. JOHN FRANKLIN, JR. (Frank), lives in Calgary, Alberta.

3. MARGARET, married Harry Anderson; two children:

a. ISOBEL ANDERSON.

b. HUGH JOHN ANDERSON.

4. AMANDA, died young.

5. OLIVE, married Charles Donnely.

6. WILLA, married Morris Udell; two children:

a. GEORGE UDELL.

b. DOUGLAS UDELL.

7. EARLE.

8. ARCHIE, killed in World War I.
9. LENA, married John O'Riley; one daughter.

## VI

Children of Oscar Robert Beamer and Augusta Thomas.

1. HERBERT, married Laura Southward.
2. CARRIE, died young.
3. ROBERT OSCAR, married Vera Whitwell.

## VI

Children of Murray Beamer and Jessie Gow.

1. DONALD, died in 1951.

## VII

Children of John Franklin Beamer, Jr., and

1. MAUD.
2. RUBY.

## VII

Children of Herbert Beamer and Laura Southward.

1. JOHN.
2. JAMES, married Dorothy Fairweather.
3. AUBRY.
4. LORAN.
5. CECIL.
6. WALTER.

## VII

Children of Robert Oscar Beamer and Vera Whitwell.

1. ELLA.

2. ROBERT.

## VII

Children of Donald Beamer and

1. JACK.

## *Sketch of Book Family*

When I first became interested in family history my father and most of the others were of the opinion that the Book's were of Holland Dutch descent. However, the records have since proved that they were German. The so called Pennsylvania Dutch were generally German; Deutsch means German and Deutschland is Germany. There were also Hollanders in Pennsylvania and New Jersey as well as around Ancaster in Canada.

In the early shipping lists there are many German names such as Buch, Bock, Buck and variations of the spelling of same, that could become Book in English. Then in this country the clerks, ministers, etc., spelled them the way they sounded to them, so there were many variations in spelling.

We were fortunate in finding at Ottawa, Ontario, Conrad Book's petition for land with his signature, which is the same as the writing in the old family bible. This proved that the Conrad Bock in the Shipping lists of 1769, was not our ancestor as I originally thought possible. Also there are many Books in Pennsylvania who are descended from different emigrants. Unfortunately I have been unable to trace any of the family in Germany, or exactly what part of Germany they came from; this may come to light for some other researcher.

For a number of years I thought that possibly the Grimsby and Ancaster branches might be different families, but later information and the discovery that both Conrad and John used the same bible to record their children and that all the German script was written apparently by the same person, proved them brothers.

Over the years I had different translations made of the writing in the old German bible though none were completely satisfactory. Finally I secured a proper interpretation by Thomas R. Brendle in 1951. This shows the name was originally spelled Conrath Bukh,

later shortened to Buk, both in old German Script, then finally Conrad Book as it is spelled today. His children spelled it Coonrod, as that was the way it sounded when spoken by one from the old country.

There were three Books who went to Canada toward the end of the eighteenth century or the beginning of the nineteenth century. They were all of about the same age and their children all had the same given names so they could be brothers or other relation. Their names were: Conrad Book, born in 1747; John Book, born in 1754; and Jacob Book, whose date of birth we do not know.

Conrad and John were brothers and it was always assumed that Jacob was some close relation as he is buried in the Book Cemetery near Ancaster. In December 1953, I received a letter from Mrs. Sarah Book Schwinck, (age 87) a descendant of John Book, which says, "Now I will begin as my Pa told me years ago. Mr. Conrad Book (born 1774) is my great grandfather's (John Book, born 1754) half brother's son. Jacob Book was Conrad Book's father." This is the first definite information I have received about Jacob Book of Ancaster so I will consider him as a half brother of Conrad (born 1747) and John. In addition to the above, George Book (son of Conrad, born 1747) also went to Canada at an early date.

Both Conrad and John used the same bible to record the births of some of their children. The bible was purchased by Conrad in 1770, evidently after the birth of his first child George, and five of his children are entered in it, the last entry being a daughter Anna Eva, born Sept. 11, 1778. As the next child, Margaret, was born at Knowlton, N. J., on Nov. 9, 1780, we will have to assume that he came to America either in 1779 or 1780. Also in the Knowlton records, "Aug. 5, 1782, Maria, daughter of Hennrich Zimmerman & wife Catharina, born Aug. 5, and baptised Aug. 15, 1782. Witnesses: Conrath Bud and Catharina Schnyderin. The mother stood in place of them because they were not yet confirmed." This would indicate that they had come to America not too long before, possibly in the same year that Margaret was born.

Possibly at the time Conrad came to America, the bible was left with John, as his first three children are entered on the second page, evidently by the minister at the time they were baptized. Then five more children follow ending with Adam Buk, born Dec. 25, 1786. These five children's names look as though they were written by the same person who made the entries on the cover page. Adam is also

in the Knowlton records. This would rather indicate that they were recorded after John and his family had reached America. It is rather significant that there are no further entries of children of either family in the bible, also that Conrad's daughter Ann, who was born at Knowlton, Dec. 16, 1786, is not entered. John's next child of record is Christine, who was born Feb. 15, 1789, probably in Canada.

When Conrad entered his children in the bible he spelled the name Bukh, when he entered the names of John's children he spelled the name Buk, which is the same spelling he used in his petition for land in Canada. The bible went to George, born July 14, 1770, possibly at the time of his marriage, and is now in the possession of Willard Book of Beamsville, one of his descendants.

The writing in the bible is as follows:

- - - - -Den December gekauft von Christofel bauman im Jahr Christi 1770. Johan Conrath Bukh sein buch. Dieses bichlein ist mir lieb der mirs stilt der ist ein Dieb Er sei ritter oder Knecht so stet im Doch der Galg auf rech.

- - - - -December, bought of Christofel Bauman in the year 1770. John Conrath Bukh, his book. This little book is dear to me; whoso steals it from me is a thief. Be he knight or servant, nevertheless, the gallows stands erected for him.

Mein sohn Hanss Jerg Bukh ist auf diese welt gebohren im Jahr 1770 den 14, Julleus. My son John George Bukh was born into this world July 14, 1770.

Mein sohn Johan Adam Bukh ist auf diese welt gebohren im Jahr 1773 den 4 Apriril. My son John Adam Bukh was born into this world on April 4, 1773.

Mein Sohn Johan Adam Bukh ist auf diese welt gebohren im Jahr 1773 den 4 Aprill. My son John Adam Bukh was born into this world on April 4, 1773.

Mein sohn Johan Peter Bukh ist auf diese welt gebohren im Jahr 1775 den 29 Jenner. My son John Peter Bukh was born into this world on January 29, 1775.

Meine tochter Anna Elisabetha ist auf diese welt gebohren im Jahr 1776 den 24 november. My daughter Anna Elizabeth was born into this world November 24, 1776.

Meine tochter Anna Eva wart Gebohren im Jahr 1778 den 11 Sebstember. My daughter Anna Eva ? was born September 11, 1778. (Not certain of name, all I could read in it.)

## John Book's Page

### purendes Infanta Baptissma patra Compatra

Annalisabeth meine Tochter ward gebohren den 10 Dag February Annoqui Domini 1775. My daughter Anna Elizabeth was born February 10, in the year of Our Lord 1775.

Anamary meine Tochter ward gebohren September den 28th Annoqui Domini 1776. Anna Mary, my daughter was born Sept. 28, in the year of Our Lord 1776.

Mariacatharina meine Tochter ward gebohren den 28 September Annoqui Domini 1776. Mary Catharine, my daughter, was born September 28, in the year of Our Lord 1776.

---

John Jorg Buk mein sohn ward gebohren im iar 1779 Dass im feber 1. John George Buk my son was born in the year 1779, February 1.

Meine tochter Anna Magdalena wahr gebohren 10 Mai 1781. My daughter Anna Magdalena was born May 10, 1781.

Meine tochter Margreta ward auf diese welt im Jahr 1783 den 23 Janner. My daughter Margaret was born into this world January 23, 1783.

Meine tochter Pilipina war auf diese welt gebohren im Jar 1785 den 28 feber. My daughter Philippina was born into this world February 28, 1785.

Mein sohn Adam Buk ist auf diese welt gebohren im Jahr 1786 den De December 25. My son Adam Buk was born into this world December 25, 1786.

The presence of two identical names in a birth record signifies that the first person so called died.

The early immigrants had an honorary and a call name for their children. Thus all the boys may have had the honorary name "Johan" while their call names were George, William, Peter, Adam, etc. All the girls may have had the honorary name of "Anna" while their call names were Elizabeth, Mary, Catharine, etc.

The writing in the bible was deciphered for me by Thomas R. Brendle, of Egypt, Pennsylvania. He is the secretary of the Pennsylvania German Society, and did much of the work on the old German shipping lists for "Pennsylvania German Pioneers."

We are fortunate that the records of the Knowlton Frame Church, which was established in 1766, were preserved and printed in the

Proceedings of the New Jersey Historical Society, 1918 - 1919.  
"Knowlton, Warren County, New Jersey, Records of the First German and English Congregation." Four of Conrad's children and one of John's are in these records.

## JOHN BOOK

John Book, according to family tradition, came to America in 1786, and went to Canada in 1788, so he is the first Book that we have a record of in Canada. In the Obituary of Adam Book, John's son, who died June 11, 1869, it says, "He was born in the State of New Jersey in 1786, and emigrated to Canada along with the elder members of the family in 1788, at which time he was only a year and a half old. The family settled at the Twelve Mile Creek and remained there three years. In 1791, they migrated to Ancaster, where the family took up an extensive lot of land, of which the subject of our memoir occupied 200 acres at the time of his decease."

In the petition for land of John Book, James Wilson and others dated June 22, 1793, it says, "To His Excellency John Graves Simcoe Esq. Lieutenant Governor & in Council.

The Memorial of the Subscribers

Humbly Sheweth

That your Memorialists made the settlements on which they at present live - adjoining the west line of Township No. 8, near the road lately laid out from the Head of Lake Ontario to the River La Franch - as they conceived under the most solemn Sanction of Government. Altho'. at that time there had been no actual Survey - yet they were encouraged by the Land Board and Acting Surveyor to take these Lands and several have since actually obtained Certificates for the same.

Your Memorialists beg leave to suggest that this was the common practice of first taking Lands at least in the County, encouraged and approved by the then acting Authority here, and is the only appearance that perhaps three quarters of the Settlers at first had for their improvements.

Your Memorialists beg leave to inform your honor that the reserves lately made by Government as the line runs, takes the greater part of their cultivated lands, part of which have been quietly possessed four years or upwards previously to the reservation, - had the reserves been known - had they been discriminated -

your Memorialists would have been altogether inexcusable in making their present improvements, and would have had no reason to have complained. had they have been taken from them. - But as circumstances at present are they must esteem it extremely hard should they have to be driven from the fields that were once given and promised them by the Government and since been cleared by the sweat of their brows.

Your Memorialists beg leave further to suggest to your honor that in their opinion this step will if suffered by your Honor to take place have a most unfavorable aspect on the Settlement.

The Land Board previously to the seperation of the Provinces were the only medium between the Governor General and the people whatever apearances were made by the Body they relyed on as the faith of Government. - and placed as much dependance in them as they could have done in the Governer General and his Honorable Council.

Your Memorialists beg your Honor to take their case into your serious and mature deliberation and that your Honor would grant such relief in the Provinces as your Honor in your wisdom shall see fit. - and as in duty bound they will ever pray

June 22, 1793

James Wilson

John Book

& & & & &

W 56

Dated 22, June 1793

James wilson's Petition & others

Recd. June 28, 1793

Read in Council June 29th & granted

Entered in Land Book A page 99."

John Book received a Crown grant for two hundred acres of land in Wentworth County, on June 30, 1801, presumably this was the land in the above petition. On September 24, 1803, he made a petition to correct an error in the description of his deed; this was signed by an "X" his mark. The correction was granted.

John Book, Jr., made a petition for land dated December 5, 1819, in it he says, "That your Petitioner is the son of John Book Senior of the Township of Ancaster in the District of Gore, who has resided in that Township twenty years." This would place the date

of actual residence in Ancaster Twp., as 1799. In the records of The Ontario Historical Society Vol. XXXII there is the following: "On Mud Creek in Clinton Twp. a saw mill was built in 1796. Soon after John Book built another saw'mill on the same creek."

John Book's daughter, Ann Elizabeth, was married in St. Catharines, Upper Canada, on July 30, 1794, to Robert Comfort, which rather indicates that they were living in this area. I am rather of the opinion that John Book lived in this part of Ontario for several years. Robert Comfort had lot 10, Con. VI, Gainsborough Twp. George Book went to this general section and settled on lot 16, Con. 9 and 10, in Clinton Twp., possibly because his uncle was living there.

### GEORGE BOOK

George Book was the next member of the family to go to Canada. On June 28, 1794, he made a petition for land with Wm. Mingle as follows:

Saturday June 28, 1794  
At the Council Chamber

George Book and William Mingle

Your petitioners having lately come into this Provenge to settle therein, having accordingly made application to Acting Surveyor General of this Provenge who directed them to search for such ungranted lands as they would wish to set down upon and pitched upon a tract of land between the Twenty Mile Creek and a place commonly called the Hurricane in the County of Lincoln and the upper settlement Twenty Mile Creek.

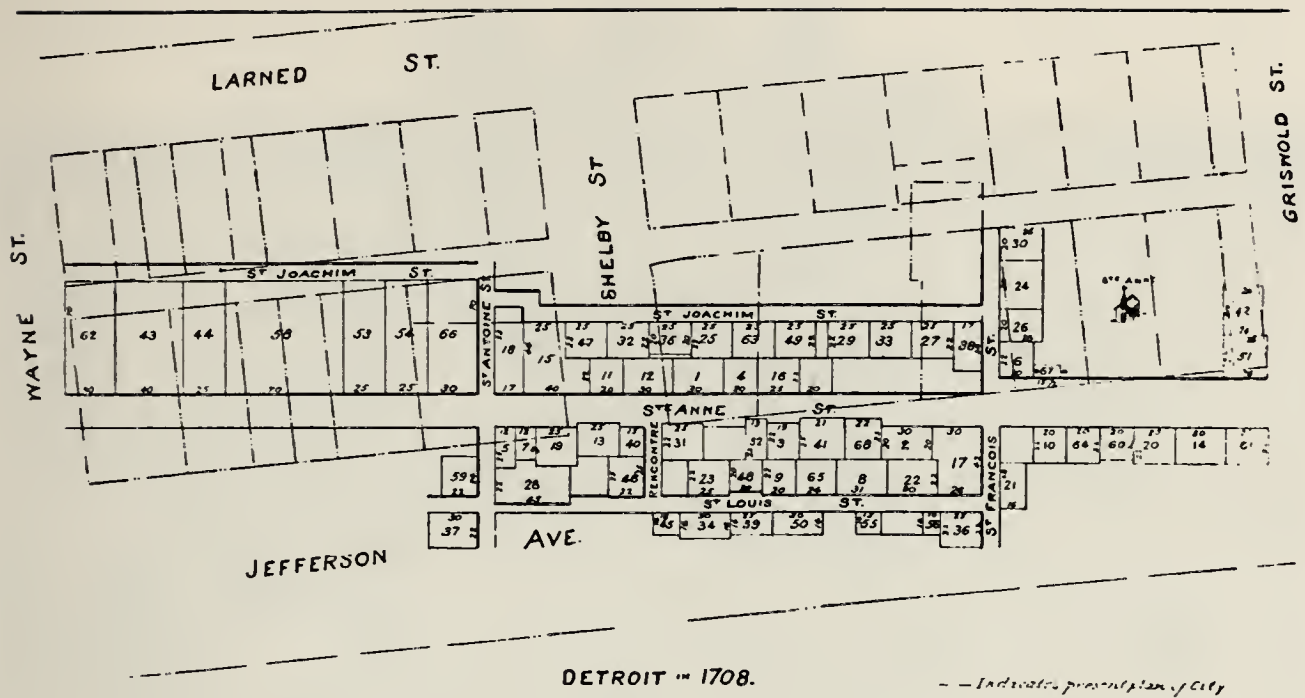
Ordered that the petition be granted and referred to the Surveyor General to locate.

(A hurricane in the Autumn of 1792 destroyed a tract of land through the township of this district, according to Miss Edna Comfort.)

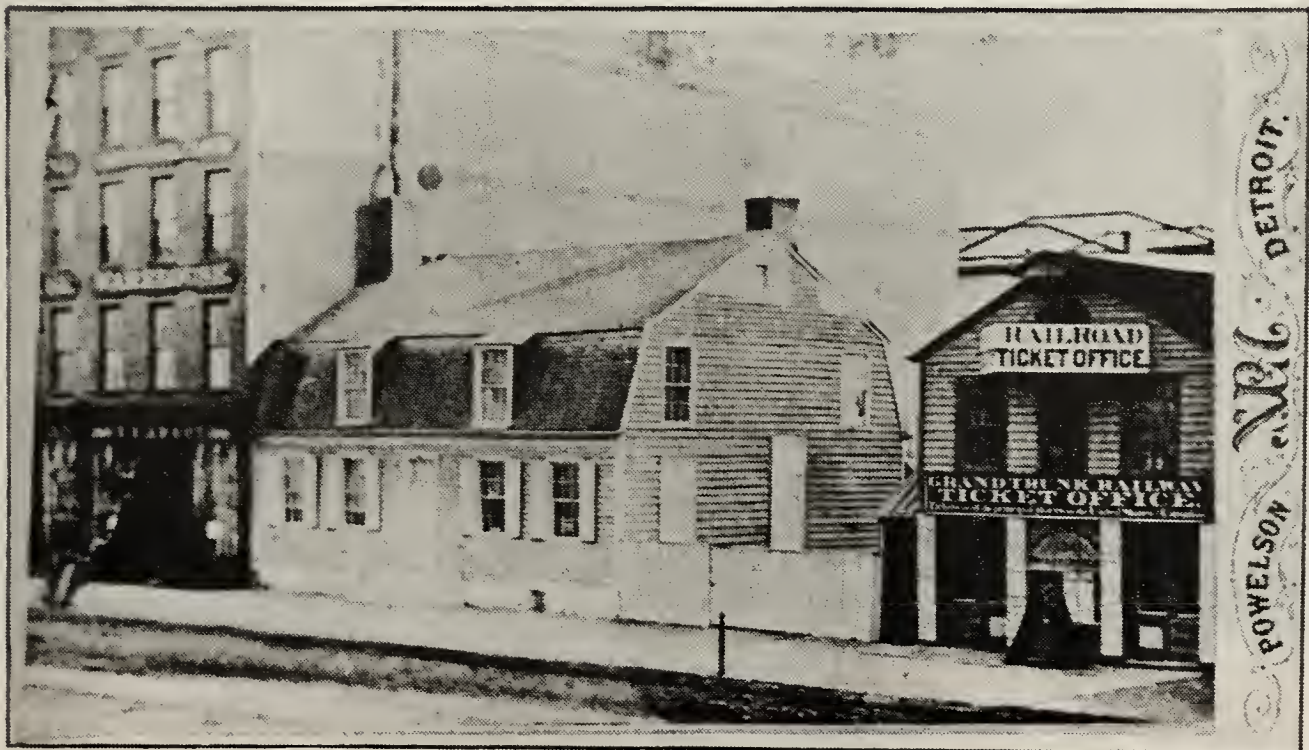
From "Public Records and Archives of Ontario 1929."

According to Willard Book, who has the old bible, he always understood that George was born in Germany and that he drove a team and wagon with all his belongings when he and his wife came to Canada from New Jersey. Also that he was one of the first settlers in the Mud Creek district.

On February 9, 1819, Conrad, Joseph and Philip Book, (sons of



JACQUES CAMPAU, received lot No. 60, on March 1, 1809, and built a log house there.



JOSEPH CAMPAU house on south side of Jefferson Avenue between Griswold and Shelby Streets.



### CAMPAU FAMILY CREST

Shield: background, dark red; cross bars, black; birds, gold; frame of shield, cream. Crown: gold. Top from left, medallions in crown, black, red, green, red, black. Lower front of crown, bars red, green, red diamond, green, red. Wreath: green with red berries. Bow: gold with red jewel.

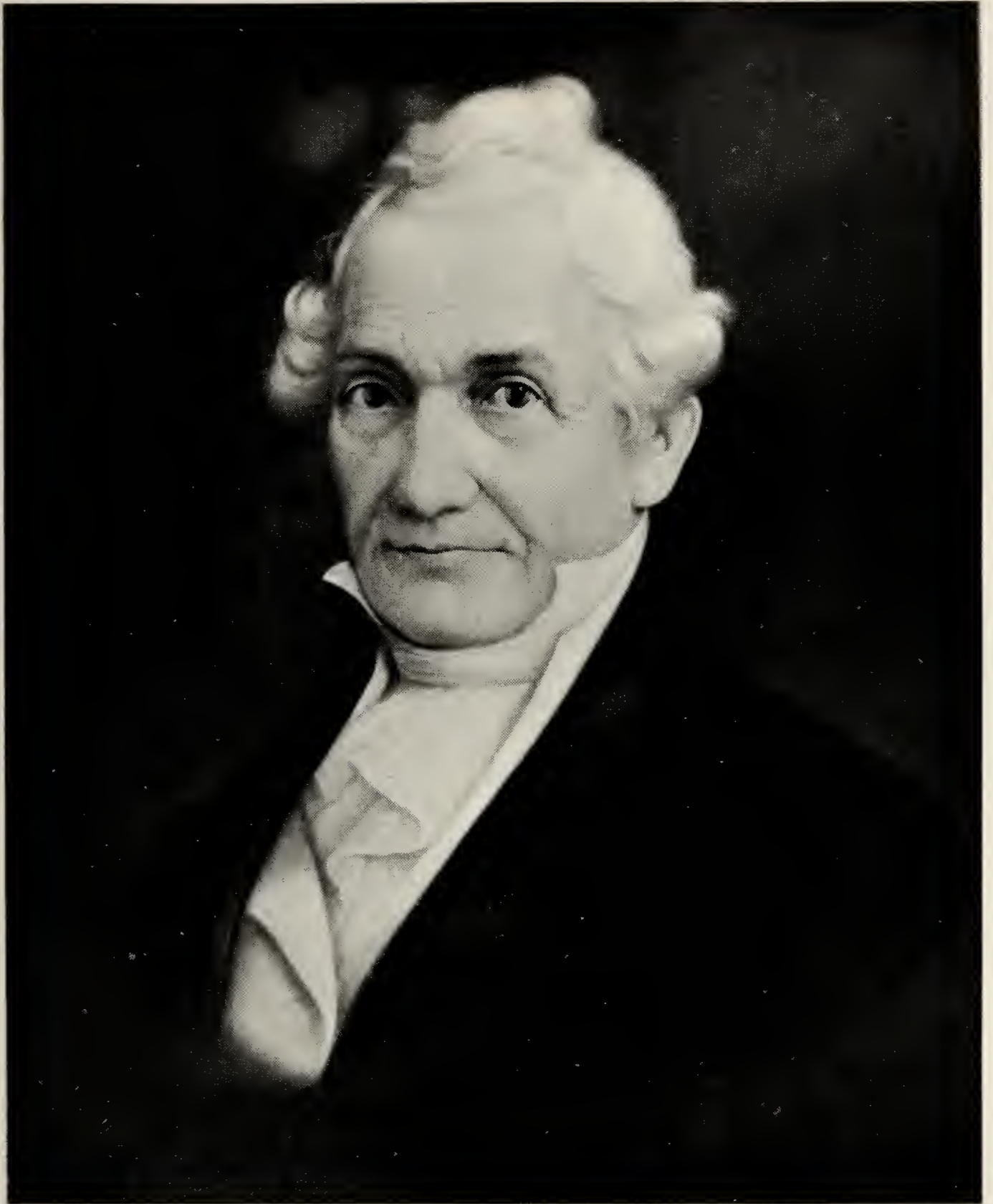


JOSEPH CAMPAU



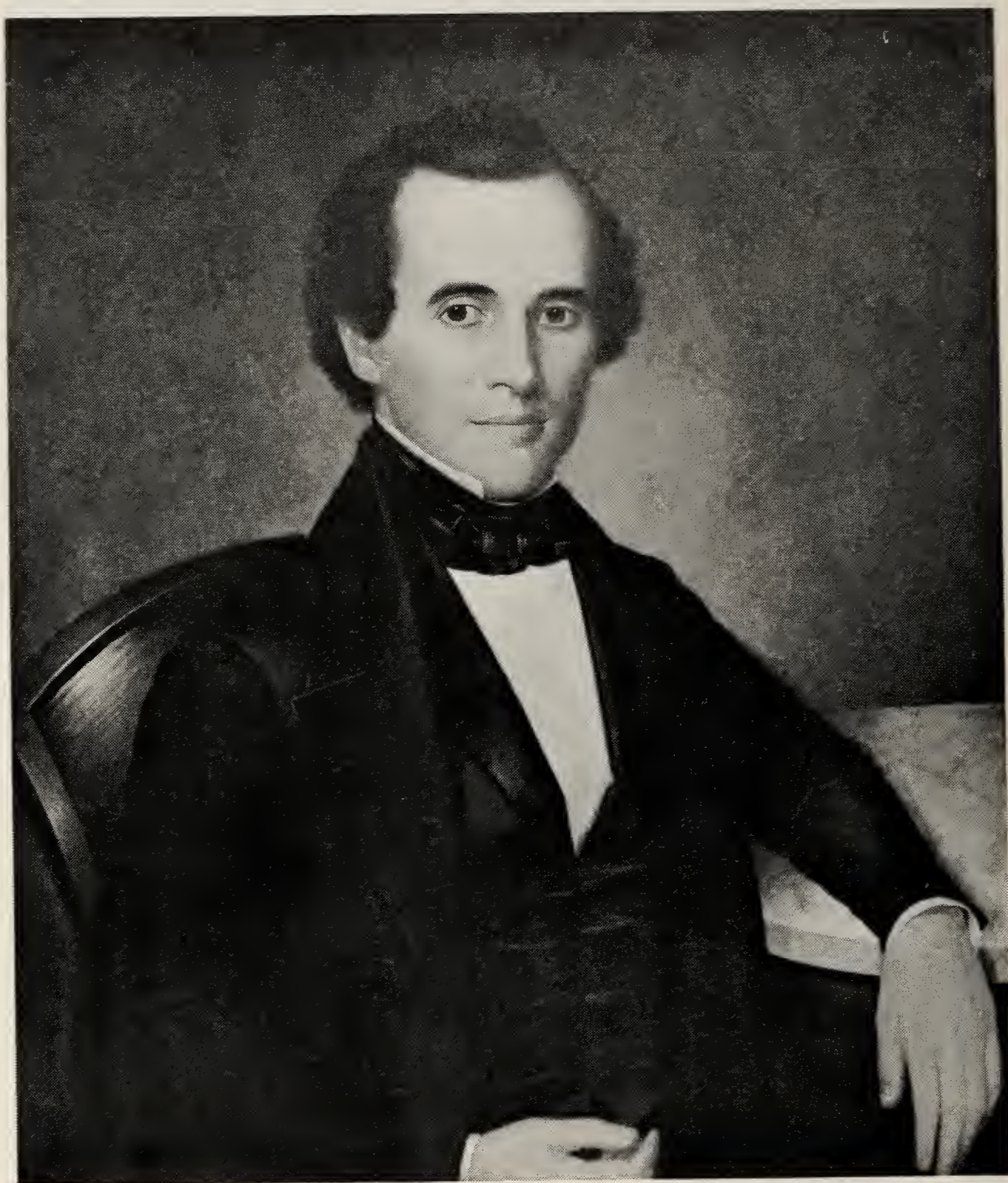
ADELAIDE DEQUINDRE

From an oil painting by Professor Alvah Bradish in 1839.



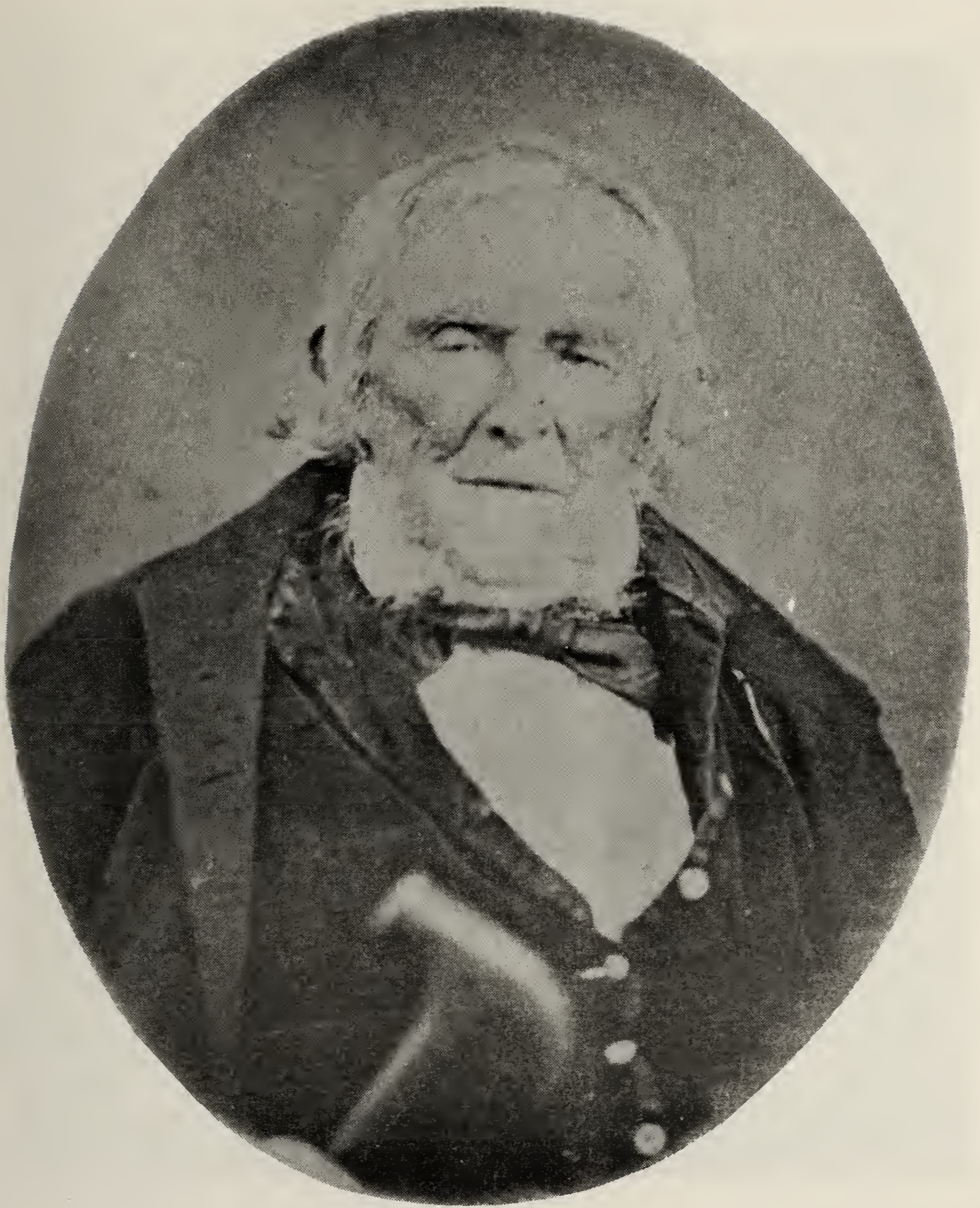
ANGE PALMS

From a painting on porcelain in possession of Mrs. Thurber.



FRANCIS PALMS

From portrait painted shortly after their marriage.



JOHN BEAMER, JR.

Born in New Jersey, November 27, 1759; died at Grimsby, Ont.,  
February 9, 1854.



CATHERINE DESRIVIERE CAMPAU



PHOTOGRAPH TAKEN AT TIME OF MARTHA PALMS WEDDING JUNE 3, 1902

Back row left to right standing: William Palms, Corinne Palms, Viola Palms, Francis A. Palms, A. Ingersoll Lewis, Comte Laurent de Champeaux.

Seated left to right: Bertha Palms Lewis, Isabelle deMum Walsh Palms, Helene Palms, Charles Louis Palms, F. F. Palms, Clarence Palms, Martha Palms, Marie A. Martin Palms.

Children in front: Isabelle Palms, Charles L. Palms, Jr., Marie Louise Palms, Josephine Palms.



RUINS OF OPDYKES MILL, WEST PORTAL, (Jugtown) N. J.



HOPE, N. J. - Old Moravian Mill on right



ALLAMUCHY ROAD TO JOHNSONBURG (Log Gaol)  
2 Mile Stone left foreground.

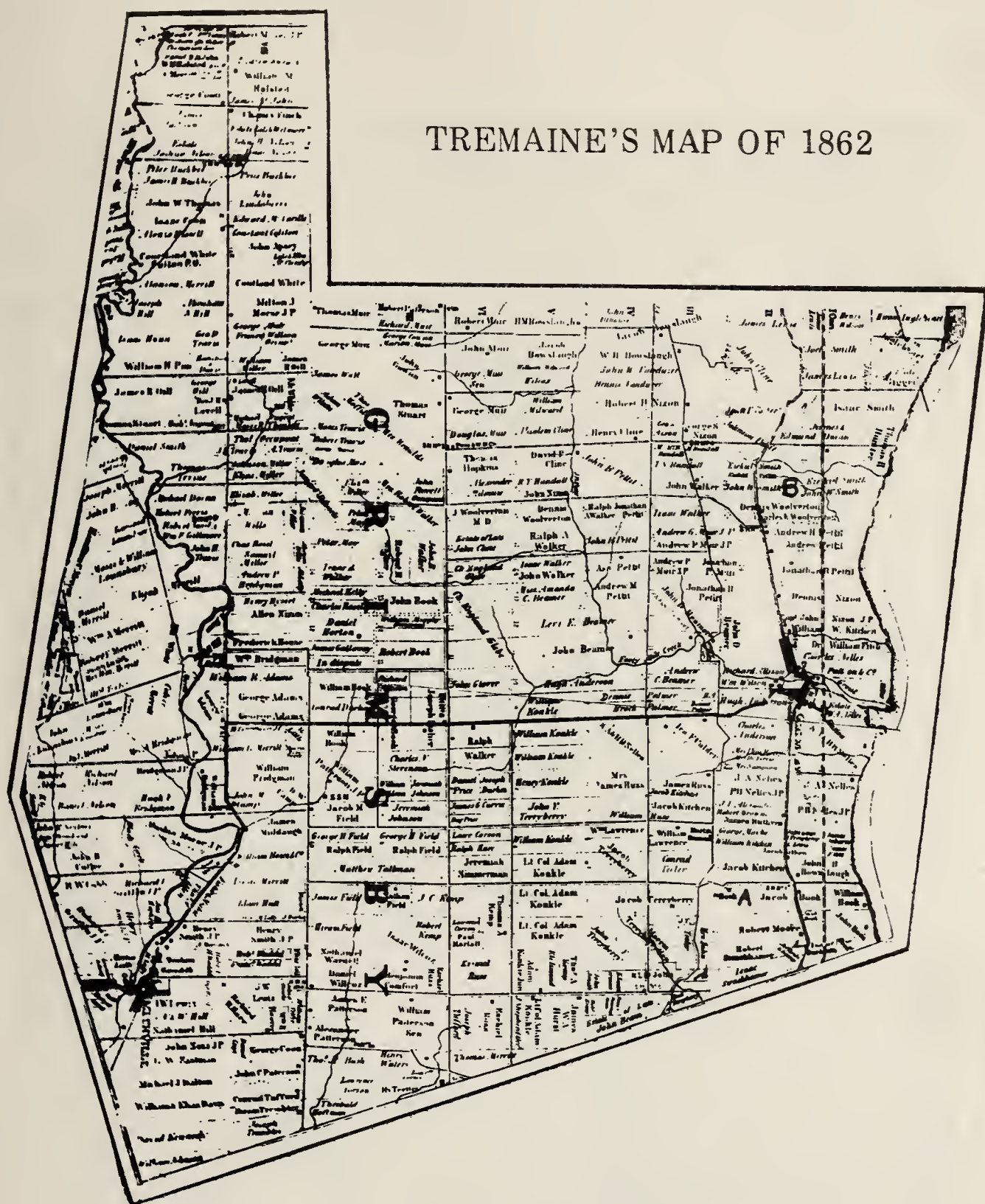


OLD MILE STONE says 2 TO LG



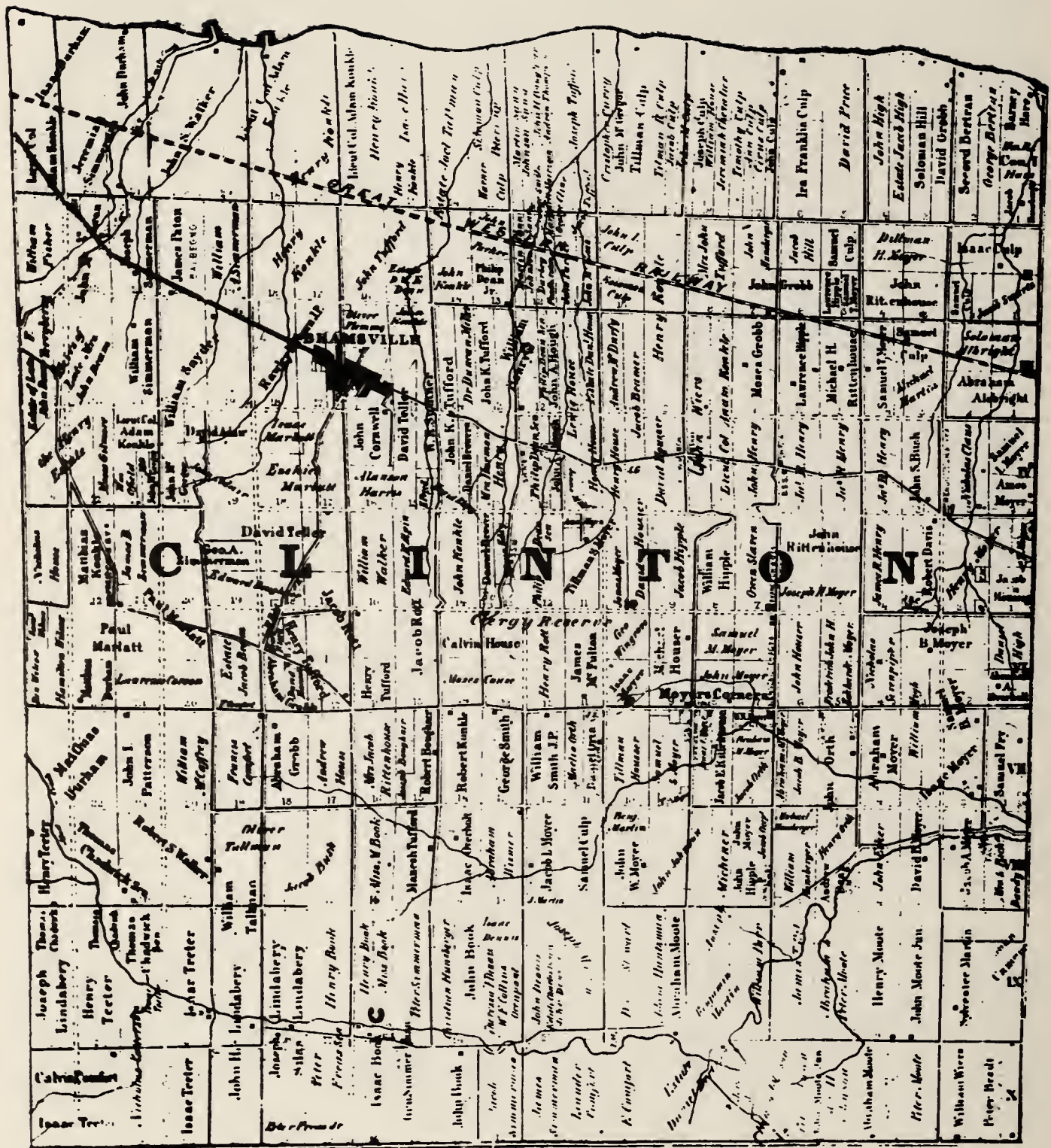
## ROAD MAP OF NEW JERSEY

Showing where our Beamer, Book and Smith ancestors lived.



- A - Original land Conrad Book bought in 1797, Lot 2, Concession I and II.
- B - Original grant of land to John Smith in 1791, Lot 17, Concession I and II.

John Beamer was on mountain above the village.



TREMAINE'S MAP OF 1862

C - Lot 16, Concession 1x and x, original grant to George Book in 1794 on Mud Creek.



Johannes Jurens, Baptisima, patra, Conspatua  
 Christa baptisirt in dem Dorffte Wund gabesam, Jahr 10. Tag  
 des februar, Annoqum, Domini 1716  
 Anna Maria, in dem Dorffte Wund gabesam, Septembri, Jahr  
 28. Annoqum, Domini 1716  
 Maria Catharina, in dem Dorffte Wund gabesam, Jahr 28.  
 Septembri, Annoqum, Domini 1716  
 Johanna Maria, in dem Dorffte Wund gabesam,  
 Anno 1779, Jahr des februar  
 Maria, in dem Dorffte Wund gabesam, Anno 1779, Jahr  
 10. Tag, 1779  
 Maria, in dem Dorffte Wund gabesam, Anno 1783, Jahr  
 23. Tag, 1783  
 Maria, in dem Dorffte Wund gabesam, Anno 1785, Jahr  
 28. Tag, 1785  
 Maria, in dem Dorffte Wund gabesam, Anno 1786, Jahr  
 25. Tag, 1786

George) in their petition for land stated, "That your petitioners (brothers) were all born in this Province." As Conrad, the eldest, was born December 21, 1794, I assume that George and his young bride left Knowlton shortly after their marriage and went to Canada.

They probably came with a group of other emigrants from Knowlton, N. J., as Peter and Adam Zimmerman settled on lots 14 and 15, Con. 9 and 10, and George settled on lot 16, Con. 9 and 10. The Zimmermans were frequently mentioned in the Knowlton Church Records and Matthias Book was named after Matthias Zimmerman. It has been suggested that perhaps they were related before coming to America, possibly Ann Sophia was a Zimmerman. The Snyders were also in the Knowlton Records and five of George's children married Snyders in Canada. They possibly all came at the same time.

There is an item in the Knowlton Church records as follows: "Gertraud, daughter of Mathous Zimmerman and Maria, born July 19, 1792, and baptized Sept. 23, 1792. Witnesses: Jos. Georg Buch and Anna Sneider." This could be the above George.

### CONRAD BOOK

Conrad Book, father of George born 1770, is the next one of the family to go to Canada. He evidently planned on going about the same time John did or the year following as in his petition for land he attached a certificate of loyalty dated May 26, 1789, on the back of which Nathaniel Pettit certified that he had known Robt. Allison, this was dated July 1797. This slip was attached to the petition for land. We do not know why he delayed his emigration until 1797, but as his youngest daughter Catharine was born at Knowlton on August 28, 1791, we will have to assume that he remained in Knowlton. His petition is as follows:

To His Honor Peter Russell Esquire  
President of the President of the Government  
of Upper Canada & & &

In Council

The Petition of Conrad Book  
Humbly shewith

That your Petitioner is lately arrived in this Province from the Jersie's, and has brought with him his family, consisting of a wife and six children, who are now at Natl Pettits

Esq: and that your Petitioner has bought a farm of Lar: Larrison, in Grimsby for the present accomodation of his family.

(Nathaniel Pettit had formerly lived in Sussex County, N. J., and had emigrated to "The Forty" in 1787, and as he had been a judge in N. J., he was probably known to the other settlers from Sussex County, N. J. Lawrence Larrison, from whom Conrad bought the farm, was a son-in-law of Nathaniel Pettit.)

That desirous of becoming a bona fide settler in the Province, and having brought Horses and other Cattle, with him, your Petitioner humbly prays your Honor would be pleased to part him land as a settler, and your Petitioner as in Duty bound will ever pray.

Conrath Buk

Niagara 28 July 1797

These are to certify that the brother of Conroad Book is an honest industrious inhabitant of the County of Sussex and hath at all times to the utmost of his power behaved himself as a true and loyal Subject to the King of Great Brittain Given under my hand at Knowlton this 26th day of May in the year of our Lord 1789

Robt: Allison

To whom it may concern

I do hereby certifie that I was well acquainted with the within subscriber Robrt Alleson that he was a man of good character and a magistrate in the now State of New Jersey before the late war between Great brittian and America. Certified by

Nathl Pettit

40 mile pond July 1797

Conrad Book    B 20  
Recd. 3rd Oct. 1798.

Bundle 7

Lieut Gov: Office 15 July 1802

Reffered to the Executive Council, when the Petitioner appears.

By order of the L Governor

James Green

Council - Chambers

16 August 1804

The Petitioner not having appear & no representation having

taken place since the presenting petition. Recommended that it be dismissed -

H. Allcock  
Chairman

App. P. Hunter Lt. Gov.  
Entered in Land Book F Page 103

As far as I have been able to determine Conrad never received any grants of land from the Government. Perhaps this was because he was sick and unable to follow them through.

The deed from Lawrence Larrison for the farm mentioned in above petition was dated Feb. 5, 1798, and consisted of lot No. 2, in the first and second Concession, Township of Grimsby. This farm was left to his son Matthias, and he and his descendants lived there for many years.

Conrad Book lived in or near Knowlton Twp., N. J. from 1780 to 1792, as we have entries in the Knowlton Church to prove that. When he came to Canada he brought horses and other cattle with him and he bought a farm almost immediately, so we will have to assume that he probably owned land, etc., in New Jersey which was sold before removing to Canada. Also the petition mentions a brother living in Sussex County, N. J. However I have not been able to find any record of his owning any land in New Jersey, or of anyone who might be a brother. Perhaps these records may be discovered later.

From the statement of Robt. Allison dated May 26, 1789, it must be assumed that Conrad intended to go to Canada in that year. Something, possibly sickness, must have changed his mind but he still used this statement when he finally did go eight years later.

Conrad's will is as follows:

In the name of God Amen. I Conrad Book in the Township of Grimsby Settlement in the District of Niagara and Province of Upper Canada being though very sick and weak in body yet of a perfect understanding and memory thanks be given unto God call unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last will and Testament. Principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul into the hand of Almighty God that gave it and body I recommend to be buried in a decent and Christian manner at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named nothing doubting but I shall receive the same at the General Resurrection again by the mighty

power of God and as touching such worldly estate wherewith it has pleased God to bless me with in this life I give devise and dispose of in the following manner and form viz: First I positively request all my debts to be paid. I then give to my beloved wife Ann Book I give and bequeath al my property that I now possess or own as long as she remains my widow and after her decease I give my bonds notes book accounts horses cattle sheep and hogs household furniture kitchen utensils to be equally divided between my three sons and four daughters that is to say to George, Matthias, Jacob, Elizabeth, Margaret, Ann, and Catherine Book them and their heirs and assigns forever my farming tools I then give to two sons Matthias and Jacob Book to them and their heirs and assigns I further give to my son Matthias Book my farm whereon I now live for his own use to him his heirs and assigns forever as soon as he take possession of the place and comes to the full age of twenty one years he shall pay to each of his sisters the sum of twenty five pounds New York currency that is Elizabeth Magaret Ann and Catherine I further give to my son Jacob Book two hundred acres of land lying at Mud Creek in the Township of Clinton to him and his heirs and assigns forever. I further give to my two sons Matthias and Jacob Book, to each one good team which is to be bought out of my estate should I get any land from the Crown I desire it to be equally divided between my three sons that is George, Matthias and Jacob Book to them and their heirs and assigns.

Lastly I do constitute ordain and appoint Mr. John Book and Abraham Nellis my trusty friends Executors of this my last Will and Testament nullifying and revoking all former wills and Testaments Legacys and Executors Ratifying and Confirming this and none other to be my last Will and Testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty fourth day of May one thousand eight hundred and three.  
Signed Sealed Published

Conrad Book

Pronounced and Declared

In the presence of

Signed

John Durham

Isaac Durham

Jeremiah Durham

Surrogate Office 30th August 1804

Be it remembered that personally came and appeared before me Robert Kerr Regr. Surrogate for the District of Niagara Jeremiah Durham of Grantham, Yeoman who being duly sworn deposith and says that he was personally present and saw the within named testator Conrad Book sign seal publish and declare the within instrument to be his last Will and Testament and that John Durham and Isaac Durham both of Clinton Yeoman witnessed the same and further he said not.

Sworn before me in office  
day and year first above  
written

Jeremiah Durham

Robert Kerr  
Surrogate District of  
Niagara

Conrad Book died Aug. 13, 1804. An inventory of Mrs. Ann Book's property in 1809, found among the Nelles papers by Mrs. R. J. Powell, gives a good idea of a pioneer family possessions. It also indicates that Ann Sophia Book died before 1829 as the notes were all settled Jan. 1, 1829.

Memorandum of property left by the deceased Coonrad Book, June the 6th 1809.

A clock, a looking glass, a dresser, ½ doz. tea cups, ½ pewter plates, 3 pewter basons, 2 pewter platters, 1 tea pot, 1 coffee pot, a lantern, 2 smoothing irons, an iron ladle and a skimmer, 4 tin dishes, 2 large tin basons, 5 chairs, a table, 3 bedsteads, 6 woollen blankets, 2 coats, 1 pair breeches, 1 jacket, 2 chests and coverlets, six sheets, 4 pillows and pillow cases, 3 bed tiks, a loom and tackling, 3 iron pots, and a large iron keddle, 1 brass tea keddle, 1 frying pan, 1 pair stillyards, 3 iron trammels, 1 bake iron, 3 empty barrels, 2 tea canisters, a coffee mill, ½ doz. spoons, ½ doz. knives and forks - a hatchet, a kallander, 2 meat tubs, 2 saddles, 1 bridle, a grindstone, 8 swarms of bees, a cabbage tub, 4 horses, 2 colts, one yoak of oxen, 2 steers, 4 years old, 3 bulls, 2 spring calves, 2 cows, 20 swine, 11 sheep, one iron waggon, one fanning mill, 1 cutting box.

# MEMORANDUM OF CASH AND BONDS

6th June 1809

1 note against Wm. Nellis	24 . 0 . 0
1 note against Wm. Lawrence	6 . 8 . 0
1 note against Mathias Symmerman	40 . 0 . 0
1 note against Wm. Kitchen	22 . 11. 0
1 note against Adam Frees	2 . 7 . 0
1 note against Charles Moore	6 . 0 . 0
1 note against Peter Symmerman	18 . 3 . 7
1 note against Joseph Snider	6 . 0 . 0
1 note against Dudly McAfee	1 . 8 . 0
1 note against Henry Boot	11 . 1 . 0
1 note against George Book	25 . 14. 8
1 note against John Wismer	3 . 10. 0
1 note against John Crawly	8 . 0 . 0
1 note against Adam Symmerman	10 . 10. 0
1 note against John Shup	17 . 13. 2
1 note against David Hager	20 . 0 . 0
1 note against Samuel Green	16 . 0 . 0
To cash	4 . 0 . 0
	242 . 7 . 8

Settled 1 Jan. 1829

A. Nelles

## MEMORANDUM OF NOTES OF HAND GIVEN TO MRS. ANN BOOK, WIDOW AND WHAT TIME THEY WERE GIVEN

Nathaniel Griffin	12th day	July 1813	36 . 0 . 0
Adam Frees	19th day	Aug. 1805	2 . 7 . 6
Thomas Kindell	10th day	July 1810	2 . 0 . 0
Peter Symmerman	26th day	May 1811	6 . 11. 6
John Crawley	17th day	Jan. 1807	8 . 0 . 0
Philip Dean	24th day	Feb. 1813	3 . 12. 0
John S. Teetzell			7 . 4 . 0
Joseph Snyder	10th day	May 1803	6 . 0 . 0
John Hills	30th day	Apr. 1811	3 . 4 . 0
John Shup	25th day	May 1807	17 . 13. 2

Samuel Kitchen	3rd day	July 1815	14 . 10 . 0
George Book	24th day	May 1803	25 . 14 . 8
Charles Moore	11th day	May 1810	6 . 16 . 0
Wm. Nelles	5th day	Dec. 1814	10 . 0 . 0
George Book	5th day	Aug. 1814	84 . 0 . 0
			259 . 12 . 10

All settled 1st. January 1829.

Under Conrad Book's will John Book and Abraham Nelles were his trusty friends and executors. John Book died July 9, 1827 so Abraham Nelles settled the estate alone on Jan. 1, 1829, after Ann Sophia Book's death.

It is interesting to look at some of the names in the list of debtors. Matthias Zimmerman, Peter Zimmerman and Adam Zimmerman are all on the list. Matthias Book was named after Matthias Zimmerman in the Knowlton Church Records so it is possible that they were related, perhaps Ann Sophia was a Zimmerman before her marriage to Conrad. The only two Book's on the list are George, a son, and Henry (mis-spelled Boot) who was probably the son of John Book and a nephew. Philip Dean, a son-in-law is also on the list.

I have not found any record of the two hundred acres of land at Mud Creek. Perhaps Jacob sold it before he bought his farm in Trafalgar Twp.

## JACOB BOOK

Jacob Book probably came to Canada after the turn of the century and the first record I have of him is that he bought one hundred acres of land from Christian Almost on May 6, 1805. This was lot 42 of fifth concession, Ancaster Twp., Wentworth County. On December 6, 1821, this land was deeded to his son Conrad Book. Jacob is buried in the Book Cemetery near Ancaster. Conrad and his wife are buried in the old cemetery at Garners Corners, also near Ancaster.

We know very little about Jacob and his descendants but there is an entry in the Knowlton Church Records that may be a clue. A daughter Elizabetha was born to Jacob Butz and wife Maria on August 11, 1774. Could this be the brother of Conrad as mentioned in his petition for land in 1797? The tombstone of Jacob's son

says, "Coonrod Book died May 10, 1867, age 93 years," so he could have been born in June or July 1773 and still be 93 in May 1867, or he may have been in his ninety third year.

A Mary Book is buried in the Book Cemetery, Ancaster, her stone says she died October 9, 1815, age 56 years 4 months. This would make her pretty young to be Conrad's mother but there may be a mistake in the date or age on the stone. Of course Mary Book could be John Book's (born 1754) sister. Perhaps at some later date we will find some data that will throw some further light on the subject.

As Jacob is buried in the Book Cemetery which was established for the John Book family, we will have to assume that he was a brother or some other close relative of Conrad (born 1747) and John (born 1754). According to Sarah Book Schwinck he was a half-brother of John Book.

In the genealogy of the family I have listed the Grimsby Branch and the Ancaster Branch separately as I think it will be easier to follow the families in this way. Anyone who desires may trace cousins, etc., according to generations which are all numbered.

## *Sketch of J. B. Book*

*My* father was born on November 7, 1843, on a farm on the north side of Dundas Street about half a mile west of Palermo Village, and a short distance east of the old Jacob Book farm and hotel or inn. He grew up on the farm, went to early school in Palermo and then to Milton (the County Seat) where he graduated in 1858. While at school in Milton he probably stayed during the week with his aunt, Deborah Book Clarkson.

During the time he was at school in Milton he walked the eight miles from Palermo every Monday morning and home every Friday night. Occasionally, he would get a ride and in extremely bad weather he remained in Milton over the week-end.

About 1818 there was quite an influx of immigrants to Trafalgar Township and Palermo village was the center of a thriving farm community. Trafalgar Chapel at Palermo was the first church in the township and it was the first village to have plank sidewalks. In 1841 Flick's chair factory at Palermo was one of the few township's industries. A grammar school was founded in Palermo about 1844. However, it was removed to Galt in 1850, probably because other towns were growing faster at that time. Under the School Law Improvement Act of 1871, the common school became the public school and the grammar school became the high school.

He often spoke of the way the passenger pigeons would come over their fields in flocks of thousands and when they were flying would be like a cloud over the sun. They would throw a club into the flock to kill the birds as they flew low. I asked Aunt Bertie how they prepared them for eating, she said, "We just put an onion inside and put them in the oven to roast." All said they were very good to eat, but the birds were destructive of the grain that was planted.

After finishing school in Milton, it is my recollection that for

a year he went to school in Ingersoll, Ontario. Here he took an examination for a teacher's certificate which qualified him to teach in any high school in Canada. His teacher in Ingersoll advised him to take this examination as he might need to teach for a time in order to complete his own education. He never taught school but it did give him a feeling of security and something to fall back on. This was at the age of sixteen years.

He then went for two years to Victoria College in Toronto, Ontario, and then on to Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia. I imagine his Uncle Absalom Harvey Smith, who was a M. D., gave him advice and encouragement in his studies and selection of colleges as in the 1863-64 directory of Detroit, Michigan, he is listed as J. Burgess Book, medical student, boards at Tremont House. In the 1864 directory he is listed as medical student with Dr. A. Harvey Smith, boards 280 Jefferson Avenue. Then in 1867, when he first moved to Detroit, he was listed as physician, 280 Jefferson Avenue, boards Biddle House; he was probably with his uncle then. By 1864 he evidently had had enough education to be of some help to his uncle and the practical experience was of great value to him. Previously he had worked on the farm during the summer or stayed in Philadelphia with his studies.

While at Jefferson Medical College he would walk to the docks at noon, during season, buy a dozen oysters and eat them right there. This was the noon meal for the day at a cost of ten cents. Evidently many others did the same thing. Here he took up smoking of cigars in the dissecting room but did not continue the habit after his graduation. He worked long hours on his studies and the dissecting was often done at night or evening sessions, many times he was the only one working there at night and it was a very spooky place to be with the dim lights. There were no outside interests, his only desire was to learn as much as possible in the shortest time.

The Civil War was in progress during his stay in Philadelphia and the Confederate armies were pressing on their drive north. The army was in need of all the medical assistance available so during the battle of Gettysburg, in July 1863, there were so many men wounded that the medical students were pressed into action and tried everything imaginable to stop gangrene. There was practically no anesthetic available so amputations, etc., had to be made without it. The soldiers were moved back from the front by the trainload on flat cars.

In March 1865 he graduated from Jefferson Medical College then went to Toronto, Ontario, and obtained his medical degree at the University there. That same summer the Canadian Government was having a competitive examination for Surgeon General of the Army. He took the examination, passed with the highest marks and became Surgeon General of the Canadian Army during the Fenian Rebellion when only twenty-one years old. When they saw how young he was they tried to talk him out of the position but as the examination was competitive and he had qualified there was nothing they could do but accept him.

He went to Windsor, Ontario, and practiced there for about a year. The army position and his practice there gave him a start with saving for study in Europe. In 1866, he moved to Detroit, Michigan, and practiced medicine there until the fall of 1867, when he sailed for Europe.

He first went to London, England, where he attended Guy's Hospital Medical School and obtained his degree and sheepskin there. Then he went to Paris, France, and took a degree at the *École de Medecin* there. From Paris he went to Vienna, Austria, where he spent three months working in the General Hospital. While there the Cholera Plague broke out in Trieste, so he and another young doctor from the hospital went there to learn about the disease.

People were dying by the hundreds, the cargos of fruit, etc., remained unloaded at the docks and rotting, everything was at a standstill. They worked hard trying everything on the cholera but the people were dying like flies. Finally father's roommate became sick one evening and the spasms in his stomach were like squirrels running around under the skin. He died before morning.

Everything was quarantined and only one train a day came to or left the city to bring food, etc. No one was allowed to leave without a government permit.

By this time father had decided it was time to get out of Trieste, so he went to the railroad station and when stopped by the guard, took out his sheepskin from Guy's Medical School with the big British seal and showed it to the guard who could not read it. However, the big seal looked important and with a few questions he let father through the gates and back to Vienna.

He then continued his work in the hospitals and spent the last two months traveling through Europe with a friend. Two letters addressed to his brother Robert O. Book in Grimsby, Ontario, give

an idea of his impressions of the various countries.

Paris, June 28, 1869.

Dear Brother and Sister,

You really must excuse my not writing to you sooner or oftener for my intentions are very good and would always be carried out if it were not for having a great many things to do in a very short time, but the working part of my European trip is nearly over and then I shall have more time to write to my friends. Since I last wrote you my time has been almost completely spent in the hospitals so that I could not have much of interest to say to you except that it is well with me. I have written but very few letters during the past few months and I expect many of my friends will be wondering why I have not answered their letters. To make it all right with them I will write now and make my apologies for being so slow and neglectful of my plain duty. I hear from our old home quite often as the girls and Absalom are very good about writing. Last week I had a letter from Absalom which said that ma's health is much better since the warm weather set in. Uncle George Crooks was going to move to Michigan and I expect next thing our whole family will become Yankees. I think George is very sensible to go for it is certain he will never be very wealthy if he stays around Palermo, or anyone else - It is a queer old fashioned little place to stay one's life in - A few days ago I walked out to a park called the Bois de Boulogne, just outside of the city limits. It contains several thousands of acres of woods and lakes etc. It is certainly a very delightful place to spend a few hours on a hot day - I picked some odd flowers and pressed them and now enclose one of them in this letter for Amanda and will pick as many as possible for her and bring them with me when I come home. This Bois de Boulogne is the grand resort for all Paris both rich and poor - the rich go in their carriages and four or six horses, whilst the poor trudge along on foot and seem by far the happiest set of people. There is an artificial lake there a mile and a half long with a foaming cataract pouring in it - but the cataract is not so fine as Niagara nor the lake so beautiful as Ontario - I imagine your present home must be very beautifully located on the mountain overlooking the lake. You see I can picture to myself how it looks, but I hope to see it and the happy family in your home in September when I expect to

pass that way on my way to Detroit - I will have a great many things with me such as instruments etc. and it may be that I will have to go straight on through with them to get them through the custom house. In that case I would not get to stop and see you, but hope I will be able to make arrangements to do so. I have just received a letter from Mr. Boothroyd he sailed from New York ten days ago and will meet me here in a very few days to go with me to Berlin and vienna. I am very glad he is going with me for I am getting tired of travelling alone and such long distances as I shall have to travel. He is going to stay with me and we will go home together in the early part of September. We expect to spend a week or so in August in Switzerland and also we are going to Italy. Rome and all the principal places. However I will write to you again from some of those places and keep you posted as near as possible on my whereabouts. We have been having great riots here lately but everything is now quiet again and the Emperor reigns supreme - Times were a little exciting for about two weeks and many people thought there would be a revolution but it all blew over with only a few lives lost, and a good many thousands of the rebels put in jails & forts - I shall not be able to make any inquiries about the Zimmerman, Book fortune, for I do not know what to inquire about or who to look for. I shall pass right through Holland and probably go over some of the property. It is a pity - for it may be a long time before another one of the family is over here that can speak German and French. Here in Paris the frenchmen are Laughing in their sleeves at the prospect of a war between England and the United States on the Alabama question. I think there will be no war, it will all end in talk. I hope you are all well and your little family and that everything is prospering with you - I will be glad to hear from you again. If you write before the 1st of August care of Boeles Bros & Co., Paris as usual, they will foreward it to me wherever I am - Do not write later than first August as I would probably meet the letter on the way somewhere and not get it at all. I will write to you again anyhow. Give my kind regards to Uncle John and Aunt Catherine and all the family. Tell little Nellie that her uncle sends his love to her & her little brother Solon - The weather is very pleasant here now, not too warm but just about delightful - I suppose you are in haying about this time - dont work too hard but take good

care of yourselves and beleive me as ever

Your affectionate Brother

J Burgess Book

Another letter written from New York gives a further account of his travels.

New York

September 22, 1869

Dear Brother Robt

I have intended to write to you for a long time but it seemed almost impossible to get started at it when I was travelling, so I will now try to make up for lost time. I sailed from Glasgow on the Str. "India" on the fourth of this month and arrived here last thursday all well and safe. I enjoyed my visit in Scotland very much and only regretted that I could not stay longer there. Edinburgh & Glasgow were my principal stopping places there. I was very much pleased with Edinburgh and its surroundings. It was very cold there - a heavy frost every night and all vegetation killed. My trip through Prussia, Austria, Italy and Switzerland was carried out about as I told you in my last letter. In Austria & Italy I was deeply interested in the many things I found different from our own country. The Italians are very peculiar. Their principal occupation is singing, begging & stealing - the two latter especially - but the country is a perfect garden. They grow all kinds of choice fruits. I went through one vinyard loaded with grapes two hundred miles long, and such peaches about a pound in weight, besides figs, prunes etc. and all kinds of luxuriant vegetation. The sky in Italy was very clear and the sun shining brightly so that it is dangerous to be out without an umbrella to protect you from the suns rays. Everybody carries them there. Of the Italian cities of course Venice the bride of the sea is the prettiest as it is built in the Adriatic Sea about three miles from land. The streets are all water and the means of getting about the city is by small boats called Gondola's. A great many of the buildings are very grand and every street is built up complete so you can imagine how beautiful it must look to see the streets filled with boats moving along noiselessly and only singing to be heard and the splashing of oars in the water. There is neither horse nor wagon in the city. From

Italy I came over Mount Cenis to Switzerland in an omnibus drawn by ten mules and two horses. I visited all the most interesting parts of Switzerland, and then I went down the River Rhine to Cologne and then through Belgium, Holland, France to England & Scotland. I saw a great many very interesting sights which it is impossible for me to give a description of now, but I will have a great deal to tell when I see you, which I hope will be soon. I am going to Detroit by way of Cleveland as I have a good many instruments & things which I can not take through Canada without having a good deal of trouble with customs. So to avoid that I think it better to not go into Canada at present, and then go down to visit you all as soon as I get my office open in Detroit probably early in October, but I will write to you again before I come. I am sorry it is so for it would be more convenient for me to go now, and I have been calculating to visit you on my way home. I am staying here a few days on business and expect To reach Detroit Oct. 1st. I hope you & family are all well and enjoying your selves. Give my love to Amanda & my little nephew & niece And with kind remembrances to all friends believe me ever your affectionate Bro

J Burgess Book

Returning to Detroit early in October 1869, he re-established his office there and the directory of 1870 shows him as "phy. 223 Jefferson Ave. up stairs bds Biddle House." In 1871-2-3-4, he was at 227 Jefferson Ave. but in 1874 he was living at the Michigan Exchange Hotel at 110 and 112 Jefferson Ave. instead of the Biddle House.

In 1872 he was appointed surgeon of St. Luke's Hospital where he remained for four years, then he was surgeon at Harper Hospital until 1889. He was professor of surgery at Michigan College of Medicine in 1880-1-2-3-4. The Detroit Medical College and Michigan College of Medicine joined to form Detroit College of Medicine. In 1882 he was made Surgeon-in-Chief of the Detroit, Lansing and Northern Railroad, which position he held for several years.

About 1879 he married Miss Alice Eckert, of Cincinnati, Ohio. They had no children and were divorced in 1888. During this time he had his office on West Fort Street. In 1883 they were living at 303 Jefferson Avenue, East, on the north side of the street, between St. Antoine Street and Beaubien.

Miss Helen Price who went to work for Francis Palms in 1884 and continued with the family for forty years wrote me as follows on July 5, 1930, "When I first knew of the Doctor it was - that I had heard of him as one of the best known physicians in Detroit. He had to make his professional visits one of the handsomest carriages - beautiful horses, coachman & footman that I had ever seen in Detroit. His personal appearance was in keeping with his equipage. He was very handsome, with his dark eyes and hair and fine presence, as you can realize."

In 1880, he was a delegate to the American Medical Association meeting in New York City. In 1881, he was made surgeon of the Independent Battalion of Detroit, that organization became part of the State Militia and he became regimental surgeon of the Fourth Regiment of the State National Guard. When he resigned on Oct. 31, 1891, he was Lieut. Col., Surgeon First Brigade, Michigan State Troops.

In 1882 he was an alderman in the city government (this corresponds to being a member of the common Council at the present time) and served for a period of one year. During this time he tried to interest the City in a waterfront drive and park. Over fifty years elapsed before enough interest was created to start work on the Civic Center on the river.

He was appointed Police Surgeon of Detroit in June 1883 and served in this capacity until May 11, 1891, when he resigned. During this time William H. Mayberry, Ralph Phelps and George Fowler were his close friends.

On May 1, 1887, Dr. Andrew Biddle joined him and Dr. Biddle took the old clock and other things, after father retired from practice, and had them in his office until his death. In June 1887, father sailed for Europe on the Cunard Royal Mail Steamship Aurania, of 7500 tons displacement. His wife did not accompany him on this voyage. According to Dr. Biddle, he returned to Detroit early in 1888 and secured a divorce the same year.

On August 28, 1889, J. B. Book and Clotilde Palms were married in New York City by Rev. W. W. Page. Dr. and Mrs. Henry S. Noble (Edna Chaffee) were present. According to the notice in the paper, they sailed for Europe on the French line steamer LaGasconne, expecting to be absent abroad about six months. Auntie Noble, as we always called her, was a very close friend of mother's before her marriage and until her death. When they returned to

Detroit they went to live in the new Cadillac Hotel which was run by the Schwart brothers. We lived there until 1900 and my two brothers and I were born there. At that time Washington Blvd. was still mostly a residential street. Mother never wanted to live in a house for some reason so from the Cadillac we moved to the Alhambra Apts. on the corner of Park and Bagg (now Temple) streets.

While we were living there father built the Palms Apts. on the corner of Jefferson and Rivard streets where we moved in 1904.

Father retired from the practice of Medicine in 1891 and devoted his time thereafter to business matters. His medical practice was taken over by the three younger doctors who had been with him Dr. Angus McLean, Dr. Don M. Campbell and Dr. Andrew P. Biddle, all of whom became prominent. However, he always retained his interest in medicine and as a youngster I remember clearly that each year soon after our arrival in Palermo, Ontario for a visit, Dr. Buck the village physician, would call and ask father to go with him to see his most serious patients. This he always did as a favor to an old friend and in a number of cases performed surgery for him, sometimes on the kitchen table. He was a duly registered Medical Practitioner in the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Ontario through December 31, 1908. For a number of years we spent our summer vacations in Canada with our aunts and cousins and those memories I shall always treasure.

When father was Chief Surgeon of the Detroit, Lansing and Northern and Saginaw Valley and St. Louis Railroads he told of one experience that I will always remember. A man had been injured on the railroad and claimed that one side was paralyzed so he had no use of his left leg. Several doctors had examined him and were unable to detect any feeling in the leg though they felt that something was wrong. Finally father went to see the man and took with him several darning needles and an alcohol lamp. After going through all the regular tests the others had made he took a darning needle in a pair of forceps heated it red hot over the alcohol lamp and ran it into the leg clear to the bone, this was done in several places. No flinching could be detected and there was no expression of feeling or pain in his face or eyes. They decided that he was paralyzed and the Railroad paid the claim which was a large one. Several days later the man walked into father's office and cursed him out for sticking the needles into him and said he had trained himself to stand pain without showing it, but what had really made him mad

was that his attorney had taken most of the money so he had very little left for his suffering.

When we lived at the Alhambra Apts. the cutter races were still being run in the winter time on Second Avenue on Sunday mornings. It was a great sight to see the handsome rigs and the horses with their sleigh bells and colorful plumes and the drivers with their big fur coats and sashes and jaunty fur hats. The races started at Cass Park and we lived only two blocks away so after Sunday School we watched them many times.

In entering the business world he moved from his office at 39 West Fort Street, where the old Penobscott Building stands between Griswold and Shelby, to the Palms Estate office in the Campau Bldg. on Griswold and Larned, southwest corner, where he worked with F. F. Palms. It was thought that Mr. O'Brien, one of the trustees, had been a bit too liberal with some of his relatives and Uncle Frank and mother had been too trusting of all of his actions. The Estate was divided after Uncle Frank's death in 1905 but the mineral lands were kept together in the Palms Book Land Company which was administered in father's office. The office was moved to the Ford Bldg. about 1914 and the next year plans were made for the Book Bldg. However, he died in January, 1916 before the first section of the building was completed. Miss Price continued on with us at the Book Bldg. and finally retired in the early 1920's. In her letter of July 5, 1939, she said, "In all my life I never knew anyone who was always so pleasant and agreeable to every one as the Dr. was from the humblest caller to the most important Business personage. He always took time to listen to all sorts of people and appeals. In all the years I was in the office, never knew him to be cross or disagreeable about anything."

Around the turn of the century many automobile companies were being organized in Detroit. In 1904 father was one of the organizers of the Wayne Automobile Company with Walter E. Flanders. They made a very good and advanced car. In May, 1908 the Wayne Automobile Co. and the Northern Motor Car Co. combined and the new company was known as the E. M. F. Company. The company name was derived from the initials of the men who were to run the business; Byron F. Everitt, William E. Metzger and Walter E. Flanders who was the manufacturing genius.

The company was an immediate success and Studebaker, not having been successful with their own car, made a deal to be

exclusive selling agents. The cars sold well and production was increased to take care of the demand but then the trouble began as Studebaker did not pay for the cars. This put the E. M. F. Co. in a very tight financial position. Everitt and Metzger left the company during this trying time in 1909 but Flanders continued on.

It was a definite squeeze play and J. P. Morgan Co. were ready to purchase the E. M. F. at a bargain price for Studebaker. This purchase was finally completed on March 10, 1910. Flanders Motor Co. was organized in 1910 or 11 and became Flanders Manufacturing Co. in the fall of 1912. They made cars in 1912 and 1913, then made motor-cycles and other items in Pontiac and Chelsea, Michigan. However, the results were not very satisfactory and the company passed out of existence like many others of that time.

He was interested in many business concerns and financial institutions during his lifetime and continued some for many years. At the time of his death he was a director of The First and Old Detroit National Bank, the Wayne County and Home Savings Bank, the Michigan Fire and Marine Insurance Co., and the Anderson Carriage Co.

## *Book Family, Grimsby Branch*

Conrad Book is the founder of this branch of the family in Canada. He was born in Germany in 1747 and probably came to America about 1779 or 1780. These dates are selected because the last child entered in the family bible was born September 11, 1778 and the first child that we know was born in America at Knowlton Township on November 9, 1780. The voyage to America was a long one and usually started in the spring, ending at Philadelphia or New York in the fall.

Conrad Book settled in Knowlton Twp., Sussex County, New Jersey, where the births of four of his children are recorded in the Knowlton Church records, the last entry being March 25, 1792. In 1797 he removed to Canada with his wife and six children. George, the eldest son, went to Canada with his young wife in 1794. Conrad died at Grimsby, Ontario, on August 13, 1804 and is buried in St. Andrews Churchyard there. His gravestone reads: "Here lies the body of Coonrod Book who departed this life the 13th day of August 1804 and in the fifty seventh year of his age." His wife's name was Ann Sophia and she probably died about 1828. I do not know where she is buried, though it is probably at St. Andrews, even if there is no record of it.

### II

Children of Conrad Book and Ann Sophia:

1. GEORGE, (John George), born July 14, 1770, in Germany, died in Clinton Twp., Ontario, Sept. 29, 1848; married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, who was born May 6, 1771 and died Jan. —, 1859. They are both buried at Eden Church Cemetery which is on a corner of their original farm on Spring Creek Road, near Tintern, Clinton

Township. In 1801 he received a grant of 200 acres from the Crown in Clinton Twp., Lincoln County, where he and his children lived.

2. JOHN ADAM, born April 4, 1773, probably died young.

3. JOHN PETER, born Jan. 29, 1775, probably died young.

4. ELIZABETH, (Anna Elizabeth), born Nov. 24, 1776, in Germany, died at Grimsby, Ontario, March 4, 1845, and is buried next to her brother, Matthias Book in St. Andrews Churchyard at Grimsby. She married Ralph Walker who was born March 4, 1775, in North Carolina and died at Grimsby March or May 28, 1859; he is buried in Presbyterian Churchyard, Grimsby. Their children were:

a. WILLIAM WALKER, born in 1804, died Nov. 23, 1852; married Ann Vanduzer. He is buried in Presbyterian Churchyard, Grimsby.

b. ROBERT WALKER, born April 25, 1806, died Jan. 16, 1849, buried in Presbyterian Churchyard, Grimsby, married Catherine Beam.

c. MARGARET BOOK WALKER, born Sept. 28, 1808, married on Oct. 25, 1831, John Durlin Smith, who was born Oct. 22, 1806, a son of Isaac Smith and Elizabeth Pettit. Their children are listed under Smith Family A.

d. ANN WALKER, married Byard McCurdy on April 29, 1845. He was a Lieutenant in the Fourth Lincoln and served in the Rebellion of 1837.

e. GEORGE WALKER, died Sept. 4, 1812, age one year and five months.

f. MARIA WALKER, married Andrew McFarlane on Dec. 30, 1845.

g. ISAAC WALKER, married Mary Jane Randall; lived on top of the Woolverton mountain, lot 16, ancestor of Mrs. Donald Clark and Mrs. M. Nelles.

h. RALPH WALKER, born in 1815, died Dec. 10, 1904; married Maria Pettit, daughter of Asa Pettit, on Nov. 3, 1846; both buried in Presbyterian Churchyard, Grimsby.

i. JOHN WALKER, born Jan. 21, 1818, died Feb. 21, 1895; married on April 12, 1841, Euphemia McGann; lived on lot 17, on top of Woolverton mountain; ancestor of Miss Laura Woolverton of London, Ontario, and several Walker families in Grimsby.

j. ELIZABETH WALKER, married Andrew Randall. Elizabeth Street in Grimsby is named after her.

5. ANNA EVA, born Sept. 11, 1778, died young.

From the proceedings of the New Jersey Historical Society, "Knowlton Warren County, New Jersey, Records of the First German and English Congregation," I have the birth record of four of Conrad's children. These are in the records of the Knowlton Frame Church, which was established in 1766.

6. MARGARET, born at Knowlton Twp., New Jersey, Nov. 9, 1780. "Margaretha, daughter of Conrath Bud and Sophia, born Nov. 9, 1780, and baptized May 20, 1781. Witnesses: Conrath Wollenweaver and Margaretha, wife of Peter Zimmerman."

7. MATTHIAS, born at Knowlton Twp., New Jersey, May 1, 1785, died at Grimsby, Ontario, June 25, 1838, is buried in St. Andrews Churchyard, Grimsby. "Matthias, son of Conrad Bosz and Anna Sophia, born May 1, 1785, and baptized June 14. Witnesses: Matthias Zimmerman and Catharina Zimmerman." On Dec. 29, 1808, he married Elizabeth Teetzel who was born June 13, 1791, and died Sept. 1, 1864. She was the daughter of John Solomon Teetzel and Rachel Von-Till who were married in New Jersey on Nov. 5, 1786. J. S. Teetzel was born in Coburg, Upper Saxony, Germany, Feb. 27, 1762, came to America in 1780, and died at Palermo, Ontario, on Dec. 4, 1836. Matthias inherited the family home near Grimsby.

8. ANN, born at Knowlton Twp., New Jersey, Dec. 16, 1786, died in Lincoln County, Ontario, about 1818 or 1820; "Anna, daughter of Conrad Buch and wife, Anna, born Dec. 16, 1786, baptized April 15, 1787. Witnesses: Parents." Probably married Peter Snyder, a son of Adam Snyder and Ann Frease, who was born at Knowlton Twp., New Jersey, October 13, 1783, died in 1868. Mr. T. H. Snyder lists ten children and two wives, Ann Book and Mary Kouk, in "The Snyder Clan;" the first five have given names quite familiar in the Book families, so I assume they are the children of Peter Snyder and Ann Book; the other five are probably by his second wife, Mary Kouk who was born in 1783 and died in 1853.

Children of Peter Snyder and Ann Book:

a. MATHIAS SNYDER, born in 1808, died in 1868; married Elizabeth Frease, who was born in 1823, died in 1860. They are both buried in Ker Churchyard, Caistor.

b. ELIZABETH SNYDER, born in 1810, married Joseph Lindaberry; license issued Sept. 17, 1830.

c. JANE SNYDER, born in 1816, died June 30, 1874; married Isreal Book, a son of George Book and Elizabeth ———, who

was born in Clinton Twp., Ontario, May 10, 1810, died May 10, 1847.

d. GEORGE SNYDER, born in 1817, died in 1886; married Amy Ann Richards, born 1818, died 1901.

e. ANN SNYDER, born in 1818, died in 1898.

Children of Peter Snyder and Mary Kouk:

( f. GIDEON SNYDER, born in 1823, died in 1908, married Mary Mingle.

( g. ISREAL SNYDER, born in 1823, married Jane Barclay.


h. CYRUS SNYDER, born in 1826, died in 1898. Married Emeroy Test.

i. RHODA SNYDER, born in 1828, died in 1853. Buried in St. Ann's Cemetery.

j. PHILIP SNYDER, born in 1830, died in 1853. Buried in St. Ann's Cemetery.

9. JACOB, born in New Jersey, (for some reason he is not in the Knowlton records), Oct. 21, 1788, died at Palermo, Ontario, Jan. 31, 1863, and is buried there. Married first about 1814 to Mary Moore, a daughter of Jonathon Moore and Martha Carpenter, who was born Oct. 1, 1795, and died at Palermo, March 26, 1846; second to Mrs. Eliza Meads who had three children from her first marriage. He bought a farm of 200 acres on the North side of Dundas Street about a mile and a quarter west of Palermo, from Jacob Filman, this being Lot 35, Concession One, North Dundas Street, Trafalgar Township. There is no date on the deed but it was registered Sept. 2, 1816.

The Patent from the Crown was dated Dec. 14, 1807. Jacob ran a tavern or hotel here for a number of years. My cousin, Hallie VanSickle, thinks he always kept open house for travelers. In a letter dated 1956, she says: "I could not say which part of the house was used as a hotel or as living quarters. The plan I have made is as I lived in it and as my mother and father had it - but the east room upstairs all over the dining room and bedroom was one large room and when it was torn down it had a double floor. We were always told it was the ballroom where they danced. The ceiling was quite low and only two small windows in the east end was all the lighting or ventilation it got. The hall was the same upstairs as down and the room over the living room we used as a bedroom, - had two beds in it. The kitchen part was only one story. In the early days there were two entrances from the road. The west one

was a driveway to the open sheds like for the stage coaches and the east driveway led to the barn buildings which were back and east or north of the house. The old barn as I remember it was just in front of where the house now stands and the buildings formed an  shape."

In Hazel C. Mathew's book, "Oakville and The Sixteen," she says, "According to law a tavern was required to have three bedrooms besides those of the tavern keeper and his family and stabling for at least four horses."

Jacob deeded all except one acre of this land to his son, William on Nov. 21, 1855. For 39 years there had been no mortgages or liens. However, William mortgaged it right away, Jan. 14, 1856, and sold fifteen acres to Alexander Aikman on Feb. 14, 1857. After Jacob's death on Jan. 31, 1863, his widow claimed 1/3 interest in the property even to 1/3 of the apple trees and the house was divided. On November 12, 1867, William Book sold the farm to James Van Sickle who acquired Eliza Mead's 1/3 interest about 1870.

On March 24, 1819, Jacob Book made a petition for land as a settler. This was presented by Ashman Moore, brother of Mary Moore Book, and signed: Jacob Book his X mark. I have not found any of land having been granted.

10. CATHARINE, born at Knowlton Twp., New Jersey, Aug. 28, 1791, died in Clinton Twp., Ontario, Dec. 29, 1870. "Catharina Buk, daughter of Conrad Buk and Anna Sophia, born Aug. 28, 1791, and baptized March 25, 1792." She married Philip Dean who was born in Morris County, New Jersey, on April 17, 1787, and died in Clinton Twp., Lincoln County, Ontario, Nov. 3, 1872. They are both buried in the Dean Cemetery which is one mile east of Beamsville, Ontario. He was the son of John and Margaret Dean and came to Canada about 1801. Their fifteen children:

a. ANNA SOPHIA DEAN, born May 20, 1810, died young.

b. MARGARET DEAN, born June 18, 1812, married John Snyder, son of William Snyder and Elizabeth Lindaberry. They had two children:

aa. EMERY SNYDER

bb. AZUBA SNYDER

c. ENOS DEAN, born March 24, 1814, died in 1849.

Married Diana Cooper. Their children were:

aa. BURLEY F. DEAN

bb. PURVIS E. DEAN

- cc. BAHAM DEAN
- dd. HANIBAL DEAN
- ee. SAUL DEAN
- d. ELIZABETH DEAN, born Nov. 2, 1815, died Oct. 12, 1853; married Joseph Devitt. Their children were:
  - aa. GEORGE DEVITT
  - bb. MATHIAS DEVITT
  - cc. JAMES DEVITT
  - dd. ALFREDA DEVITT
  - ee. LENA DEVITT
- e. DAVID WARD EASTMAN (Priest) DEAN, born Oct. 2, 1817, died July 11, 1853; married Mary Tufford. Two children:
  - aa. JULIA (Doll) DEAN
  - bb. WARD DEAN
- f. BARBARY DEAN, born Oct. 21, 1819. Died in infancy.
- g. MARIA DEAN, born May 1, 1821, died Feb. 6, 1875; married Joseph James who was born July 9, 1820, died Aug. 22, 1905. Lived in Clinton Twp., southeast of Beamsville. Their children were:
  - aa. ELIZABETH ANNE JAMES, born Sept. 18, 1842, died Aug. 28, 1905. Married on Dec. 13, 1862 to William Henry Grobb, who was born March 27, 1843, died Dec. 21, 1889. Their ten children were:
    - aaa. JOSEPH FRANKLIN GROBB, born March 1, 1863, married Sarah ——. Their three children were:
      - aaaa. BERTHA GROBB
      - bbbb. MYRTLE GROBB
      - cccc. A son —.
    - bbb. BARBARA ANN GROBB, born Nov. 1, 1864, died May 15, 1944. Married Louis K. Perry on Dec. 17, 1890. He died Nov. 21, 1942, age 89 yrs. No children.
    - ccc. EDWIN EDDY GROBB, born April 5, 1868, died Jan. 10, 1933. Married Agnes Culp. Their daughter:
      - aaaa. PEARL LORENE GROBB, born Sept. 9, 1895, married Mahlon Cowdrick. They have two children:
        - aaaaa. MAVIS COWDRICK
        - bbbb. BETTY COWDRICK

and live in Niagara Falls, New York.

- ddd. DAVID LESLEY GROBB, born Sept. 19, 1869, died Jan. 28, 1952. Married first to Etta Burch. Their two children

were:

aaaa. WILLIAM GROBB

bbbb. IDA GROBB, married a Martin.

David Lesley Grobb married 2nd Catharine Nee who died in 1942; no children. Both buried at Niagara Falls, N. Y.

eee. MARY ETTA GROBB, born Oct. 28, 1871, married Murray Walker, live in Niagara Falls, N. Y. Two children:

aaaa. ROBERT MURRAY WALKER, married Hazel ———, had seven children:

aaaaa. ROBERT WALKER

bbbbb. LESLIE WALKER

ccccc. JAMES WALKER

ddddd. MARILYN WALKER

eeee. FREDERICK WALKER

ffff. MARY ETTA WALKER

ggggg. SUSANNE WALKER

bbbb. RUSSELL WALKER, married Mabel ———, and had two children:

aaaaa. RUSSELL WALKER, JR.

bbbbb. ANNETTE WALKER

fff. JENNIE A. GROBB, born Oct. 4, 1874, died July 11, 1875.

ggg. JOHN DELBERT GROBB, born Aug. 4, 1876, married on Sept. 10, 1902 to Leatha Tallman. Living at Grimsby Beach in 1951. Their four children:

aaaa. A son ———, born June 14, 1901. Died next day.

bbbb. BERTHA ELIZABETH GROBB, born Sept. 6, 1905.

cccc. REITA MARGARET GROBB, born February 3, 1910.

dddd. ELVA ARLETTA GROBB, born December 14, 1913. Married Ewart C. Rouse on May 16, 1936. Two children:

aaaaa. DAVID STEWART ROUSE, born February 26, 1937.

bbbbb. JAMES DOUGLAS ROUSE, born July 21, 1941.

hhh. ADDIE EDNA GROBB, born Dec. 1, 1878, died Jan. 18, 1946. Married on Sept. 10, 1902 to John A. Book, a

son of John Albert Book and Eliza Kemp. Their children under VI generation of Book Family, Grimsby Branch.

iii. JAMES HERVEY GROBB, born Jan. 22, 1881, died April 26, 1908. Married on Feb. 25, 1903, Leatha Walker; one daughter:

aaaa. VERNA MAY GROBB, born April 17, 1905. Married Sam Davis of Hamilton, Ontario. Two children:

aaaaa. WILLIAM DAVIS

bbbbb. BRUCE W. DAVIS, married Lois Marie Briggs at Hamilton, Ontario, on April 10, 1954.

jjj. CARRIE CATHARINE GROBB, born Dec. 2, 1883. Married Frank Durham on Nov. 16, 1904. Fourteen children:

aaaa. ANNIE BELLE DURHAM, born July 20, 1905.

bbbb. WILLIAM ELIJAH DURHAM, born Oct. 1, 1906, married Isla Pearl Doyle.

cccc. FREDERICK HERVEY DURHAM, born May 21, 1908. Married Hazel Stewart.

dddd. JAMES LAURENCE DURHAM, born Sept. 19, 1909. Married Violet Lambert. Two children:

aaaaa. JAMES FRANKLIN DURHAM, born Jan. 28, 1937.

bbbbb. DOUGLAS I. DURHAM, born April 28, 1941.

eeee. GERTRUDE CATHARINE DURHAM, born May 27, 1911. Married Alvin Wolford on Nov. 28, 1935.

ffff. FRANCES MAY DURHAM, born Aug. 7, 1912, died Sept. 19, 1933.

gggg. JOSEPH FRANKLIN DURHAM, born Dec. 4, 1913, died April 19, 1932.

hhhh. JOHN EDWARD DURHAM, born Aug. 16, 1915. Married Lois Swazie in January of 1939. A daughter,

aaaaa. LOIS PATRICIA DURHAM, born Aug. 10, 1940.

iiii. EDNA BEATRICE DURHAM, born April 20, 1917, married Cyril T. Gilver. A son:

aaaaa. VERNON N. GILVER, born May 5, 1941.

jjjj. HARLEY LESLIE DURHAM, born July 7, 1918, married Doma Clarice Lampman on June 8, 1946. A son:

aaaaa. LESLIE CRAIG DURHAM, born  
Sept. 10, 1947.

kkkk. CARRIE ELIZABETH DURHAM, born  
April 1, 1910. Married Rex Ellis Burnham Sept., 1951.

1111. CHARLES THOMPSON DURHAM, born  
Nov. 22, 1922, married Florence Evelyn Stanley, March 14, 1949.

mmmm. BENJAMIN ELMER DURHAM, born  
April 11, 1924. Married Verna May Pyett, April 21, 1951.

nnnn. IDA RUTH DURHAM, born April 1,  
1926.

bb. SARAH JANE JAMES, born Jan. 22, 1845, married  
Aaron Culp. Their four children:

aaa. IRWIN CULP, died young.

bbb. ARTHUR CULP, married Mildred I. Tufford  
on Feb. 15, 1899. She was born Oct. 11, 1879, died 20th of Dec.,  
1940. They had three children:

aaaa. GLADYS CLARICE CULP, born March  
4, 1900. Married Merrill Frederick Thompson on June 18, 1924. One  
daughter:

aaaaa. LOIS JANE THOMPSON, born  
Dec. 7, 1926. Married Leonard Russell Peacock on July 9, 1949.  
Their children:

aaaaaa. GAIL DIANE PEACOCK,  
born at Niagara Falls, Ont., March 15, 1954.

bbbb. FREDERICK ARTHUR CULP, born  
May 14, 1902. Married Agnes Campbell on Sept. 18, 1928. One son:

aaaaa. GEORGE ARTHUR CULP, born  
July 20, 1929. Married on Nov. 3, 1951 Virginia Maud Dawe, who  
was born in 1931, a daughter of John Hamilton Dawe and Lillian  
Margaret Southward. One son:

aaaaaa. HOWARD FREDERICK  
CULP, born December 26, 1953.

cccc. FRANCES LORAIN CULP, born  
Sept. 23, 1906, married Melvin Murray Comfort on July 4, 1936.

ccc. EDGAR CULP, born 1879, died March 30,  
1933, unmarried.

ddd. JESSIE CULP, died in infancy.

cc. MARY CATHARINE JAMES, born May 16, 1848,  
married her cousin William James; two children:

aaa. ROBERT JAMES

bbb. DAVID JAMES

dd. PHILIP DEAN JAMES, born Aug. 24, 1850, died November 8, 1874.

ee. JOHNSON JAMES, born September 12, 1863, died February 16, 1882.

ff. MARIA ARVILLA JAMES, born December 13, 1857, died June 3, 1860.

gg. BARBARY ETTA JAMES, born May 15, 1859, died May 23, 1860.

hh. MARGIANNE JAMES, born July 10, 1862, married Stephen Anstey. Their three children:

aaa. MAY ANSTEY, died at birth.

bbb. IVA ANSTEY, married Philip Court. Their three children:

aaaa. HAZEL COURT

bbbb. LLOYD COURT

cccc. PHILIP COURT

ccc. EDITH ANSTEY, married Harry Martin. Their four children:

aaaa. JOHN H. MARTIN

bbbb. BILLY C. MARTIN

cccc. BETTY MARTIN

dddd. DONALD MARTIN

ii. JOSEPH STINSON JAMES, born July 22, 1867, died April 28, 1932. Married Mary Louise Parsonage who died October 31, 1934. Their four children:

aaa. CHARLES WILLIAM JAMES, born Dec. 7, 1895, died Jan. 5, 1949. Married Esther Ottaway. Six children:

aaaa. WILLIAM DAVID JAMES, born Sept. 25, 1920. Married Arvella Ambrose in May, 1946. Three children:

aaaaa. DIANE JAMES, born Dec. 5, 1946.

bbbbbb. LINDA JAMES, born Sept. 6, 1948.

ccccc. DENNIS JAMES, born Nov. 12, 1949.

bbbb. JOSEPH FREDERICK JAMES, born May 20, 1923. Married Margaret Eckhardt on April 17, 1948. Their three children:

aaaaa. BETTY ARLENE JAMES, born

September 21, 1948.

bbbbbb. DONALD DARWIN JAMES, born  
June 22, 1950.

cccccc. VIKIE MARILYN JAMES, born  
August 28, 1951.

cccc. EDITH NORMA JAMES, born March 7,  
1925. Married Tom Kellistine; a son:

aaaaaa. GEORGE RONALD KELLISTINE,  
born April, 1943.

dddd. THOMAS ROBERT JAMES, born  
December 30, 1928.

eeee. FRANK CHARLES JAMES, born July  
20, 1930. Married on June 12, 1954 to Esther Derksen.

ffff. BARBARA ANN JAMES, born Feb. 27,  
1932.

bbb. LENA MAY JAMES, born February 28, 1898.  
Married Harry Edgar Reid on February 11, 1920. Three children:

aaaa. JOSEPH EDGAR REID, born Feb. 11,  
1921, died April 1, 1921.

bbbb. JEAN FRANCES REID, born May 28,  
1927. Married Peter Halcrow on August 23, 1947. Their children:

aaaaa. DONNA ELIZABETH HALCROW,  
born August 23, 1947.

bbbbb. GARY PETER HALCROW, born  
June 14, 1952.

cccc. ANNIE REID, (adopted) born Oct. 11,  
1923. Married David Ross Johnson on April 5, 1947. Their three  
children:

aaaaa. ROBERT ROSS JOHNSON, born  
January 25, 1948.

bbbbb. JUDITH ANNE JOHNSON, born  
December, 1948.

cccccc. DOUGLAS JOHNSON, born May  
20, 1952.

ccc. PHILIP GORDON JAMES, born Dec. 18, 1903.  
Married Olive Louise Reid on March 5, 1923. Their two children:

aaaa. GORDON HUBERT JAMES, born Dec.  
1, 1928. Married Mary Irene Allen on July 23, 1949. Their three  
children:

aaaaa. GORDON WALLACE JAMES, born

July 28, 1950.

bbbb. TERRY LLOYD JAMES, born  
September 29, 1951.

cccc. LU ANNE CAROL JAMES, born  
March 20, 1954.

bbbb. HAROLD EDWARD JAMES, born Jan.  
3, 1931.

ddd. ROBERT STINSON JAMES, born January 5,  
1907, married first on December 24, 1925, Dora May Comfort; a  
daughter:

aaaa. GLADYS IRENE JAMES.  
Married second, Ethel Melvina Walden, May 24, 1951.

h. BARBARY ANN DEAN, born Feb. 17, 1823, died Jan.  
28, 1900. Married on Dec. 25, 1844 to John Albert Huff, who was  
born Feb. 2, 1815. Died Nov. 2, 1898. Their seven children were:

aa. FRANCES HUFF, born Oct. 11, 1845. Died Dec.  
18, 1845.

bb. MARY CATHARINE HUFF, born October 25, 1846,  
died Jan. 27, 1916. Married first on Sept. 13, 1876 to Anson Adelbert  
Konkle. He died May 24, 1888. No issue. Married second Thomas  
Zimmerman, no issue.

cc. SOLOMON TEETER HUFF, born Feb. 12, 1849,  
died May 10, 1912. Married on Oct. 13, 1874 Amelia Henry. She was  
born in 1844 and died October 26, 1933. Three daughters:

aaa. MABEL HUFF, born December 27, 1875, died  
April 10, 1954. Married on July 15, 1908, Charles P. VanEvery. He  
was born September, 1872. Two children:

aaaa. MURRAY LOUIS VAN EVERY, born  
Feb. 5, 1910. Married on Oct. 15, 1949 to Berneice Mary McDougall.

aaaaa. MARY LOU ANNE VAN EVERY,  
born July 20, 1953

bbbb. MARGARET HELEN VAN EVERY,  
born July 27, 1913. Married Dr. Charles Russell Wray on Aug. 1,  
1936.

aaaaa. CAROLYN MARGARET WRAY,  
born February 17, 1939.

bbb. HELEN JUETT HUFF, born April 19, 1879,  
died Feb. 24, 1950. Married William James Coon on Dec. 30, 1903.  
He died Nov. 17, 1941. Buried in St. Davids Cemetery near St.  
Catharines, Ontario. Twelve children:

aaaa. MURIEL KATHLEEN COON, born Oct. 19, 1904. Married Ralph Agretto in January, 1931. Five children:

aaaaa. RALPH AGRETTO

bbbbb. HELEN AGRETTO

ccccc. BETTY AGRETTO

ddddd. JOYCE AGRETTO

eeee. KATHLEEN AGRETTO

bbbb. WILLIAM JAMES COON, born Nov. 18, 1905, married Margaret Stinson in September, 1934. Two children:

aaaaa. WILLIAM COON

bbbbb. ROBERT COON

cccc. HAROLD COULTER COON, born March 19, 1907. Married Cecilia Wallace in June, 1930. Four children:

aaaaa. ROY COON

bbbbb. ALLAN COON

ccccc. PATRICIA COON

ddddd. RITA COON

dddd. EILEEN COON, born April 17, 1908, died April 26, 1926.

eeee. RAYMOND MURRAY COON, born July 7, 1909. Died July 7, 1944. Married Ethel May Beatty Nov., 1933. Two children:

aaaaa. JOSEPH COON

bbbbb. ROGER COON

ffff. HELEN COON, born July 9, 1910. Married Clayton Boles in September, 1929. Two children:

aaaaa. MARJORIE BOLES

bbbbb. MARY JANE BOLES

gggg. JOHN MURDOCK COON, born Aug. 7, 1911, married Dorothy Convey in August, 1934. Four children:

aaaaa. WILLIAM COON

bbbbb. JOYCE COON

ccccc. CAROL COON

ddddd. LAVINIA COON

hhhh. JEAN BERNICE COON, born Aug. 1, 1912. Married George Nicol in April 1936. A daughter:

aaaaa. LOIS NICOL.

iiii. MARION COON, born November 22, 1914, married Charles Child, Jr., in March 1936. Three children:

aaaaa. RONALD CHILD  
bbbbb. BARBARA CHILD  
ccccc. WILLIAM CHILD  
jjjj. CLAYTON STEWART COON, born Nov. 5, 1919. Married Jean Dale in October, 1947.  
kkkk. CLIFFIRD GERALD COON, born May 19, 1922, married Helen Martin November, 1947.  
1111. RONALD HENRY COON, born Aug. 15, 1923, married Lois Pollock, December, 1950.  
ccc. ETHEL HUFF, born Oct. 7, 1880, married Howard Edmonds Sept. 10, 1913. He died Feb. 5, 1923. A daughter:  
aaaa. MARGARET ELIZABETH EDMONDS, born Dec. 3, 1915, married John Stanley Morrison on June 25, 1938. Four children:  
aaaaa. JOHN HOWARD MORRISON born February 13, 1940.  
bbbbb. WILLIAM LAURENCE MORRISON, born November 10, 1942.  
ccccc. KATHLEEN ELIZABETH MORRISON, born July 12, 1944.  
ddddd. MARGARET SUSANNE MORRISON born April 27, 1948.  
dd. HELEN JUETT HUFF, born Oct. 17, 1850, married John Walker on June 12, 1872. He died June 9, 1912; six children:  
aaa. HARRY E. WALKER, born June 5, 1873; married Emily——, who died Aug. 2, 1942; four children:  
aaaa. CASWELL WALKER  
bbbbb. IVAN WALKER  
ccccc. MARION WALKER  
ddddd. HELEN WALKER  
bbb. BEATRICE M. WALKER, born in 1874, died in 1875.  
ccc. JOHN M. WALKER, born in 1875, died in 1876.  
ddd. MAHLON A. WALKER, born in 1877, died in same year.  
eee. JAMES J. WALKER, born in 1877, died same year.  
fff. HELEN J. WALKER, born in 1877, died same year.

ee. MARGERY ANN HUFF, born Jan. 2, 1854, died July 26, 1915. Married Mahlon Jasper Book on Nov. 4, 1874. He was born Sept. 11, 1853. He died Sept. 26, 1930, a son of John Book and Sophia Terryberry. Five children listed under generation V of the Grimsby Branch of the Book Family.

aaa. LESLIE DELOID BOOK

bbb. JOHN GEORGE BOOK

ccc. ANSON ADELBERT BOOK

ddd. JAMES MARTIN BOOK

eee. JESSIE BELLE BOOK

ff. SARAH MELINA HUFF, born Aug. 3, 1855, died June 10, 1856.

gg. LYDIA ANN HUFFMAN, a niece of Mrs. Huff adopted by the Huffs, following the death of her mother in 1863. Born Jan. 30, 1860, died Jan. 20, 1885.

i. PHILIP DEAN, born March 10, 1825, died November 3, 1872. Married Julia (Judy) Tufford. No issue.

j. ANDREW DEAN, born Feb. 10, 1827. Died in infancy.

k. CATHARINE DEAN, born March 19, 1828, died Dec. 13, 1910. Married Edwin Eddy. Eight children:

aa. SARAH FYETTE EDDY, born November, 1851. Died February 22, 1876.

bb. MARIA EMERETTE EDDY, born August, 1852, died March 3, 1869.

cc. WILLIAM EDDY, born 1854, died in Sept. 1942. Married Annie \_\_\_\_\_. Three children:

aaa. PEARL EDDY

bbb. JULIUS EDDY

ccc. ALBERT EDDY

They lived in Arkansas, U. S. A.

dd. RANDOLPH DELOYD EDDY, born July 27, 1856. Died April 17, 1949. Married Helen Alvira Russ in 1883. Two children:

aaa. LENA EDDY, married Charles King.

bbb. LAURA EDDY, married George White.

ee. JOHN E. W. EDDY, born December, 1858, died May 5, 1876.

ff. LILLIAN EDDY, married John George who was born August 9, 1856. Died April 1944. Five children:

aaa. MILNE GEORGE, born July 18, 1894, married

Sadie Allen. Three children:

aaaa. ELIZABETH GEORGE

bbbb. SHIRLEY GEORGE

cccc. HARRY GEORGE

bbb. KATE GEORGE, born July 30, 1896, married Frank Parker. Three daughters and one son, live in Northern Ontario.

ccc. HARRY GEORGE, born August 2, 1897, not married.

ddd. HALLIE LOLA GEORGE, born July 5, 1899, married Clifford MacDougall. One daughter:

aaaa. BARBARA JEAN MACDOUGALL, born August 31, 1928.

eee. JESSIE LENORE GEORGE, born May 7, 1904, not married.

gg. HALLIE JUNE EDDY, born August, 1868, died June 5, 1871.

hh. AGNES MAY EDDY, born June, 1871, died Oct. 9, 1874.

1. SARAH JANE DEAN, born June 8, 1830, died in 1863, married Jacob Huffman. Two children:

aa. LYDIA HUFFMAN

bb. ENOS HUFFMAN

m. MATTHIAS DEAN, born Aug. 8, 1832, not married.

n. HANNAH DEAN, born May 20, 1834.

o. MARY DEAN, born Sept. 19, 1838, died same day.

### III

Children of George Book and Elizabeth:

1. CONRAD (Coonrod), born in Upper Canada, Dec. 21, 1794, died Feb. 14, 1870, at Bookton, Ontario. He married Ann E. Snyder, who died Feb. 18, 1874, age 79 years 3 months one day. Both are buried at Bookton. This is the Conrad Book who founded Bookton, Ontario, which is about 15 miles northwest of Simcoe.

2. JOSEPH, born in Upper Canada, Sept. 28, 1796, died July 22, 1875. Married Mary Snyder, a daughter of William Snyder and Elizabeth Lindaberry, who was born May 9th, 1802, and died May 8, 1846.

3. PHILIP, born in Clinton Twp., Ontario, in 1798. Married

Margaret Zimmerman.

4. CHARITY, born in Clinton Twp., Ontario. Married on Feb. 15, 1827 to Peter Zimmerman; four children:

a. GEORGE A. ZIMMERMAN, born Dec. 21, 1830, died January 21, 1909. Married Mary C\_\_\_\_, who was born Dec. 8, 1836, died Sept. 30, 1893. Five children:

aa. IDA ZIMMERMAN, born March 30, 1857, died Jan. 30, 1925. Married James Hixon who was born Oct. 25, 1851, died July 17, 1887. Three children:

aaa. EVA HIXON, married Henry Drake. Lived in Hartford, Conn. A daughter:

aaaa. EVELYN DRAKE

bbb. MARY LULU HIXON, born April 28, 1878, died Sept. 3, 1937. Married in 1937 to Addison E. Brainerd. Lived in Hartford, Conn. A daughter:

aaaa. ELSIE D. BRAINERD

ccc. GEORGE HIXON, died in July, 1941. A daughter:

aaaa. BEULAH HIXON, lived in Chicago, Illinois.

bb. EMMA ZIMMERMAN, born in 1859, died in 1906. Married Robert Montgomery. Two children:

aaa. MARY MONTGOMERY, married on March 24, 1909, Elmer J. Miller. Three children:

aaaa. ELLA IRENE MILLER, born Feb. 25, 1911. Died Aug. 13, 1936.

bbbb. LULU MILLER, married on Oct. 24, 1936, to Clarence Peacock.

cccc. HARRY JAMES MILLER, born Feb. 28, 1922. Died April 26, 1945. Married on March 25, 1944 to Elsie Peacock. No children.

bbb. JAMES MONTGOMERY, married in 1914, Ella Gilbert. Two sons: He went to Texas, divorced his wife, Ella, and married an American girl.

aaaa. GEORGE MONTGOMERY

bbbb. ROBERT ERNEST MONTGOMERY.

cc. CHARITY ZIMMERMAN, died Aug. 7, 1931 at age 74. Married on Feb. 3, 1897 Edward Boughner who was born in 1841, died in 1917. No children.

dd. MARGARET ZIMMERMAN, married Mahlon Moyer.

Lived in Hartford, Conn.

ee. JAMES EDGAR ZIMMERMAN, died Jan. 12, 1941, Age: 77 yrs. married Maud Day Patterson who died July 30, 1951, age: 76 yrs. No children.

b. JAMES B. ZIMMERMAN, born in 1828, died August 3, 1908. Married Prudence Clouse who was born in 1825, died Aug. 3, 1892. Five children:

aa. REBECCA ZIMMERMAN, married Rev. William Freed, who was born in 1849, died in 1926.

bb. DORA ZIMMERMAN, married Alexander Bain.

cc. CHARITY ZIMMERMAN, married a man named Symonds, lived in Toronto, Ontario. Four children:

aaa. GEORGE SYMONDS

bbb. JAMES SYMONDS

ccc. FRED SYMONDS

ddd. LENA SYMONDS

dd. MARY BESSIE ZIMMERMAN, died Oct. 2, 1892. Age 25 yrs. 11 mos. Married Robert Fowlie.

ee. ELIZA ZIMMERMAN, born in 1861. Died July 19, 1934. Not married.

c. ISAAC ZIMMERMAN, died Aug. 25, 1912. Married but he and his wife separated. No children.

d. JANE ZIMMERMAN, married a man named Beamer. They had a daughter Jessie Beamer who married Jack Whittaker of Winona, Ontario. No children.

5. JOHN, born in Clinton Twp., Sept. 17, 1802. Died March 1, 1882. Married Mary Wilcox. She died May 29, 1879 at age of 76 yrs., one day.

6. ISAAC, born in Clinton Twp. Married Barbara Snyder, probably a daughter of Henry Snyder and Mary Dean.

7. ANNA, born in Clinton Twp., May 6, 1806, died May 25, 1835. Married Peter Snyder.

8. ISREAL, born in Clinton Twp., May 10, 1810, died May 10, 1847. Married Eliza Jane Snyder, who died June 30, 1874, age 58 years. She was probably a daughter of Peter Snyder and Ann Book.

9. HENRY, born in Clinton Twp., April 6, 1813, died March 6, 1902. Married Mary McPherson, a daughter of John McPherson and Margaret Snyder, on July 15, 1833. She died February 26, 1901. Age 87 yrs. 4 months.

### III

#### Children of Matthias Book and Elizabeth Teetzel:

1. JOHN (Captain), born at Grimsby, Ontario, Oct. 22, 1809, died there April 21, 1862. Buried in St. Andrews Church Cemetery, Grimsby. Married Sophia Terryberry on Oct. 16, 1834. She was a daughter of Morris and Mary Terryberry and was born Jan. 3, 1817. Died of smallpox on Nov. 7, 1861. Buried in St. Andrews, Grimsby.

2. MARGARET, born at Grimsby, Feb. 1, 1812, died July 15, 1890. Married William Warren Wilson, who died Dec. 6, 1875, age 62 yrs. 8 mos. 24 days. Four children:

a. EDWIN WILSON, born Dec. 11, 1845, married Sarah Ann Van Dyke, who was born Feb. 5, 1845, died Dec. 3, 1900. Four children:

aa. NELLIE JANE WILSON, born Aug. 27, 1869, died May 2, 1942. Married March 6, 1895 to William Schwab. Five children:

aaa. WILLIAM SCHWAB, killed in first World War, October, 1916. Not married.

bbb. MYRTLE SCHWAB, born February 23, 1898, married Ed. Sullivan. Living in Grimsby. One son:

aaaa. WILLIAM HAROLD SULLIVAN, married on April 15, 1944 to Marjorie Alberta Hildreth. Two children:

aaaaa. PAMELA JEAN SULLIVAN, born January 31, 1948.

bbbbb. \_\_\_\_\_ a daughter, born March 12, 1951.

ccc. FRED SCHWAB, married Emma Upper. Live in Grimsby. Three children:

aaaa. CHARLES SCHWAB, married Elsie Allen, April 28, 1950. One son:

aaaaa. CHARLES WILLIAM SCHWAB, born November 2, 1951.

bbbb. FRED SCHWAB

cccc. CLIFFORD SCHWAB

ddd. FERN SCHWAB, died in 1936. Married William Boxall. Two children:

aaaa. BETTY BOXALL

bbbb. NORMA BOXALL

eee. CLIFFORD SCHWAB, married Helen Weatherston.

bb. GEORGE HENRY WILSON, born May 8, 1872. Died January 21, 1947. Married Minnie Bertha Healy who died Feb. 25, 1945. One son:

aaa. EDWIN HEALY WILSON. Married Hilda Collins. Their daughter:

aaaa. NANCY WILSON

cc. MELISSA CATHARINE WILSON, born July 27, 1874. Married on Oct. 12, 1918 to Arthur Hayhoe, a widower with a son and daughter by a former marriage. He died on Oct. 29, 1935. No children. They lived in Grimsby.

dd. WILLIAM ARTHUR WILSON, born Sept. 30, 1875, died Jan. 16, 1909. Married Ida Alma Teeter, who died Jan. 16, 1909. They were both killed at a railway crossing accident. Their six children:

aaa. ELLA ELIZABETH WILSON, born Jan. 19, 1896, died Dec. 17, 1936. Married George MacMain. They lived in Aurora, Ontario. Their four children:

aaaa. GRACE MACMAIN, married Joseph McGhee, a son of Robert Joseph McGhee.

bbbb. WILSON MACMAIN

cccc. BERTHA MACMAIN

dddd. HAROLD MACMAIN

bbb. RETA KATTIE MARGARET WILSON, born Feb. 15, 1898. Married William Jones. Two children:

aaaa. GLADYS JONES

bbbb. MARGARET JONES

ccc. HAZEL MAY WILSON, born Jan. 10, 1901. Died March 5, 1926. Not married.

ddd. EDWIN GEORGE WILSON, born June 22, 1902, married on Feb. 12, 1944 to Roberta Muriel Fraser. They live in Toronto.

eee. CHARLES ARTHUR WILSON, born Jan. 29, 1904. Married Leola Lampman. Live in Grimsby. Three children:

aaaa. WILLIAM WILSON

bbbb. DEAN WILSON

cccc. KAY WILSON

fff. WILLIAM THOMAS CURTIS WILSON, born Oct. 13, 1906. Married Agnes McLenna in Sept. 1942.

- b. SUSANNE WILSON, died young.
  - c. ISAAC WILSON, died young.
  - d. GEORGE WILSON, died young.
- 3. JULIANA ?, born at Grimsby, Aug. 11, 1815.
- 4. MARY, born at Grimsby, March 4, 1817, married to Conrad Durham. Five children:
  - a. WILLIAM BOOK DURHAM, married Jane Elizabeth Buch, who came from England and had no relatives in this country.
  - b. MATTHIAS DURHAM
  - c. MARY ANN DURHAM
  - d. ELIZABETH DURHAM
  - e. MARGARET DURHAM
- 5. JACOB, born at Grimsby, July 11, 1819. Died May 31, 1880. Buried in St. Andrews Cemetery at Grimsby. Married Catherine Fairfield.
- 6. WILLIAM, born at Grimsby, April 13, 1821. Died Jan. 9, 1900. Married on May 10, 1848 to Sophia Ann Stevenson. She was the daughter of William Stevenson and Jane Anderson who were married Jan. 1, 1826. He died Dec. 19, 1838. She died April 13, 1893, age: 91 yrs., 8 mos.
- 7. ELIZABETH (Betsy), born at Grimsby, February 2, 1823. Married Morris Terryberry, Jr., who died Jan. 9, 1900. Age: 80 yrs. Both buried in St. Andrews Church Cemetery, Grimsby. Their children:
  - a. JACOB B. TERRYBERRY, married Amelia Georgina Chesley, who died March 1, 1936. They had no children of their own, but raised two boys, Edward Hamilton and Pat Teeter who was a nephew. Both went by the name of Terryberry until grown to manhood.
    - aa. EDWARD HAMILTON, married on Sept. 22, 1914, to Mildred West. Their two children:
      - aaa. WINIFRED PEARL HAMILTON, married on Aug. 3, 1938 to J. W. Henry Stouck, who was born March 27, 1915.
      - aaaa. DAVID HAMILTON STOUCK, born October 28, 1940.
      - bbbb. BRIAN HENRY STOUCK, born Nov. 21, 1943.
      - cccc. ROGER STOUCK, born June 21, 1945.
    - bbb. EDITH MILDRED HAMILTON, married on September 3, 1938 to Frederick Norman Hollis. No children.
  - bb. CHARLES (Pat) TEETER, married Minnie Bruce

in 1937. No children.

b. STEPHEN BLACKSTONE TERRYBERRY, married Annie Belle Walters. Two children:

aa. CHARLES EDGAR TERRYBERRY, born Oct. 5, 1877. Died Oct. 22, 1952. Married on May 21, 1898 Annie Kelter who was born July 30, 1880. They had three children and raised Richard Kelter, son of Royal Kelter, whose mother died at his birth. He was known as Dick Terryberry until he was married.

aaa. RUBY TERRYBERRY, born Feb. 28th, 1899. Died December 12, 1901.

bbb. CHARLES BLACKSTONE TERRYBERRY, born Oct. 17, 1902. Married on Dec. 16, 1929 to Gladys Ina North. Three children:

aaaa. FRANCES EDGAR TERRYBERRY, born June 17, 1930.

bbbb. AUDREY CATHARINE TERRYBERRY, born December 11, 1931.

cccc. RUBY JOYCE TERRYBERRY, born July 19, 1934.

ccc. GOLDIE ILA FAY TERRYBERRY, born July 31, 1904. Married March 27, 1925 to Norman Henry Piett. Two children:

aaaa. DORIS KATHLEEN PIETT, born Mar. 7, 1926. Married Henry M. Hilts. One daughter:

aaaaa. SHARON DIANNE HILTS, born March 17, 1944.

bbbb. ERLAND PIETT, born July 27, 1927.

ddd. RICHARD KELTER, born July 17, 1912. Married on June 26, 1939 to Ina Fretz, who was born Oct. 14, 1922. Their daughter:

aaaa. PATRICIA ANN KELTER, born March 5, 1941.

bb. GERTRUDE TERRYBERRY, born June 10, 1888, died June 13, 1906. Married on July 12, 1905 to Milton Stouck.

aaa. SYLVIA WANEETA STOUCK, born May 27, 1906. Married Roy Piett. Two children:

aaaa. MORRIS PIETT, born Aug. 1, 1927. Married on June 2, 1951 to Madeline Gwendolyn Groff.

aaaaa. A son, born Nov. 12, 1953.

bbbb. MARION PIETT, born April 6, 1933.

c. SUSANNE TERRYBERRY, married Alfred Teeter. Eight children:

aa. NELLIE JANE TEETER, born May 3, 1871. Died April 20, 1939. Married Ransom Konkle. Two children:

aaa. LORNE KONKLE

bbb. MARION KONKLE

bb. ANNIE CATHARINE TEETER, born Oct. 5, 1874, died August, 1935; not married.

cc. IDA ALMA TEETER, born March 18, 1877, died Jan. 16, 1909. Married William Arthur Wilson who was born Sept. 30, 1875, died Jan. 16, 1909. Both were killed at a railroad crossing when returning from a dance. Their six children:

aaa. ELIZABETH ELLA WILSON

bbb. RETA MARGARET WILSON

ccc. HAZEL MAY WILSON

ddd. EDWIN GEORGE WILSON

eee. CHARLES ARTHUR WILSON

fff. WILLIAM T. C. WILSON

dd. NORA ADELIA TEETER, born July 5, 187\_\_? married Holden Godden who died Aug. 11, 1930, age 73 years. Their eight children:

aaa. EDITH MAY GODDEN, married Henry McGuire. Their three children:

aaaa. PAULINE McGUIRE

bbbb. MARION McGUIRE

cccc. BEATRICE McGUIRE

bbb. ROY CECIL (MIKE) GODDEN, born Feb. 11, 1894, died Aug. 24, 1953. Married Olive Piott. Their five children:

aaaa. ROY GODDEN

bbbb. DORIS GODDEN, married Wallace Grobb. Their two children:

aaaaa. BARBARA GROBB

bbbbb. SHIRLEY GROBB

cccc. JEAN GODDEN, married Glen Fisher.

dddd. AUDREY BERNEICE GODDEN, married on Sept. 4, 1948 to Elton James Wilcox.

eeee. ROSS GODDEN

ccc. NORMAN ERIC GODDEN, died Dec. 22, 1954. Married Bertie Johnson.

ddd. ALFRED WESLEY GODDEN, born Sept. 18,

1901. Died February 4, 1945. Not married.

eee. EDWARD GODDEN, born Nov. 9, 1903, died January 27, 1929. Not married.

fff. CHARLES WILLIAM GODDEN, born October, 1906.

ggg. BEATRICE SUSANNE GODDEN, born Sept. 16, 1908.

hhh. IDA GODDEN, died age 15 months..

ee. ELIZABETH ALGAVA TEETER, born May 9, 1887. Married William Warsnop.

aaa. WINNIFRED SUSANNE WARSNOP. Married Dr. Charles Shortt. Their two children:

aaaa. WILLIAM CHARLES SHORTT

bbbb. JAMES DAWSON SHORTT

ff. GEORGE FRANKLIN TEETER, born Dec. 19, 1889. Killed by a train Jan. 16, 1909. Married Gertrude Nelson who was killed in same accident Jan. 16, 1909. Age 22. Two children:

aaa. KENNETH TEETER, married Iva Dutcher.

Their four children:

aaaa. GRACE TEETER

bbbb. EVELYN TEETER

cccc. BARBARA TEETER

dddd. SHIRLEY TEETER

bbb. BEULAH KATHLEEN TEETER, born March 15, 1908. Married Cecil Charles Farrow. He died April 8, 1954, age 47 years. Their one daughter:

aaaa. BETTY JANE FARROW, born Nov. 30, 1934.

gg. LOTTIE MAY TEETER, born July 8, 1891. Married on November 11, 1911 to James Gordon Gowland. He died Jan. 11, 1949, age 59. No children.

hh. CHARLES BLACKSTONE TEETER, born April 8, 1893. Married Evelyn Boddy; an adopted daughter:

aaa. JOAN VIOLET TEETER, born Nov. 26, 1926.

d. CATHARINE TERRYBERRY, married Frank McLean who died Nov. 17, 1931, age 70. Their two children:

aa. CLAUDE MCLEAN, died Dec. 27, 1937, in his 44th year. Not married.

bb. GLADYS MCLEAN, married Elwood Wilcox. She died when her first child was born. The baby died also. He died

July 11, 1950, in his 55th year.

e. GEORGE TERRYBERRY, born in 1867, died at Grimsby, Sept. 14, 1941. Married on July 10, 1889, Louisa J. Boyer, who died July 15, 1948 at age 80. Twelve children, all born in or near Beamsville, Ontario:

aa. ELMA A. TERRYBERRY, born Oct. 16, 1890. Married first on Sept. 10, 1907 to Bert Crowe. A daughter:

aaa. LILLIAN IRENE CROWE, born July 4, 1908. Died June 20, 1910.

Married second to Stanley Crichton. Their children:

bb. MARY C. TERRYBERRY, born Oct. 3, 1892. Married on February 6, 1912 to Henry Grobb.

cc. FLORENCE TERRYBERRY, born February 1, 1894. Married Edward Sears.

dd. MARGARET TERRYBERRY, born Aug. 6, 1897. Married first Wesley Johnson, divorced. Second George Bogart.

ee. VIOLETTA MAY TERRYBERRY, born June 25, 1900. Married Edward Theobald.

ff. GLADYS ELIZABETH TERRYBERRY, born Jan. 20, 1902. Married first Gordon Ripenburg, divorced. Married second Charles Smith who died August 18, 1952, age 49. No children.

gg. PHYLLIS DEVINA TERRYBERRY, born Feb. 12, 1904. Married to William Pearson.

hh. MABEL KATHLEEN TERRYBERRY, born May 29, 1906. Died October 4, 1906.

ii. GEORGE WILFRED TERRYBERRY, born Aug. 20, 1907. Married Gladys Pearn.

jj. MILDRED LOUISE TERRYBERRY, born Aug. 21, 1910, died July 3, 1911.

kk. STANLEY CAMERON TERRYBERRY, born Nov. 28, 1912. Died July 30, 1913.

ll. DORIS EVYLON TERRYBERRY, born Mar. 17, 1914. Married Floyd Kowalak.

8. GEORGE (Major), born at Grimsby, Dec. 17, 1824, died in 1894, and is buried in St. Andrews Church Cemetery at Grimsby. Married 1st on Oct. 10, 1848 to Anne Fraleigh who was born March 10, 1832, died Dec. 30, 1862. His 2nd wife was Jane Colliday.

9. JANE, born at Grimsby, Feb. 18, 1828, died there Feb. 13, 1887. Married 1st on Dec. 15, 1847, Noble Francis Drake, who was born at Bristol, Vermont, November 12, 1820, came to Canada with

relatives named Armes. He was a shoemaker in the village of Grimsby and sheriff of Lincoln County. Died Nov. 28, 1861. On Dec. 3, 1869, she married Charles James Bates. The eight children of the first marriage were:

a. ELIZABETH BOOK DRAKE, born at Grimsby, Sept. 11, 1848, died at Hamilton, Ontario, June 2, 1917. Married Ralph Walker Randall, a son of Andrew Randall and Elizabeth Walker. Their two sons:

aa. NORMAN RANDALL, lived in Mimico, Ontario.

bb. ROBERT RANDALL, deceased. Survived by his widow and a daughter Eleanor who live in Hamilton, Ontario.

b. LUCETTA ANN DRAKE, born at Grimsby, Feb. 19, 1850. Died there Aug. 19, 1913. Married Albert Ross Henry. Their daughter:

aa. LUELLA BELLE HENRY, died at Grimsby, Aug. 31, 1950. Married W. W. Kidd. Their two children:

aaa. RONALD KIDD, died in the 1920's. Had one son:

aaaa. KEITH HOPE KIDD, who was married on May 31, 1947 to Margaretha Havgeneew Perk of Amsterdam, Holland.

bbb. LILA KIDD, married Arthur Livingston. Their one daughter:

aaaa. SUZETTE LIVINGSTON, married on July 3, 1943, Robert Curtis Montgomery of Buffalo, N. Y. Two sons:

aaaaa. ROBERT CURTIS MONTGOMERY, born July 28, 1944.

bbbbb. MICHAEL LIVINGSTON MONTGOMERY.

c. RACHEL SOPHIA DRAKE, born at Grimsby, Dec. 18, 1851. Died at Hamilton, Ont., Jan. 16, 1920. Married on Jan. 20, 1880, George Ritchie. Three children:

aa. ANNIE J. RITCHIE, born Nov. 15, 1880, a retired school teacher living in Hamilton, Ont., in 1953. Unmarried.

bb. CHARLES NOBLE RITCHIE, born June 1, 1886, died Feb. 29, 1948. Married on June 29, 1909, Elizabeth Brown. One daughter:

aaa. ANNA MAY RITCHIE, born May 26, 1913.

cc. GEORGE WILLIAM RITCHIE, born Dec. 3, 1889. Married on Sept. 17, 1914 to Della Davey. Three children all living

in Toronto, Ontario:

aaa. RUTH DAVEY RITCHIE, born Feb. 8, 1916.  
Married on June 29, 1940, Ross Hastings.

aaaa. ELIZABETH ANN HASTINGS, born  
August 30, 1942.

bbbb. PATRICIA RUTH HASTINGS, born  
September 29, 1945.

bbb. ROBERT CHARLES RITCHIE, M.D., born  
July 8, 1921. Married on June 6, 1947 to Margery Louise Scott.

aaaa. ROBERT ANDREW RITCHIE, born  
April 4, 1948.

bbbb. JAMES SCOTT RITCHIE, born July  
30, 1949.

cccc. JOHN DAVID RITCHIE, born Sept. 8,  
1951.

ccc. MARGARET JANE RITCHIE, born Oct. 9,  
1928. Married on July 14, 1951 to Alexander Richard Allen.

d. ADELAIDE LOUISA DRAKE, born at Grimsby, Dec. 11,  
1853. Died at Hamilton, Ont., June 11, 1922. Married Alexander  
Robertson. Six children of whom Mabel J. Robertson is one.

e. LAURA EMALINE DRAKE, born at Grimsby, Dec. 29,  
1855. Married Freeman Reed. Two sons and two daughters.

f. FRANCIS ROYAL DRAKE, born at Grimsby, Nov. 1,  
1857. Married Nellie Pottruff. Died in Iowa, Oct. 5, 1937. Two  
sons and one daughter.

g. SOPHRONA CATHARINE DRAKE, born at Grimsby,  
July 20, 1860. Died Sept. 25, 1946 in Vermont. Married on Jan. 29,  
1885 to Henry Benjamin Hagar; a son, Ivan D. Hagar.

h. WILLIAM ROLLO DRAKE, born at Grimsby, Aug. 16,  
1862. Died April 3, 1895 in Iowa. Married Lettie Lindsay. A  
daughter:

aa. MRS. MABEL AMBLER, lives in Stapleton, Nebr.

10. RACHEL, born at Grimsby, Nov. 22, 1831. Died in 1876.  
On Feb. 9, 1865 she married Benjamin Little, a widower, in Grimsby.  
He was born in England, May 9, 1823 and died April 4, 1904. Had  
five sons by his first wife, Jane Bull, who were at the time of his  
marriage to Rachel Book:

a. SAMUEL LITTLE, age 16

b. WILLIAM LITTLE, age 14

c. JOSEPH LITTLE, age 12

d. BENJAMIN LITTLE, age 10

e. GEORGE LITTLE, age 8

Both are buried at St. Andrews Church Cemetery, Grimsby. Four children:

f. EDGAR AMBROSE LITTLE, born at Grimsby, Nov. 14, 1865, died at St. Thomas, Ontario, Dec. 13, 1940. Married Celia \_\_\_\_\_. They are both buried in St. Thomas Cemetery. Their one daughter.

aa. CELIA LITTLE, married Percy Jaggard, who died in June, 1955. Living in St. Thomas, Ontario, in 1953. No children.

g. SOPHIA JANE LITTLE, born at Grimsby, Dec. 16, 1866. Died in 1934. Married to Fred Andrews who was born in England. Both buried in St. Andrews Church Cemetery, Grimsby. No children.

h. ALBERT EDWARD LITTLE, born at Grimsby, Sept. 2, 1868. Died in Louisville, Ky., Dec. 21, 1947. Married in Covington, Ky., on Nov. 27, 1900 to Katherine Wise Vickers, who was born in Covington, Ky., Oct. 19, 1879. Died in Louisville, Ky., Feb. 24, 1945. She was the daughter of Rev. A. Logan Vickers and Alice Rensford. Both buried in Highland Cemetery, Ft. Mitchell, Ky.

aa. ALBERT LOGAN LITTLE, born in Clarksville, Tenn., Feb. 3, 1902. Died Feb. 5, 1902.

bb. ARTHUR EDWARD LITTLE, born in Bowling Green, Ky., Dec. 5, 1904. Married in LaGrange, Ky., on Dec. 21, 1925 to Rachel A. Head of Louisville, Ky. She was born Aug. 24, 1904, a daughter of Charles Grandison Head and Rachel Bruner.

aaa. ARTHUR E. LITTLE, JR., born in Louisville, Ky., Jan. 30, 1927. Married in Louisville, Sept. 5, 1953 to Betty Lou Smith who was born Sept. 10, 1933, a daughter of David Smith.

bbb. GERALD BRUNER LITTLE, born in Louisville, Jan. 25, 1932.

ccc. ROGER ALAN LITTLE, born in Louisville, Aug. 28, 1934.

ddd. DOHN VICKERS LITTLE, born in Louisville, May 7, 1936.

cc. GEORGE WILLIAM LITTLE, born in Bowling Green, Ky., Aug. 16, 1910. Not married. Lives in Louisville, Ky.

dd. ALICE ELIZABETH LITTLE, born in Bowling Green, Ky., May 20, 1912. Married in Louisville, Ky., on Nov. 27, 1935 to Charles Howard Traughber of Louisville. He was born June 23, 1910, a son of Arch Traughber and Myrtle Smith. Their two children:

aaa. CHARLES BRUCE TRAUGHBER, born in Louisville, Ky., March 22, 1946.

bbb. STEPHEN LITTLE TRAUGHBER, born in Louisville, Ky., June 21, 1948.

ee. RACHEL BOOK LITTLE, born in Bowling Green, Ky., Feb. 28, 1915. Married in Louisville, Ky., Oct. 18, 1939 to Charles Neil Sanderson of St. Thomas, Ont. He was born March 11, 1912, a son of Jacob Sanderson and Margaret Hampton. Their one son:

aaa. GEORGE NEIL SANDERSON, born in St. Thomas, Ontario, Dec. 7, 1946.

ff. KATHERINE VICKERS LITTLE, born in Louisville, Ky., Aug. 19, 1922. Married in Louisville, July 14, 1946 to Ellsworth Hare of Kewanee, Ill. Their one daughter:

aaa. RACHEL BOOK HARE, born in Kewanee, Ill., Nov. 15, 1947.

i. CAROLINE MAY LITTLE, born in Grimsby, Ontario, May 13, 1871. Died Nov. 1945. Married in Grimsby to William Durham, born 1870. Died 1937. Both buried in St. Andrews Church Cemetery at Grimsby. No issue.

11. ROBERT, born at Grimsby, May 12, 1833. Died Feb. 7, 1905. Married Helen Durham who was born July 4, 1834. Died Feb. 6, 1905.

12. SUSANNAH, born at Grimsby, Nov. 11, 1836. Died Oct. 16, 1892. Married Isaac Durham, a son of James Durham. Their two children:

a. JAMES MATTHIAS DURHAM, born Oct. 25, 1858, died April 2, 1930. Married Mary Russ who was born Feb. 2, 1860, died April 27, 1935. Buried in Queens Lawn Cemetery, Grimsby. Their four children:

aa. GERTRUDE BELL DURHAM, born March 4, 1885. Died Nov. 22, 1949. Married on April 13, 1910 to Frederick Urvin Tufford who was born Feb. 17, 1877, died Sept. 15, 1932. No issue. Buried in Queens Lawn Cemetery, Grimsby.

bb. MAY IRENE DURHAM, born March 15, 1889, married to Alexander E. Parker who was born Jan. 25, 1892. They live in North Grimsby and have one daughter:

aaa. RUTH GERTRUDE PARKER, born Oct. 11, 1922. Married on June 30, 1945 to Merl Gordon Welch. Live in Beamsville; principal of high school there. Three children:

aaaa. LINDA RUTH WELCH, born Aug. 15, 1946.

bbbb. GLENNA MAE WELCH, born July 6, 1949.

cccc. DAVID GORDON WELCH, born June 28, 1954.

cc. EARL ISAAC DURHAM, born Aug. 19, 1892, married to Florence Blezard, living in North Grimsby. Their one son:

aaa. JAMES EDWARD DURHAM, born Dec. 12, 1925.

dd. JAMES EDWARD DURHAM, born Oct. 15, 1894, killed in action in 1917, during WWI. Not married.

b. ADELAIDE ELIZABETH DURHAM, born Aug. 6, 1859. Died Aug. 8, 1932. Married on Jan. 19, 1887 to Brock Zimmerman. He was born July 30, 1859. Died Jan. 26, 1900. They lived and died in Buffalo, N. Y., but both are buried in Queens Lawn Cemetery, Grimsby. Their two children:

aa. ROY ZIMMERMAN, born Feb. 27, 1888, married at Buffalo, N. Y., June 8, 1914, to Martha D. Rathbun. They live in Buffalo, N. Y. Their two children:

aaa. MARTHA RUTH ZIMMERMAN, born Sept. 15, 1916. Married June 14, 1941 to Elmer S. Groben. He was born Sept. 20, 1915. Four children live in Buffalo, N. Y.:

aaaa. MARTHA ROXANN GROBEN, born May 6, 1943.

bbbb. ELMER PHILIP GROBEN, born Dec. 6, 1946.

cccc. ROY PAUL GROBEN, born Jan. 26, 1949.

dddd. MARCIA ANN GROBEN, born May 26, 1951.

bbb. ROY EDWARD ZIMMERMAN, born March 1, 1923, married Nancy Horlein, who was born Oct. 3, 1926. Live in Buffalo, N. Y. Their two children:

aaaa. GRETCHEN ANN ZIMMERMAN, born July 19, 1949.

bbbb. KURT ANTHONY ZIMMERMAN, born January 6, 1952.

bb. MABEL ZIMMERMAN, born Nov. 4, 1889. Died October 23, 1891.

### III

#### Children of Jacob Book and Mary Moore:

1. JONATHON JOHNSON, born at Palermo, Trafalgar Twp., Halton County, Ontario, July 30, 1815. Died there Aug. 13, 1861. Married on Oct. 11, 1836 to Hannah Priscilla Smith, daughter of Absalom Smith and Anna Mary Beamer, who was born at Palermo, Ontario, Jan. 14, 1814, and died at Palermo on June 20, 1897. Both are buried at Palermo Cemetery. They lived on a farm about a half mile west of Palermo village, on the north side of Dundas Street.

When first married, they lived with Jacob Book for about two years and Martha, their eldest child, was born on that farm. I presume they moved to James Hooper's farm at that time, as on Feb. 4, 1842, recorded May 13, 1842, they bought a farm of 100 acres on the north side of Dundas St., about one half mile west of Palermo, being the South 1/2 of Lot 32, Concession 1, where the rest of the family was born. This farm was purchased from an Englishman named James Hooper who was an elderly bachelor with no relatives in Canada. He sold to Jonathan Book on condition that he could live with them so long as he lived. This promise was fulfilled. Mr. Hooper was much loved and respected by the family. He died Nov. 29, 1854, age 81 years, and is buried in Palermo Cemetery. His will dated November 27, 1854, left everything to Jonathan Johnson Book.

A letter from Hallie VanSickle says: "The old house on Grandma Book's farm was across the creek on the hill. I have never found out when the frame house was built on the farm. Grandmother told me Grandfather had promised to build her a brick house, but he got to drinking so bad she had no control of him and could hardly get along without the help of Uncle Hooper. I remember some of the ruins of the old log house on the hill across the creek. The Hagers kept a hotel in the village and got all of Grandfather's money. My mother always had an ill feeling toward them. Evidently Uncle Hooper did not indulge."

I asked her about the statement in the book, "Oakville and the Sixteen," that whiskey was plentiful and cheap and was consumed in large quantities by all classes of people. She said, "I think Mrs. Mathews' book is quite true to the conditions of the country in early days - all the old farmers on Dundas St. that I remember, were heavy drinkers of whiskey. I think it was common every day fare and

served at the table.”

After Jonathon's death in 1861, letters of administration were granted to Hannah P. Book on Aug. 26, 1862, and value of estate was listed as \$5,000. From then until the final sale of the farm to Thos. Dearing, there were many mortgages, transfers, etc. As Hallie expressed it: “It was many times turned over to keep it in family and keep Uncle Absalom from squandering it as he did with everything he got.”

On March 31, 1885, the farm was finally sold to Thomas Dearing and Grandmother and Aunt Ettie moved to a house in the village, which J. B. Book bought for them from the Lawrence's.

2. ANNE SOPHIA, born at Palermo, Feb. 14, 1817. Died there Sept. 21, 1895. Baptized by the Reverend William Sampson of Grimsby, on Feb. 22, 1818; married on Aug. 2, 1834 to Laurence (Lant) Hager, who was born Aug. 2, 1812, died Jan. 6, 1894, a son of Laurence Hager and Susannah Teetzel. Their children were:

a. ADDISON HAGER, born Dec. 12, 1836. Died April 18, 1920.

b. EMILY J. HAGER, born 1844, died in 1929, unmarried.

c. LAURENCE HAGER, born in 1859, died in 1940. Married Mary Austin, who was born in 1866, died in 1942. Both buried in Palermo. Their children:

aa. CLAUDE HAGER, born in 1893, died in 1949. Buried at Palermo. Married Lucy Fox of Palermo, Ontario.

bb. CLARE HAGER, died unmarried.

cc. LYLE HAGER, married an Artridge, lives near Bronte, Ontario. No children.

dd. WALTER LLOYD HAGER, born in 1900. Died Sept. 19, 1902.

3. DEBORAH, born at Palermo, baptized by Rev. William Sampson of Grimsby, March 17, 1820. Married first to Lorenzo Teetzel. Second to George Clarkson. The Clarkson's lived in Milton, Ontario, and operated The Commerical Hotel there. A daughter, Mary Clarkson, married David Kennedy. They also lived in Milton.

4. ELIZABETH, born at Palermo, Jan. 11, 1821, died there March 23, 1830.

5. MARY, born at Palermo, married Samuel Morse.

6. SARAH, born at Palermo. Her two children:

a. JOHN LINUS

b. ETTIE, married Fred Blake. Their children:

aa. DR. WILLIAM BLAKE, deceased

bb. MYRTLE BLAKE, deceased

7. WILLIAM, born at Palermo in 1834. Died at Milton, Ont., Nov. 5, 1919. He took over the farm from his father in 1855 and sold his two-thirds interest in it to James VanSickle on Nov. 12, 1867. Eliza Meads sold her one-third about 1870. He moved to Milton about this time to tend bar at the Commercial Hotel for his brother-in-law, George Clarkson. He was never married.

#### IV

Children of Conrad Book and Ann E. Snyder:

1. WILLIAM H., died June 5, 1851. Age 23 yrs., 8 mos., 19 days.

2. MATTHIAS S., died Aug. 30, 1831, age 1 yr., 5 mos., 19 days.

3. AZUBA, died Sept. 23, 1873 or 78. Age 45 yrs., 11 mos., 30 days.

4. SOPHIA, married \_\_\_\_\_ Elliot.

5. LIZA, married Isaac Crane.

6. ELIZABETH, married William Mingle; a daughter:

a. MRS. CUTLER, lived near Bookton in 1934.

7. HENRY

8. LEANDER

The above children were born at Bookton, Ontario, and most of them are buried there.

#### IV

Children of Joseph Book and Mary Snyder:

1. GEORGE H., born Oct. 1, 1822, died Jan. 25, 1901. Married to Susannah McPherson. She was born April 5, 1823. Died Jan. 1, 1896. Both buried in Lane Cemetery, Gainsborough Twp., Ontario.

2. ANN EMELINE, born Aug. 9, 1831, died Dec. 28, 1835.

3. MARY, married Peter Snyder.

4. ABSALOM, married Elizabeth Zimmerman.

5. MATTHIAS, died July 1, 1869, age 49 yrs., 7 mos., 30 days.

Buried in Lane Cemetery, Gainsborough Twp., Ontario. Married to Mary Comfort.

#### IV

Children of Philip Book and Margaret Zimmerman:

Their children were all born in Clinton Twp., Lincoln County, Ontario:

1. MARY JANE, married Frederick MacPherson.
2. CHARITY, married Michael Johnson.
3. LIZA, married Abraham Wills in Welland, Ontario.
4. ADAM, born Aug. 4, 1826, died March 6, 1918. Married to Elizabeth Hayslep. She was born April 10, 184?, died Jan. 29, 1913. Both buried in Lane Cemetery, Gainsborough Twp., Ontario.
5. GEORGE, born Sept. 1, 1836, died Oct. 13, 1911. Married to Lois Snyder, daughter of John Snyder and Lydia Truphant. She was born May 26, 1841. Died Sept. 15, 1924. Both buried in St. Ann's Cemetery, Ontario.
6. ROBERT, married Loretta Schram.
7. PETER, married Merilda Meisner.
8. ELIZABETH, married \_\_\_\_\_ Bitteril.

#### IV

Children of John Book and Mary Wilcox:

Their children were all born on their farm at Spring Creek, Clinton Twp., Ontario:

1. GEORGE A., died Oct. 26, 1880, age 60 yrs., 11 mos., married Charity Freas. She died April 26, 1900. Age 74 yrs., 7 mos. Both are buried in Lane Cemetery, Gainsborough Twp., Lincoln County, Ontario.
2. BENJAMIN, died Sept. 19, 1831, age three years.
3. JANE, died Nov. 23, 1834, age twenty days.
4. ISAAC W., born July 17, 1838, died Feb. 14, 1915. Married Mary Jane Wills. She was born Nov. 30, 1840, died March 23, 1897. Both buried in Eden Chapel Churchyard on Spring Creek Road.
5. ISREAL, died Oct. 10, 1852, age ten years.
6. JOHN ALBERT, born at Spring Creek, Clinton Twp., Lincoln

County, Sept. 13, 1845, died May 27, 1933. Always lived in this district. Married at St. Catharines, Ontario on Aug. 23, 1870 to Eliza Kemp.

7. DANIEL, married Mary Jane Pysher.

8. CATHARINE, married William Hunsberger.

9. ELIZABETH, born in 1833, died in 1905. Married to Adam Huntsman who was born in 1830, died in 1901. Had one daughter. Adam Huntsman was a widower with a son and daughter when he married Elizabeth Book.

a. ADA MAY HUNTSMAN, born Sept. 19, 1870. Married on Oct. 4, 1888 to Murray E. Wilcox, who was born Nov. 1, 1863, died Jan. 2, 1952. Their four children:

aa. LILLIE BEATRICE WILCOX, born Aug. 23, 1890. Died April 5, 1911. Married to Joseph Gilbert (Bert) Moggach, who died Oct. 13, 1939. One son:

aaa. FREDERICK MOGGACH, married on Dec. 16, 1933, to Kathleen Mary Mackie. Their daughter:

aaaa. MARILYN KATHLEEN MOGGACH, born March 13, 1936.

bb. JESSIE MAY WILCOX, born Oct. 26, 1892. Died Nov. 21, 1950. Married to W. Caswell Walker who was born June 5, 1888. Their two children:

aaa. BEATRICE IRENE WALKER, born July 6, 1915. Married Robert Stewart who died May 2, 1953. Age 42 yrs., three children:

aaaa. DONNA MARIE STEWART, born Aug. 23, 1935.

bbbb. CAROLYN IRENE STEWART, born June 30, 1942.

cccc. ROBERT WAYNE STEWART, born September 21, 1943.

bbb. ROBERT MURRAY WALKER, born May 28, 1930.

cc. WALTER ADAM WILCOX, born Jan. 10, 1895; married on Sept. 26, 1917 to Lyla Ryckman. No children.

dd. ALDEN BENJAMIN WILCOX, born Jan. 10, 1897. Married to Nettie Eileen Vail. Their 3 children:

aaa. ALDEN RAY WILCOX, born Nov. 30, 1920. Married on May 2, 1942 to Rita Aileen Walters. Their two children:

aaaa. SANDRA EILEEN WILCOX, born March

14, 1943.

bbbb. BRADLEY RAY WILCOX (adopted)  
born August, 1953.

bbb. ELEANOR EILEEN WILCOX, born Feb. 23,  
1925. Married on Aug. 3, 1946 to Harry Beatty Reid who was born  
Oct. 15, 1924. Their four children:

aaaa. KENNETH ALDEN REID, born Sept.  
6, 1947.

bbbb. HARRY NELSON REID, born March  
11, 1950.

cccc. DOUGLAS MURRAY REID, born July  
1, 1951.

dddd. JOHN WILLIAM REID, born Sept. 3,  
1953.

ccc. SHIRLEY MARIE WILCOX, born Oct. 28,  
1929. Married on Aug. 12, 1950 to Robert Edward Cornelius.

aaaa. DEBORAH MARIE CORNELIUS, born  
August 8, 1952.

bbbb. BRIAN ROBERT CORNELIUS, born  
February 13, 1954.

10. ELIZABETH'S TWIN, died in infancy.

11. CHARITY, died March 3, 1914 in her 79th year. Married to  
Silas Linderberry, a son of Joseph Lindaberry and Elizabeth Snyder.  
He died Aug. 22, 1913, in his 79th year. Both buried in Eden Chapel  
Churchyard on Spring Creek Road.

12. ORVILLA, (Adopted), married Angus Cameron.

#### IV

Children of Isaac Book and Barbara Snyder:

1. EPHRAIM, married Celestia Brown. No issue.

2. AGNES, married Eli Oille.

3. THOMAS, married Ada Moore. No issue. He died Feb. 23,  
1929. Age 80 years.

4. PHOEBE, unmarried.

#### IV

Children of Isreal Book and Eliza Jane Snyder:

1. EMMA, born in 1836.

2. MARIA, born in 1840. Married John Dockherty.

#### IV

Children of Henry Book and Mary McPherson:

1. WILLIAM, born in 1843. Died in 1929. Married Margaret Jane Comfort, a daughter of Ephraim Comfort and one of two wives: (Mary Gates or Margaret Zimmerman). She died May 25, 1908, age 60 yrs., 9 mos., 26 days.

2. CLARK, married Irene Teeter.

- a. ETTA, married Frank Comfort.

3. SARAH, married James Snyder, son of Levi Snyder and Caroline Guess. They had two children:

- a. LAURA SNYDER

- b. DORWIN SNYDER, married first to Catharine Moore. Second to Jennie Ward, third to Theola Sims.

- aa. HUGH J. SNYDER

- bb. ETTA FLORELLA SNYDER

#### IV

Children of John Book and Sophia Terryberry:

1. MATTHIAS, born at Grimsby, Dec. 3, 1835, died in 1838.

2. MARY CATHERINE, born at Grimsby, Aug. 9, 1837, died Oct. 5, 1909. Married to George Walker. He died Dec. 6, 1887, age 54 years. She was known as Cass Book. Their children:

- a. FANNIE WALKER, born Nov. 24, 1856. Died July 17, 1945. Married to George Chambers who died in 1928. Their three sons:

- aa. GEORGE STANLEY CHAMBERS, married Grace Hurish. Their three children:

- aaa. STANLEY CHAMBERS

- bbb. DONALD CHAMBERS

- ccc. DOROTHY CHAMBERS.

- bb. CHARLES CHAMBERS

- cc. WALKER CHAMBERS

- b. BERTHA WALKER, born Aug. 11, 1861, died Jan. 17, 1927. Married on April 21, 1886 to Colin Jonathan Carpenter. He

was born Aug. 9, 1849, died March 10, 1937.

aa. BIRDIE WALKER CARPENTER, born March 15, 1887. Married on June 14, 1911 to Rev. Thomas Richard Todd. He died Oct. 19, 1944 at age 64. Four children:

aaa. RICHARD COLIN TODD, born Nov. 13, 1912. Married on June 9, 1937 to Florence Elizabeth Laferty.

aaaa. FLORENCE ELIZABETH COLLEEN TODD, born April 9, 1940.

bbb. BERTHA ETTA TODD (Betty), born July 13, 1919, married on May 18, 1940 to Dr. Leonard S. Mason.

ccc. MARY CLEMENTA TODD, born March 4, 1924.

ddd. THOMAS RICHARD TODD, JR., born June 13, 1925. Died June 14, 1925.

bb. GEORGE CARPENTER, born June 16, 1889, died July 27, 1889.

cc. MARY BESSIE CARPENTER, born April 13, 1894. Not married.

dd. DORIS IDAHLIA CARPENTER, born May 29, 1896, died Jan. 27, 1897.

c. GEORGINA WALKER, married first on Feb. 24, 1903 to Peter Nichol. Second to James Mitchell.

d. IDALIA WALKER (Ida), married on April 27, 1892, to Alexander (Shorty) Gibson. She died May 2, 1892.

e. ETTA WALKER, married Fred Abbs. Their three children:

aa. Twins: WILLIAM ABBS, deceased

bb. " WALKER ABBS

cc. VERA ABBS.

f. WILLIAM FRED WALKER, died Feb. 23, 1955 in his 75th year. Married Lillian Robb, who died Jan. 11, 1946. One daughter:

aa. MARY CATHARINE WALKER, born Dec., 1912, married on May 2, 1942 to Dr. Archibald Hamilton Leckie. A son:

aaa. CAMPBELL ALEXANDER LECKIE, born August 9, 1944.

3. ALFRED, born at Grimsby, Jan. 15, 1839. Died July 31, 1839.

4. BEVERLY, born at Grimsby, October 29, 1841. Died in 1927. Married first to Isabelle Tufford. Second to Elizabeth Durham. Third to Helen Elizabeth Russ, who died February 14, 1959, and is

buried in Queenstown Cemetery, Grimsby, Ontario.

5. ALICE ELIZA, born at Grimsby, July 15, 1843. Died June 18, 1916. Married Thomas Lindaberry. Two children:

a. ELECTA MAY LINDABERRY, born May 1869, died May 2, 1889.

b. THOMAS ALGERNON LINDABERRY (Algy), born in 1873, died Dec. 1, 1931. Married to Maud McCaffery. Their three children:

aa. INA MAY LINDABERRY, married to Russell Book, son of Ezra Book and Martha Cosby. Their daughter:

aaa. MARGARET BOOK

bb. JOHN FRANCIS LINDABERRY, born June 21, 1903. Lives in Western U.S.A.

cc. HARRY LINDABERRY, died Sept. 9, 1905, an infant.

6. EMMA MATILDA, born at Grimsby, Feb. 17, 1849. Died March 26, 1916. Married on May 6, 1868 to Isaiah Tufford. He was born May 26, 1846, died Sept. 18, 1922. Their eight children:

a. MAHLON ISAIAH TUFFORD, born Jan. 10, 1870, died Feb. 1, 1948. Married first on June 25, 1895, to Lottie Walker who died June 2, 1938, in her 67th year. Had three children. Married 2nd on July 8, 1939 to Nellie Konkle Bennett. No issue.

aa. VICTOR ISAIAH TUFFORD, born June 14, 1896, married on June 2, 1920 to Emily May Oddie. Three children:

aaa. JOHN WALKER TUFFORD, born Nov. 3, 1921. Married to Blanche Maekie. Their two children:

aaaa. ROBERT SINCLAIR TUFFORD, born Dec. 6, 1942.

bbbb. VALERIE JOAN TUFFORD, born July 1, 1944.

bbb. HELEN VERA TUFFORD, born Oct. 23, 1927, married on Aug. 22, 1952 to Michael Armour Kane, of Hamilton, Ont. Their son:

aaaa. BRIAN MICHAEL KANE, born Jan. 12, 1955.

ccc. ROBERT ODDIE TUFFORD, born March 11, 1933.

bb. VERA IRENE TUFFORD, born Feb. 25, 1899, married on Jan. 28, 1920 to Harlow Truman. Their son:

aaa. GEORGE MAHLON TRUMEN, born Aug. 13,

1920. Married on Oct. 21, 1944 to Grace Mary Palmer. Their three children:

aaaa. PATRICIA ALINE TRUMAN, born November 14, 1945.

bbbb. PAMELA TRUMAN, born November 29, 1946.

cccc. HARLOW ALLAN TRUMAN, born March 21, 1949.

cc. VANCE REGINALD TUFFORD, born November 16, 1902. Married in May, 1939 to Isabelle McKeown. No issue.

b. MELVIN BEVERLY TUFFORD, born March 8, 1871. Died April 4, 1932. Married on April 22, 1891 to Ida Hughes. Two children:

aa. ILA GLADYS TUFFORD, born Oct. 26, 1892, married on July 29, 1911, to James Loggie, born Nov. 2, 1884. Three children:

aaa. HELEN GERTRUDE LOGGIE, born Oct. 4, 1918. Married on Oct. 12, 1942 to John Keith Brown. Their son:

aaaa. JOHN ALLAN BROWN, born Sept. 22, 1944.

bbb. GEORGE ALLAN LOGGIE, born June 3, 1923. Married Patricia Ballardia. Their son:

aaaa. —————, born Oct. 5, 1949.

ccc. MARY ELIZABETH LOGGIE, born Nov. 7, 1928. Married Aug. 31, 1951 to Lloyd Bruce Wilderick.

bb. MABEL TUFFORD, born Feb. 23, 1895, died March 12, 1895.

c. MILTON WALKER TUFFORD, born Sept. 2, 1872, died May 2, 1942. Married July 1, 1897 to Lisa Belle Book, born June 23, 1873, died May 16, 1953, buried Mt. Osborne Cemetery, Beamsville. She was daughter of Robert Book and Helen Paterson. Their six children:

aa. STANLEY MILTON TUFFORD, born Sept., 1898, married Alice Vollick, live in Hamilton, Ont. Their daughter:

aaa. MARILYN TUFFORD.

bb. LYLE LAVERNE TUFFORD, married Berenice Helwig. Live in Lancaster, N. Y.

cc. Twin sons born March 4, 1903. Died young.

dd. PHYLLIS EVELYN TUFFORD, born April 27, 1910. Married Harold Knox, lives in Hamilton, Ontario. Their six

children:

aaa. HELEN JUNE KNOX

bbb. HOWARD KNOX

ccc. MARION KNOX

ddd. DOUGLAS KNOX

eee. GEORGE KNOX

fff. DONNA KNOX

ee. RUSSELL RAYMOND TUFFORD, born July, 1912 and married on July 27, 1940 to Ethel Ernestine Hill.

ff. ELWOOD EARL TUFFORD, born Aug. 18, 1914 and married Stella Downs. Their son:

aaa. JAMES EARL TUFFORD

d. FREDERICK URVIN TUFFORD, born Feb. 17, 1877, died Sept. 15, 1932. Married on April 13, 1910 to Gertrude Bell Durham who was born March 4, 1885, died Nov. 22, 1949. No issue.

e. MILDRED IDAHLIA TUFFORD, born Oct. 11, 1879, died Dec. 20, 1940. Married Feb. 15, 1899 to Arthur Culp, a son of Aaron Culp and Sarah Jane James. Three children:

aa. GLADYS CLARICE CULP, born March 4, 1900, married on June 18, 1924 to Merrill Frederick Thompson. He was born Dec. 30, 1900. One daughter:

aaa. LOIS JANE THOMPSON, born Dec. 7, 1926, married July 9, 1949 to Leonard Russell Peacock.

bb. FREDERICK ARTHUR CULP, born May 14, 1902, married on Sept. 18, 1928 to Agnes Campbell. One son:

aaa. GEORGE ARTHUR CULP, born July 20, 1929, married on Nov. 3, 1951 to Virginia Maud Dawe.

cc. FRANCES LORAIN CULP, born Sept. 23, 1906, married on July 4, 1936 to Melvin Murray Comfort. Their two children:

aaa. WILLIAM EDGAR COMFORT, born Oct. 23, 1938, died Oct. 30, 1938.

bbb. CAROLE FRANCES COMFORT, born May 31, 1944.

f. LILLIE CATHARINE TUFFORD, born March 27, 1882 and married on April 13, 1910 to William Shand Innes, who died July 22, 1940 in his 67th year. No issue.

g. JOHN CHARLES TUFFORD, born March 8, 1855, married on March 8, 1910 to Margaret Crown who was born March 25, 1885. Their three children:

aa. JOHN BEVERLY TUFFORD, born June 15, 1912, died July 22, 1913.

bb. CHARLES MURRAY TUFFORD, born June 10, 1915, married on Feb. 22, 1945 to Kathleen Dennison, an English girl who refused to come to Canada. They were divorced. He married a second time to Pauline Luzette.

aaa. MARGARET MAE TUFFORD, born Oct. 3 1954.

cc. JAMES EARL TUFFORD, born March 6, 1917 married on Oct. 31, 1942 to Kathleen Fisher. Their two children:

aaa. PETER EARL TUFFORD, born July 15, 1946.

bbb. MARGARET ELIZABETH TUFFORD, born September 3, 1949.

h. ROLAND RAYMOND TUFFORD, born Oct. 13, 1888. Died Dec. 30, 1947. Married on Jan. 1, 1920 to Lavina Deitner. Live in Saskatchewan and have five children:

aa. EILEEN TUFFORD

bb. WILLIAM TUFFORD

cc. ROLAND TUFFORD

dd. HAROLD TUFFORD

ee. LAWRENCE TUFFORD

7. MAHLON JASPER, born at North Grimsby, Sept. 11, 1853, died Sept. 26, 1930. Married on Nov. 4, 1874 to Margery Ann Huff, who was born Jan. 2, 1854, died July 26, 1915, a daughter of John Huff and Barbara Ann Dean of Clinton Twp. Both are buried in Mt. Osborne Cemetery at Beamsville, Ontario.

8. CLARA EDITH, born at Grimsby, Nov. 18, 1855, died Jan. 6, 1949. Married first on Dec. 23, 1873 to Isaac Albert Teeter, born May 31, 1851, died April 14, 1897. Had nine children. Second, married James Howell; had one son:

a. AGNES MAUD TEETER, born Oct. 10, 1874, died May 17, 1879.

b. IONA EDITH TEETER, born June 16, 1876, died May 10, 1879.

c. CHARLES SYLVESTER TEETER, born March 6, 1878, died June 2, 1879.

d. MAHLON CHESTER TEETER, born Aug. 3, 1880, married on March 19, 1902 to Olive Lampman. Their daughter:

aa. RENA TEETER, first married to a man named

Clark, but married a second time. A family of five or six lives in Canadian West.

e. IVA BELLE TEETER, born Aug. 4, 1882, died Jan. 30, 1929, married on Jan. 24, 1900 to James Arthur Jacobs. Their three children:

aa. CHARLES ALBERT RODNEY JACOBS, born April 21, 1905. Married Edith Smithers. Their son:

aaa. RODNEY FRANKLIN JACOBS, born June 4, 1933.

bb. TREVA BELLE JACOBS, born April 21, 1921,

cc. ILA CORNELIA JACOBS, born May 23, 1924, married Walter Norris. Their son:

aaa. DOUGLAS EROLL NORRIS, born Dec. 19, 1940.

f. CLARA CORNELIA (Nelia) TEETER, born July 26, 1885, married on Nov. 13, 1903, to James Leonard Lampman. He died May 21, 1950. No issue.

g. ADA MYRTLE TEETER, born Feb. 6, 1889, died Sept. 1, 1931. Married first on Nov. 14, 1906 to Robert John Hanna; he died April 14, 1911, had three children. Was married 2nd time to John A. Imlay. They had twins:

aa. HARRY HANNA

bb. CHESTER HANNA

cc. CHARLES HANNA, deceased.

dd. ALBERT IMLAY )  
ee. ALLEY IMLAY ) Twins

h. ZONA ELECTA IRENE TEETER, born Aug. 15, 1892, died April 22, 1911.

i. ETTA PERMILLIA TEETER, born June 27, 1895, married Rev. Mansfield Newton. Their three children:

aa. HELEN NEWTON )  
bb. JOYCE NEWTON ) Twins

cc. ZONA NEWTON

a. JAMES PERCY HOWELL, born Aug. 7, 1899. Died April 15, 1936. He was married but did not live with his wife. No record of her.

9. ADA MAY, born at Grimsby, July 8, 1860, died Oct. 10, 1941. Married on Sept. 28, 1881 to John Alvin Lindaberry (nephew of Thomas Lindaberry). He was born Feb. 1, 1860, died Aug. 11, 1935. No issue.

10. ADOLPHUS, foster son, born in 1841, died Dec. 12, 1912. Married first to Catharine Marlatt who was born in 1842, died in 1926. Had six children.

#### IV

Children of Jacob Book and Catherine Fairfield:

1. MATTHIAS EDGAR (Jim), born at Grimsby, Dec. 14, 1845. Died May 7, 1906. Married Mary Elizabeth Terryberry, who was born Dec. 27, 1845, died Jan. 19, 1907.

2. JOSEPHUS MATTHIAS, born at Grimsby, Nov. 28, 1847, died Jan. 23, 1915. Married Mary Catherine Zimmerman, who was born Oct. 30, 1846, died July 13, 1936.

3. JACOB, born at Grimsby, July 16, 1851, died Aug. 3, 1918. Married on March 11, 1874 to Sarah Elizabeth Davis, who was born April 23, 1852, died May 9, 1894.

4. ELIZABETH VICTORIA, born at Grimsby, died there Oct. 29, 1874 at age 16 yrs., 11 mos.

#### IV

Children of William Book and Sophia Ann Stephenson:

Their children were all born on the old homestead of Conrad Book, being Lot No. 2, in the First and Second Concession, Twp. of Grimsby, County of Lincoln, Ontario.

1. CHARLES N., born Nov. 24, 1849, died Feb. 17, 1862.

2. ELIZABETH MARIE, born April 14, 1852, died Jan. 18, 1894. Married on June 4, 1873 to James Tufford. Their two children:

a. LETHA MAY TUFFORD, married Albert Vance Cline; they live in Los Angeles, Calif. Their son is married and lives in Portland, Oregon:

aa. ALBERT LORNE CLINE

b. ETHEL JENNIE TUFFORD, married Charles Henry Kingsley-Baillie, an Englishman from Chester. Live in Hamilton, Ontario. No children.

3. JONATHON AMBROSE, born Aug. 15, 1854. Married on June 10, 1879 to Eliza Hart Kemp, daughter of \_\_\_\_\_ Kemp and Eliza Sarah Oxbrough. The Kemps came to Montreal from England

then moved to Beamsville, Ontario. He was a miller.

4. GEORGE LORNE, born Jan. 1, 1857, died Sept. 3, 1943; married on Sept. 20, 1893 to Margaret Hamilton Dixon, who was born in 1857 and died in 1923. The Dixons came from Scotland and lived in Hamilton, Ontario.

5. HELEN OLIVIA, born March 24, 1859, died Sept. 9, 1940. Married on Nov. 23, 1892, Egbert Morley Smith who was born Jan. 26, 1861, died June 9, 1951, a son of Ransom Smith and Caroline Jones. They lived at Winona, Ontario. Their daughter:

a. CAROLINE GRACE SMITH, born May 23, 1894, married in June of 1923 to Charles Edward Norris of Smithville. They live in London, Ontario and have a son Charles Smith Norris born Sept. 21, 1931.

6. EMMA DORA, born Dec. 9, 1862, died Jan. 28, 1945. Married on April 8, 1891 to Charles Albert Pettit Smith of Grimsby. He died about 1936. They lived in Grimsby and had one daughter:

a. HELEN GRACE SMITH, born Oct. 17, 1899, married on Oct. 16, 1936 to George Ross, a son of George Ross of Nova Scotia. They live in Ottawa, Canada. No children.

#### IV

Children of George Book and Ann Fraleigh:

1. CHARLES, born Nov. 18, 1849, died Sept. 15, 1852.
2. ROBERT, born Sept. 30, 1851, died Dec. 29, 1862.
3. JOSEPHINE, born in Sept. of 1852. Died Jan. 19, 1853.
4. JOHN, was a lawyer in Chicago, Ill., married twice but had no children.

5. GEORGIANNE, born at Grimsby, March 7, 1854. Died June 4, 1938. Married to William T. Zimmerman who was born Oct. 13, 1846, died Sept. 1, 1928. Four children: Lived at Beamsville.

a. MAY ZIMMERMAN, born at Beamsville, Aug. 25, 1878, died July 29, 1950. Married on Oct. 16, 1901 to Walter Weston Casey who was born Nov. 14, 1869, died March 14, 1934. They lived at Port Colborne, Ontario and had five children:

aa. GLADYS MARGUERITE CASEY, born Aug. 31, 1902, married on July 6, 1927 to Colin McCallum Minor who was born Dec. 12, 1903. Their three children:

aaa. COLIN DOUGLAS MINOR, born Jan. 12, 1929.

bbb. BEVERLEY JOAN MINOR, born Jan. 19, 1932.

ccc. MARY LOU MINOR, born June 1, 1946.

bb. MILDRED GERTRUDE CASEY, born Aug. 2, 1905, married on July 9, 1936 to Curtis Lorne Cross, who was born Aug. 16, 1903. No children.

cc. CHARLES CLYDE CASEY, M. D., born Nov. 17, 1907. Married on Sept. 3, 1945, to Helen Eunice German, who was born April 11, 1924. Their two children:

aaa. CHARLES CLYDE CASEY, Jr., born March 13, 1947.

bbb. SUSAN VILLEAUX CASEY, born April 24, 1949.

dd. IRENE MAY CASEY, born Dec. 4, 1908. Married on Nov. 12, 1938, to Alex James Perley, who was born Oct. 8, 1908. Their three children:

aaa. PAUL WESTON PERLEY, born Sept. 3, 1944.

bbb. JAMES MICHAEL PERLEY, born Dec. 8, 1945.

ccc. MICHAEL FRANCIS PERLEY, born June 16, 1951.

ee. CLARA GEORGINA PERLEY, born Nov. 29, 1917, married on Dec. 3, 1942 to Dr. John Gurlay, who was born June 23, 1903. Died Sept. 16, 1951. Their daughter:

aaa. PATRICIA ANN GOURLAY, born May 23, 1947.

b. MARGARET JANE ZIMMERMAN, born Oct. 18, 1879, died May 18, 1929 from cancer. Not married.

c. GEORGINA ZIMMERMAN (Anne), born Sept. 9, 1881, married first on Feb. 22, 1905 to Leroy Jerome Grabell, who died July 26, 1927. They had four children. Married 2nd time on Oct. 9, 1929 to Walter Sidney Minns, who died April 21, 1941. No children. They lived at Port Colborne, Ont.:

aa. GEORGE SAMUEL GRABELL, born Feb. 21, 1908 and married on Nov. 26, 1934 to Annie Irene Miller. Their six children:

aaa. GEORGE LEROY GRABELL, born Feb. 20, 1936.

bbb. ROBERT SIDNEY GRABELL, born July 31, 1938.

ccc. WILLIAM JOHN GRABELL, born March 24, 1940.

ddd. BUDDY LESLIE GRABELL, born March 4, 1941.

eee. NEIL MALCOLM GRABELL, born Feb. 15, 1942.

fff. RICHARD DONALD GRABELL, born Jan. 18, 1944.

bb. MARGARET JANE GRABELL, born Sept. 11, 1909, not married.

cc. GEORGIANA MARION GRABELL, born Sept. 13, 1912, married on June 30, 1935 to John Osborne Sinclair who was born Feb. 4, 1913. An adopted child:

aaa. JAMES IAN SINCLAIR, born April 27, 1949.

dd. WILLIAM LEROY GRABELL, born March 28, 1915, married Katharine Fraser. One child:

aaa. JOANNE GRABELL, born May 10, 1946.

d. GEORGE WILLIAM ZIMMERMAN, born Jan. 26, 1883, married on Aug. 31, 1910 to Margaret Almina Duncan. No children.

6. IDA EMILY, born August 16, 1856, died Sept. 19, 1938. Married Palmerston Ira Terryberry, who was born May, 1866, died Aug. 25, 1939. They lived on a fruit farm just west of Beamsville and had two daughters:

a. INEZ BOOK TERRYBERRY, (Tot), born July 3, 1894, married in 1914 to David Cloughley, who was born in 1892. They live in Grimsby and have three children:

aa. REGINALD DAVID CLOUGHLEY, born June 30, 1915, married on June 22, 1940 to Wilhelmina Jean Buchau, who was born March 14, 1916. Their three children:

aaa. LARRY REGINALD GORDON CLOUGHLEY, born March 7, 1942.

bbb. JAMES RICHARD CLOUGHLEY, born Oct. 31, 1946.

ccc. WAYNE WILLIAM DAVID CLOUGHLEY, born July 26, 1950.

bb. HELEN BERNEICE CLOUGHLEY, born Dec. 30, 1917, married on May 8, 1943, to Chester Horace (Bud) Elmer. They live in Beamsville and he is postmaster there. No children in 1952.

cc. WINSTON CLOUGHLEY

b. MARION GRACE TERRYBERRY, born Feb. 3, 1898,

married John Shelton. They live on a fruit farm, (formerly the Terry-berry's) west of Beamsville. Their one son:

aa. LYLE EDGAR SHELTON, born April 21, 1926.

#### IV

Children of Robert Book and Helen Durham:

1. MELVIN LORENZO, born in 1859, died in 1927, married to Mary Maude Henry, who died April 4, 1941 - age 74.

2. SARAH CECELIA, born in 1861, died January 16, 1939. Married to George Oliver, who died Oct. 6, 1942, age 82. Their one son:

a. RAY OLIVER, married Bertha Patterson. A son:  
aa. CECIL OLIVER.

3. MARGARET JANE (Jennie), born in 1865, died Feb. 15, 1938. Not married.

4. ANNIE LEORA, born in 1868, died Oct. 17, 1936. Married to George Davis. Their two children:

a. FLORENCE DAVIS, married Harry Kinnear.

b. GEORGE AWDRY DAVIS, born Nov. 6, 1908, died Jan. 5, 1909.

5. BELLE, born June 23, 1873, married on July 1, 1897 to Milton Walker Tufford, who was born Sept. 2, 1872, died May 2, 1942, a son of Isaiah Tufford and Emeline Matilda Book. Their six children:

a. STANLEY MILTON TUFFORD, married Alice Vollick; a daughter:

aa. MARILYN TUFFORD.

b. LYLE LAVERNE TUFFORD, married Berneice Helwig.

c. Twin sons, born March 4, 1903, died in infancy.

d. PHYLLIS EVELYN TUFFORD, born April 27, 1910, married Harold Knox. Their six children:

aa. HELEN JUNE KNOX

bb. HOWARD KNOX

cc. MARION KNOX

dd. DOUGLAS KNOX

ee. GEORGE KNOX

ff. DONNA KNOX

e. RUSSELL RAYMOND TUFFORD, born July, 1912.

Married on July 27, 1940 to Ethel Ernestine Hill.

f. ELWOOD EARL TUFFORD, born Aug. 18, 1914.  
Married Stella Downes. Their son:

aa. JAMES EARL TUFFORD.

#### IV

Children of Jonathon Johnson Book and Hanna Priscilla Smith:

1. MARTHA, born June 21, 1837, in Trafalgar Twp., Halton Co., Ontario. Died on the same property where she was born, Oct. 10, 1906. On Nov. 11, 1862, she married James Van Sickle, who was born in Beverly Twp., Wentworth County, Ontario, May 29, 1838. Died in Trafalgar Twp., Sept. 13, 1922. He was a son of John Van Sickle and Elizabeth Howell. In 1867 he bought the Jacob Book farm from William Book and secured Eliza Mead's share in 1870. Their seven children:

a. FRANK ALBERT VANSICKLE, born in Beverly Twp., Wentworth County, Dec. 16, 1864. Died at Elberta, Michigan, March 1910. Married in 1895 to Blanche Bulah Robertson, who died in July, 1920. No children.

b. JONATHON BOOK VANSICKLE, born in Nelson Twp., Halton County, Sept. 9, 1866. Died in Trafalgar Twp., Halton County, Jan. 21, 1935. Married on June 17, 1902 to Olive Huffman of Hornby, Halton County, who died Dec. 11, 1949, and is buried in Hamilton Mausoleum. Their four children:

aa. JEANETTE ELMA VANSICKLE, born in Trafalgar Twp., Halton County, April 1, 1903. Married in December, 1943, to Jerry Hamilton Granville Harwood. They live in The Pas, Manitoba. No children.

bb. JAMES HAROLD VANSICKLE, born in Trafalgar Twp., May 24, 1904. Married on Oct. 12, 1935 to Laura Gunby, a daughter of Freeman Gunby of Tansley, Ontario. They live on his father's farm in Trafalgar Twp. Their five children:

aaa. LYLE HAROLD VANSICKLE, born Aug., 1936 and married Marie Riebot on May 12, 1956. Their son:

aaaa. DAVID HAROLD VANSICKLE, born March 15, 1957.

bbb. LAURENE JEANETTE VANSICKLE, born June 24, 1938.

ccc. VERNA CLAIRE VANSICKLE, born July 21, 1943.

ddd. MARJORY ERMA VANSICKLE, born May 12, 1945.

eee. REVA ELEANE VANSICKLE, born March 31, 1948.

cc. JOHN ROY VANSICKLE, born in Trafalgar Twp., September 10, 1906. Married Ethel Hyett. Lives in Falls Church, Virginia.

dd. MARION OLIVE VANSICKLE, born in Trafalgar Twp., Feb. 5, 1913. Married on Jan. 31, 1947 to McCormick Hooper. Live on Pelee Island, Ontario. One daughter:

aaa. HALLIE CLAIRE HOOPER, born May 6, 1948.

c. ELMA EUGENIE VANSICKLE, born in Trafalgar Twp., Feb. 2, 1868, died at Milton, Ontario, May 8, 1900. Married on Dec. 25, 1889 to John Henry Peacock. They lived in Milton and had three children:

aa. JAMES EWART PEACOCK, born Aug. 4, 1891, died at Toronto, June 12, 1927. Not married.

bb. KETHA LOIS PEACOCK, born Feb. 25, 1893. Married on Nov. 27, 1917, to Melvin Hilborn. They live in Toronto, and have two children:

aaa. BETTY LOIS HILBORN, born Dec. 10, 1919. Married Oct. 26, 1946 to Roy Arthur Walker.

aaaa. JANET LOIS WALKER, born July 15, 1950.

bbbb. ROBERT IAN WALKER, born Aug. 2, 1952.

bbb. JOHN RUSSELL HILBORN, born March 10, 1924. Married on Nov. 10, 1948 to Nancy Topp.

aaaa. JOHN PETER HILBORN, born Dec. 29, 1950.

bbbb. MICHAEL DOUGLAS HILBORN, born March 3, 1953.

cccc. DAVID HILBORN, born Nov. 7, 1954.

cc. JOHN RUSSELL PEACOCK, born Dec. 5, 1895, married on Feb. 11, 1928 to Jessie Comisky of Richmond Hill, Ontario. Their daughter:

aaa. MARGARET ELMA PEACOCK, born March

31, 1939.

d. JAMES EDGAR VANSICKLE, born in 1870. Died at age of two weeks.

e. HALLIE CLARE VANSICKLE, born in Trafalgar Twp., October 30, 1873. Lives in Palermo, Ont., not married.

f. CHARLES ANSEL VANSICKLE, born in Trafalgar Twp., Jan. 25, 1876. Died there Oct. 16, 1944. Married first in Oct., 1907 to Elizabeth Lindsay, who died July 31, 1908. Their daughter:

aa. ELMA ELIZABETH VANSICKLE, born July 28, 1908, died June 4, 1931. Not married.

Married second time, on June 5, 1918, to Ethel Ball Alcorn. She had a son, Fred Alcorn, by her first marriage. Their two children:

bb. EVA VANSICKLE, born in Trafalgar Twp., July 24, 1919. Married on July 17, 1942 to Cecil Joubert. They live in Palermo and have three children:

aaa. SHARON ANN JOUBERT, born May 3, 1945.

bbb. MARGARET ELIZABETH JOUBERT, born October 5, 1947.

ccc. ETHEL MARLENE JOUBERT, born May 11, 1952.

cc. JOHN IRVINE VANSICKLE, born in Trafalgar Twp., Nov. 21, 1921. Married Nov. 24, 1944 to Betty Georgina Seal. Their four children:

aaa. JUDITH GEORGINA VANSICKLE, born June 11, 1945.

bbb. CHARLES IRVINE VANSICKLE, born July 27, 1946.

ccc. FREDERICK WILLIAM VANSICKLE, born July 27, 1949.

ddd. DAVID JOHN VANSICKLE, born Sept. 19, 1951.

g. RUSSELL JOHN VANSICKLE, M.D., born in Trafalgar Twp., Nov. 3, 1880. Died at Brentwood Heights, California, Jan. 16, 1937. Married first in 1910 to Zella Ormiston of Holly, Michigan. She died Feb., 1923. One daughter:

aa. BERNETTA MARIE VANSICKLE, born in Holly, Michigan, Jan. 29, 1911. Married on May 3, 1941 to Arthur Eugene Holmes. Live in California. No children.

Married second time on Mar. 19, 1923 to Ruby Oliver. One daughter:

bb. MARTHA LOUISE VANSICKLE, born in Santa Monica, California, Oct. 12, 1925. Married on June 12, 1946 to Charles Edward Wymore. Live in California. Their two children:

aaa. BRUCE EDWARD WYMORE, born June 10, 1953.

bbb. DONA MELINA WYMORE, born Dec. 3, 1956.

2. ROBERT OMRI, born in Trafalgar Twp., Halton County, Ontario, Sept. 14, 1839, died at Grimsby, Ont., in November of 1899. Married on May 2, 1866 to Amanda Catherine (Mandy) Beamer, a daughter of John Dennis Beamer and Elizabeth Ensley, who was born at Grimsby, April 27, 1838, died at North Grimsby, May 6, 1919. Buried at Queens Lawn Cemetery, Grimsby.

3. ABSALOM SMITH, born in Trafalgar Twp., Sept. 22, 1841, died Sept. 16, 1919 and is buried at Palermo, Ont. He married first Kitty Wilson who came from Lake George, Ontario. She died of consumption - now called T.B. He married second time to Christina Gordon Dempster, who was born June 13, 1862, died in October of 1956. Buried at Mt. Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto. They were married at Bowmanville, Ont., on Nov. 3, 1884.

4. JAMES BURGESS, born in Trafalgar Twp., Halton County, Ontario, Nov. 7, 1843, died at Detroit, Michigan, Jan. 31, 1916. Married first about 1879 to Alice Eckert of Cincinnati, Ohio. They were divorced in 1888. No children. Married second time on Aug. 28, 1889 in New York City, by Rev. W. W. Page, to Clotilde Catherine Campau Palms, who was born in Detroit, Michigan, Sunday, Sept. 14, 1851, died there Feb. 4, 1928, a daughter of Francis Palms and Catherine Desriviere Campau. They are both buried at Roseland Park Cemetery, Detroit.

5. MARY ETALESTA, born in Trafalgar Twp., Sept. 14, 1848, died there Jan. 31, 1925. She is buried in Palermo Cemetery. Unmarried.

6. DEBORAH ALBERTA, born in Trafalgar Twp., July 14, 1852. Died at Hamilton Ontario, Feb. 28, 1937. Married on Jan. 2, 1878 to John Marshall, who was born June 30, 1844, died at Hamilton, Dec. 4, 1929. For many years they lived on a farm about a mile north of Palermo, then in the village of Palermo and in Hamilton in their declining years where they are both buried in Hamilton Cemetery. Their one son:

a. JOHN ROY MARSHALL, Q.C. of Hamilton, Ont., born in Trafalgar Twp., Halton County, Ontario, Oct. 17, 1880. Died at

Hamilton, Aug. 3, 1958, buried in Hamilton Cemetery. Married on April 12, 1917 to Lillian Secord who was born Aug. 10, 1883, at Hamilton, Ontario, a daughter of George Read Secord who died in 1885, and Lillian Ida Myles. Their two children:

aa. MARY GWYNNETH MARSHALL, B.A., born at Hamilton, Aug. 22, 1919. Married on Sept. 12, 1944 at Central Presbyterian Church, Hamilton, to John Franklin Reesor, Barrister at Law, a son of Mr. and Mrs. Walter Eby Reesor of Lindsay, Ontario. Their children:

aaa. JOHN MARSHALL REESOR, born at Hamilton, October 1, 1946.

bbb. PETER FRANKLIN REESOR, born at Hamilton, July 14, 1950.

ccc. GWYNNETH REESOR, born at Hamilton on May 6, 1954.

bb. JOHN SECORD MARSHALL, Barrister at Law, born at Hamilton, March 26, 1923, married on May 29, 1948 at Brant Ave. United Church, Brantford, Ont., to Esther McDonald, B.A., daughter of Senator and Mrs. W. Ross McDonald, Q.C. Their children:

aaa. ESTHER ANN MARSHALL, born at Hamilton, July 22, 1949.

bbb. CLAIRE SECORD MARSHALL, born May 28, 1952.

( ccc. MARY ROSS MARSHALL, born April 5, 1954  
( 4 minutes older.

( ddd. JANET BOOK MARSHALL, her twin

## V

Children of George H. Book and Susannah McPherson:

Their children were all born near Smithville, Lincoln County, Ontario.

1. JOHN HAMILTON, born in 1843, married first to Sophia Moyer. Second to Elizabeth Beeton. He went to California.

2. MARY ANN, born in 1844, died in 1911. Married James Fisher.

3. WILLIAM A., born in 1846, died in 1932. Married first to Ella Dean, second to Lennie Wilcox.

4. MARILDA V., born in 1848, died in 1891. Married to

Nathan Comfort. Their two children:

a. HUGHERT ALLAN COMFORT, born Sept. 25, 1875. Married first to Lillias Ann Lane who was born Nov. 2, 1877, died Aug. 14, 1926. Their son:

aa. NATHAN KEITH COMFORT, born March 22, 1902. Married on March 31, 1945 to Ruby Beatrice Stirtzinger, a school teacher. No children. Married a second time on Oct. 31, 1932 to Ella Margaret Snyder. No children.

b. ELWOOD NATHAN COMFORT, born June 24, 1879. Died Sept. 14, 1950. Married Lottie May Moyer. He was principal of Beamsville Public School. Their seven children:

aa. RODGER ELWOOD COMFORT, married Myrtle Garner.. An adopted daughter:

aaa. BARBARA COMFORT.

bb. ELVA FLORENCE COMFORT, married Francis Moyer. Their four children:

aaa. RUTH MOYER

bbb. ALBERT MOYER

ccc. HELEN MOYER

ddd. ANNA MOYER

cc. RALPH GORDON COMFORT, married Margaret Smale. Their four children:

aaa. FRANCES COMFORT

bbb. MARY COMFORT

ccc. ALAN COMFORT

ddd. MARTHA COMFORT

dd. HELEN MARGARET FRANCES DELLA COMFORT, born June 12, 1910. Married on Dec. 2, 1939 to Hugh Arthur of St. Catherines, Ontario. Their three children:

aaa. CHARLES ARTHUR

bbb. ROBERT ARTHUR

ccc. MARGARET ARTHUR

ee. ELDON BYRON COMFORT, married Betty Barron.

Their two children:

aaa. NANCY COMFORT

bbb. JANET COMFORT

ff. MAURICE E. COMFORT, married Jean Thomas.

gg. CLARENCE MOYER COMFORT

5. ALEXANDER, born Nov. 3, 1850, died Jan. 5, 1893, buried Lane Cemetery.

6. HARRIET R., born in 1854. Died in 1917. Married on Dec. 3, 1877 to Almeron William Brown of Springford.
7. ISREAL D., born in 1857, married Mary E. Lossing.
8. JAMES HARVEY, born in 1858, died same year.
9. ELLEN JANE (Jennie), born in 1861, died in 1937. Married on Oct. 19, 1880 to Emerson Lane who was born in 1857, died June 14, 1945. Both buried in Lane Cemetery, Gainsborough Twp., Lincoln County, Ont. Their four children:
  - a. FRED S. LANE, born Sept. 8, 1882. Married Susie Adams. One son:
    - aa. DONALD ADAMS LANE, born January 9, 1911.
    - b. DELMER D. LANE, born April 1, 1887. Died June 14, 1954. Married on Jan. 15, 1913 to May Eurie Cosby who was born December 5, 1889. Their daughter:
      - aa. MARION CATHARINE LANE, born March 28, 1916. Married on Nov. 9, 1935 to Harry Hewitt Russ, who was born May 15, 1911. Two children:
        - aaa. JAMES HARRY RUSS, born March 9, 1938.
        - bbb. MARILYN DIANE RUSS, born April 28, 1946.
      - c. ETHEL GLADYS LANE, born Sept. 1, 1889. Married on January 5, 1938 to John Cornelius. No children.
      - d. CLARENCE E. LANE, born Oct. 14, 1894. Married Fay Clarissa Strong who was born April 30, 1902. One son:
        - aa. RALPH CLARENCE LANE, born Jan. 28, 1927. Married on June 6, 1953 to Frances V. Lipischak.
  10. OSCAR, born in 1862. Married Naomi Snyder.
  11. ELIZA ALMIRENA (Allie), born in 1864. Died Dec. 26, 1943. Married Nathan Comfort, after her elder sister Marilda died. No children.

## V

### Children of Absalom Book and Elizabeth Zimmerman:

1. JOSEPH, married a Moyer.
2. ELI, married three times.
3. HANNAH, married Peter Snyder.
4. LUCINDA, married Rufus Moore.
5. NELSON, married Sarah Shepherd (Sheppie).

V

Children of Matthias Book and Mary Comfort:

1. ROBERT, unmarried.

V

Children of Adam Book and Elizabeth Hayslep:

1. ALMEDA OR ELMEDA, married George Wellington Putman, a son of Henry Putman and Amanda Beamer, according to Nancy J. Beamer in "Beamer Lore."
2. ELLA CEBA, died May 18, 1865. Age 1 yr., 6 mos., 3 days.
3. JANIE.

V

Children of George Book and Lois Snyder:

1. EDWARD, married a Robins.
2. MINNIE, married Daniel Shrum.
3. JOHN WALTER, born April 10, 1872, died March 11, 1949; married Ida Hoover, who was born May 23, 1874, died Nov. 13, 1937. Buried in Lane Cemetery, Gainsborough Twp.
4. CECELIA ROSE, born at St. Anns, Ontario, died March 14, 1957, in her 81st year. Buried in United Church Cemetery, Smithville, Ontario. Married first to William Howard Comfort, who died in 1898. Married second time in 1900 to Charles Kinney of St. Anns who died in 1955. They lived in Dunnville, Ont. Their six children:
  - a. ARTHUR COMFORT, lives at Ft. Lauderdale, Fla.
  - b. ERNEST KINNEY, lives in Kohler.
  - c. CLIFFORD KINNEY, lives in Dunnville, Ont.
  - d. REBA KINNEY, married Ervin Overholt. Live in Dunnville, Ont.
  - e. MINNIE KINNEY, deceased.
  - f. HARRY KINNEY, deceased.
5. PRINCESS LOUISE, married George Holmes. Live in Blenheim, Ontario. Their six children:
  - a. CHARLES C. HOLMES.

- b. IVAN HOLMES
- c. DANIEL HOLMES
- d. WILLIAM HOLMES
- e. MABLE HOLMES
- f. ROY HOLMES

6. MARCUS LORNE, born Dec. 29, 1878, died Sept. 27, 1946. Married Bertha May Hoover who was born March 4, 1879. Died April 26, 1953. Both buried in Lane Cemetery, Gainsboro Twp.

7. MABEL, born in 1879, died 1937. Married William Alvin Nelson, who died Dec. 10, 1953, age 74 years. Two sons:

- a. WILMER NELSON
- b. WILFRED NELSON

8. LENA, married Louis McCaughey. Live in London, Ontario.

## V

Children of Robert Book and Loretta Schram:

1. NICHOLAS, died Feb. 20, 1957 age 75. Lived at Van Wagner's Beach. Buried in Woodland Cemetery.

2. HARMON

3. CLARA, married a Freeman. Living in Merritton, Ontario, in 1957.

4. EMMA

## V

Children of Peter Book and Merilda Meisner:

1. WILLIAM

2. JOHN

3. A daughter, died an infant.

## V

Children of George A. Book and Charity Freas:

They lived in the vicinity of Smithville.

1. MARY ALICE, born in 1854. Died in 1927, unmarried. Buried in Lane Cemetery.

2. ELIZA ELLEN, married Eli Lane.
3. CATHERINE, died April 15, 1934, age 74 yrs. Married Lou Cosby.
4. EZRA, born in 1854, died 1905. Married Martha Caroline Cosby, born in 1860, died 1940. Both buried in Lane Cemetery, Gainsborough Twp.
5. THOMAS, born in 1862, died in 1933. Married to Stella (Estelle) Comfort, a daughter of Levi Comfort and Diana Lane. He is buried in Lane Cemetery.

## V

### Children of Isaac W. Book and Mary Jane Wills:

They lived in the vicinity of Smithville, Ontario.

1. HARRIET E, born May 21, 1865, married to Frank Houser; their two children:
  - a. ARTHUR EMERY HOUSER, born May 21, 1890. Married to Winnifred Grace Manley. Their son:
    - aa. PAUL MANLEY HOUSER, born July 13, 1913. Married on March 1, 1941 to Muriel Gladys McClelland. A son:
      - aaa. DONALD HOUSER.
    - bb. CARL MAURICE HOUSER, born Sept. 28, 1915.
  - b. LEATHA MILDRED HOUSER, born June 23, 1900. Married to Hubert Cornelius. Their three children:
    - aa. HAROLD BRUCE CORNELIUS, born July 5, 1923. Died November 3, 1939 - a motor accident.
    - bb. JOHN HOUSER CORNELIUS, born July 16, 1929, married on November 14, 1953 to Nancy Barbara English.
    - cc. DAVID GEORGE CORNELIUS, born July 22, 1938.
2. JOHN HARVY, born Jan. 5, 1869, died Jan. 11, 1926. Married Lillie Hoffman.
3. EFFIE JANE, born Nov. 22, 1874, married to Alonzo Strong.
4. MALOIA A., born November 22, 1874, died Dec. 4, 1874.

## V

### Children of John Albert Book and Eliza Kemp:

They were all born in the vicinity of Smithville, Ontario.

1. DORWIN, died in 1927. Married Anna Radcliffe. No children.

2. JOHN A., died Dec. 1, 1954 in his 79th year, buried Mt. Osborne Cemetery, Beamsville, Ont. Married on Sept. 10, 1902 to Addie Grobb, who was born Dec. 1, 1878, died Jan. 18, 1946, a daughter of William Henry Grobb and Elizabeth Ann James. They lived in Clinton Twp., Ontario. Married a second time to Electra Rogers in December, 1950.

3. REEVE ROBERT, (Robert Elgin), born Sept. 2, 1878. Married to Edith Lillian Fields, who was born Jan. 3, 1880. They lived in South Grimsby Twp.

4. JAMES D., married Effie Stirtzinger. Lived in South Grimsby Twp., Ontario.

5. LESLIE, married Mabel Gordon. Lived in St. Catharines, Ontario.

## V

### Children of Daniel Book and Mary Jane Pysher:

1. BERTIE MAY, born Nov. 22, 1875. Married on Nov. 10, 1897 to William Martin who died May 24, 1949 in his 76th year. Their three children:

a. VIOLET EVELYN MARTIN, born June 4, 1903. Married on June 29, 1921 to Albert Dipper of Grimsby. Their three children:

aa. DORIS MADELINE DIPPER, born April 12, 1928. Married on June 11, 1947 to Ross Anderson Conley.

bb. DONALD WILLIAM RICHARD DIPPER, born Sept. 3, 1929. Married on June 4, 1949 to Audrey Marie Taylor. Their two children:

aaa. LOIS MARIE DIPPER, born March 19, 1950, died March 10, 1952.

bbb. A son, born Feb. 14, 1953.

cc. JAUNITA FRANCES HARRIET DIPPER, born October 27, 1938.

b. JACK ELMORE MARTIN, born Aug. 3, 1909. Married on July 15, 1933 to Margaret Montgomery. Their 5 children:

aa. JOYCE MARGARET MARTIN, born Dec. 4, 1935.

bb. RONALD WILLIAM MARTIN, born July 12, 1937.

cc. BETTY MAE LOUISE MARTIN, born Feb. 9, 1941,

died May 23, 1942.

dd. CAROL EVELYN MARTIN, born Dec. 10, 1942, died January, 1944.

ee. SHIRLEY MARGUERITE MARTIN, born Jan. 22, 1950.

c. KENNETH OZRO MARTIN, born Aug. 25, 1912. Married on Dec. 29, 1934 to Edna Montgomery. Two children:

aa. JOAN EVELYN MARTIN, born Nov. 20, 1937.

bb. CHARLOTTE YVONNE MARTIN, born Dec. 29, 1948.

2. CECILIA ANN, born Aug. 29, 1877. Died September, 1919. Married in 1899 to Joseph Ozro Martin who was born Nov. 1, 1871, died June 10, 1945. Their son:

a. THEODORE DANIEL MARTIN, born Sept. 25, 1919. Married on April 17, 1954 to Hope Yvonne Williams, a school teacher.

3. IVY ADELE, born April 27, 1889. Married on Jan. 31, 1912 to John Stirtzinger. Their two children:

a. MARY MARJORIE STIRTZINGER, born Apr. 12, 1917.

b. CECIL LLOYD STIRTZINGER, born July 8, 1921.

4. LESLIE, died young.

## V

Children of William Book and Margaret Jane Comfort:

1. EDWARD, married Nellie Lindaberry.

2. ONA, married George Oliver.

3. MARY EDITH, born April 22, 1869, died Sept. 3, 1920. Married Philip Hoffman.

4. MAY, married Benjamin Moore.

## V

Children of Clark Book and Irene Teeter:

1. ETTA, married Dr. Frank Comfort.

## V

Children of Beverly Book and Isabelle Tufford:

1. IONA BELLA, born in 1864, in Grimsby. Married Christopher Haist, who died in 1944. Their two children:

a. RAY HAIST.

b. CLOVER HAIST.

2. WILLIAM BEVERLY, born in Grimsby, May 6, 1869, died Oct. 21, 1944. Married 1st to Annie Charlotte Neal who was born Nov. 15, 1864, died May 9, 1919. Secondly, married to Florence Neal Evans, a widow with two daughters, no children.

3. HATTIE.

Children of Beverly Book and Helen Russ:

1. RITA, (Reitta), born in Grimsby, June 10, 1895. Married on Dec. 27, 1923 to Dr. James Wilfred Rush of Toronto, Ontario. Their daughter:

a. HELEN BEVERLEY RUSH, born Dec. 5, 1928. Married to J. N. Reicher.

## V

Children of Mahlon Jasper Book and Margery Ann Huff:

1. LESLIE DELOID, born Dec. 26, 1875. Died Dec. 11, 1945; buried in Mt. Osborne Cemetery, Beamsville. Married Oct. 9, 1901 to Emily Alice Garbutt, who was born Nov. 30, 1881, died March 15, 1957. Buried Mt. Osborne Cemetery. She was a daughter of John Henry Garbutt and Rachel Louisa Everitt. Lived one mile east of Beamsville. Emily A. Book recorded much of the data on these families.

2. JOHN GEORGE MCLEAN, born June 6, 1878, died July 1, of 1946. Buried at Hamilton, Ontario. Married on Aug. 5, 1903 to Jennie Thompson, who was born June 23, 1878. Died at Hamilton, Ont., August 9, 1958, buried in Woodland Cemetery.

3. ANSON ADELBERT, born July 20, 1880. Died Jan. 7, 1951. Married on Jan. 2, 1901 to Edith H. Thompson who was born Oct. 27, 1880. They live at Niagara Falls, N. Y.

4. JAMES MARTIN, born April 5, 1889, married on April 28, 1914, to Alice Hutton, who was born Sept. 7, ———. Live in North Bay, Ontario.

5. JESSIE BELLE, born March 4, 1891. Died Feb. 7, 1942. Married on Oct. 24, 1912 to Frederick Dellaree, who died May 23,

1928. They lived in Niagara Falls, N.Y. and their five children were all living there in 1949.

a. MARGERY HELEN DELLAREE, born Aug. 4, 1914. Married Emery Briggs. Their three children:

aa. GEORGE FRANKLIN BRIGGS, born July 17, 1932.

bb. JESSIE ETTA BRIGGS, born April 8, 1934.

cc. FREDERICK STEWART BRIGGS, born Dec. 8, 1937.

b. STEWART EUGENE DELLAREE, born Nov. 14, 1917, married on April 18, 1942, to Mary Catharine Coney. Their two children:

aa. DALE ANN DELLAREE, born May 21, 1943.

bb. BARBARA JANE DELLAREE, born Sept. 12, 1947.

c. BETTY AGNES DELLAREE, born November 1, 1924.

Married on March 4, 1942 to John Franke. Their son:

aa. JOHN FRANKE, born April 24, 1943.

d. SHIRLEY LOUISE DELLAREE, born Feb. 9, 1926, married to Robert Beane. Their two children:

aa. SHIRLEY BEANE, born December, 1946.

bb. ROBERT BEANE, born February, 1948.

e. VIRGINIA JEAN DELLAREE, born Sept. 3, 1928.

## V

Children of Adolphus Book and Catharine Marlatt:

1. ANN, born in 1866. Died July 8, 1926. Married to Robert Osgoode Walker, who was born April 26, 1862, died May 15, 1935. Seven children:

a. WILLIAM CASWELL WALKER, born June 5, 1888. Married Jessie May Wilcox, who was born Oct. 26, 1892. Died November 21, 1950. Their two children:

aa. BEATRICE IRENE WALKER, born July 6, 1915. Married Robert Stewart, who died May 2, 1953. Their three children:

aaa. DONNA MARIE STEWART, born Aug. 23, 1935.

bbb. CAROLYN IRENE STEWART, born June 30, 1942.

ccc. ROBERT WAYNE STEWART, born Sept. 21, 1943.

bb. ROBERT MURRAY WALKER, born May 28, 1930.

b. GEORGE FRANKLIN WALKER, born in 1891. Married Anne Ingles. Their three children:

aa. JOYCE WALKER

bb. JUNE ANN WALKER

cc. TERRY WALKER.

c. EDITH MAY WALKER, born in 1895. Died in 1924. Married Fred Hewitt. Their one son:

aa. HAROLD HEWITT, born Dec. 17, 1924.

d. MURRAY CHARLES WALKER, born in 1899. Married Louise \_\_\_\_.

e. ROBERT FREDERICK WALKER, born March 5, 1904. Married on Sept. 24, 1935 to Violet Marjory Middaugh. Two children:

aa. WILLIAM FREDERICK WALKER, born Aug. 31, 1936.

bb. ROBERT JAMES WALKER, born March 23, 1940.

f. JANET VERA WALKER, born in 1907. Married to Arthur Breadman. Their six children:

aa. ELMA MAE BREADMAN, born Aug. 8, 1935. Died August 13, 1935.

bb. MARGARET ANN BREADMAN, born Oct. 4, 1936.

cc. JEAN ARLETTE BREADMAN, born March 2, 1938.

( dd. HARRY GEORGE BREADMAN, born March 17,

Twins ( 1939.

( ee. MURRAY JOSEPH BREADMAN, born March 17,

( 1939.

ff. ROBERT ARTHUR BREADMAN, born March 23, 1942.

g. FRANCES IRENE WALKER, born December 22, 1910. Married first to Oliver Constable. Had one daughter and were divorced. Married a second time to John Procyshyn. Their three children:

aa. MARY ANNE CONSTABLE, born Aug. 14, 1929, married on Nov. 5, 1949 to John Harry Troup. A son:

aaa. LEONARD HARRY TROUP, born Oct. 9, 1951.

bb. KATHRYN ANN PROCYSHYN, born July 15, 1941.

cc. GLORIA JOAN PROCYSHYN, born Feb. 26, 1944.

dd. JOHN FREDERICK PROCYSHYN, born Dec. 14, 1946.

2. ALICE ELIZA, born Feb. 28, 1863. Died Jan. 17, 1952. Married to Robert Henry Crow. Their four children:
- a. FREDERICK ELMER CROW, born in 1885, died in 1926. Married to Sadie Marie Rymal who was born April 27, 1889. Their two children:
    - aa. ROBERT HOWARD CROW, born June 19, 1921. Married on June 6, 1942 to Barbara Christine Crotty. No children.
    - bb. ARTHUR E. CROW, born Aug. 25, 1922. Married to Marie Dunn. Their daughter:
      - aaa. JUDITH DIANA CROW, born April 17, 1944.
  - b. HARRY ADOLPHUS CROW, born Aug. 11, 1888. Married Olive Lenore Book, who was born Nov. 1, 1888. No children.
  - c. LILLIAN IRENE CROW, born Dec. 15, 1889. Married to Arthur Harvey Peters, who died Aug. 11, 1952 at age 57 years. Their two children:
    - aa. GWENDOLYN ISABEL PETERS, born Feb. 23, 1918. Married Albert James Begy. Their son:
      - aaa. BRIAN ASHLEY BEGY, born July 28, 1938.
    - bb. GLORIA LORINE PETERS, born Sept. 8, 1923. Married Colin Eaton Johnstone. Their three children:
      - aaa. ROGER HARVEY JOHNSTONE, born Sept. 21, 1942.
      - bbb. LINDA JOYCE JOHNSTONE, born May 6, 1944.
      - ccc. JILL ELIZABETH JOHNSTONE, born June 6, 1946.
  - d. GLADYS MAY CROW, born May 27, 1898. Married to Beverly H. May. Their two children:
    - aa. LOIS IRENE MAY, born May 19, 1925. Married to William MacIntyre. Their daughter:
      - aaa. BRENDA GAIL MACINTYRE, born Sept. 8, — .
    - bb. MARLENE RUTH MAY, born June 17, 1934.
3. MINNIE, married Roland House, lived at Niagara Falls, N. Y. Their three children:
- a. LORNE HOUSE
  - b. CLARENCE HOUSE
  - c. GERTRUDE HOUSE
4. NELLE, born in 1868, died in 1950. Married first to Morris Fisher, who was born in 1862. Died April 12, 1908. Lived at

Niagara Falls, N. Y. Had nine children who also lived at Niagara Falls, N. Y. Married second time to \_\_\_\_\_ Joyce. No children:

a. CLARA FISHER, born July 31, 1886. Married to Jack Stenzil. Their two children:

aa. RUSSELL STENZIL, is married and has two children:

aaa. RUSSELL TIMOTHY STENZIL

bbb. RICHARD STENZIL

bb. MILDRED STENZIL, married Raymond Roberts.

They have one daughter:

aaa. NINA ROBERTS.

b. LAURA FISHER, born Jan 7, 1889. Married to Lewis Musgrave. Their son:

aa. MORRIS CHARLES MUSGRAVE, married to Elizabeth Baldrige. Their three children:

aaa. BARBARA ANN MUSGRAVE, born May 10, 1944.

bbb. JOANNE MILLS MUSGRAVE, born Nov. 11, 1947. Died Jan. 13, 1950.

ccc. JAMES LEWIS MUSGRAVE, born July 2, 1950.

c. JOHN FISHER, married to Florence Caukens. No children.

d. CHARLES FISHER, married to Augusta Calmholtz. Their three children:

aa. DONALD CHARLES FISHER

bb. SHIRLEY FISHER

cc. MARYLU FISHER

e. MARY FISHER, born in 1891, died in 1919. Married to Charles Burns. Their daughter:

aa. GLADYS MAY BURNS, married to Edward Stowe.

Their son:

aaa. CHARLES EDWARD STOWE, born Nov. 17, 1935.

f. ETHEL FISHER, married Earl Parkes. Their six children:

aa. RICHARD PARKES

bb. HAROLD PARKES

cc. SHIRLEY PARKES

dd. JOHN PARKES - killed in service.

ee. DONALD PARKES

- ff. CLARICE PARKES
- g. FREDERICK FISHER
- h. EARL FISHER
- i. HAROLD FISHER

5. ELMA, born July 28, 1872. Died Jan. 30, 1949. Married to Murray Lawrie, who was born May 31, 1871. No children.

6. FRANK, died October 23, 1907, age 45 yrs. Married to Adelaide ——— who died May 30, 1903. Age 35 years, 4 mos.

## V

Children of Matthais Edgar (Jim) Book and Mary Elizabeth Terryberry:

- 1. ANNIE, married to Jack Chambers
- 2. LILLIE
- 3. CATHERINE

## V

Children of Josephus Matthias Book and Mary Catherine Zimmerman:

1. CHARLES, born Nov. 25, 1872. Died April 24, 1951. Married first in 1902 to Stella Irving, who died in 1936. Married second time to Mauritan (Mauretania) Sweet Southward (Mrs. Isaac Southward) who died October 3, 1948. Lived in South Grimsby.

2. EDWARD, went West.

3. CECIL, born in 1879, died January 26, 1951. Married in 1912 to Stella Monsignor or Monsinger. They lived in Grimsby.

4. AGGIE, married Moote Fritshaw. Live in Tisdale, Saskatchewan. Their four children:

- a. MABEL FRITSHAW
- b. WILFRED FRITSHAW
- c. LILA FRITSHAW, married ——— McPherson.
- d. VINCENT FRITSHAW

5. MARY ALEXINA, born August 17, 1880. Died December 19, 1881.

## V

### Children of Jacob Book and Sarah Elizabeth Davis:

1. AGA MAUD, born March 28, 1875, died July 27, 1943. Married to John Dawe, who was born Sept. 9, 1869. Live near Beamsville, Ont. Their five children:

a. EMILY FLORENCE DAWE, born Feb. 25, 1897. Married on Dec. 14, 1940 to Harry Holm.. No children.

b. JOHN HOWARD DAWE, born Sept. 17, 1898. Married to Lillian Margaret Southward, who was born March 1, 1908. Their three children:

aa. WILLIAM JOHN DAWE, born October 13, 1928. Married on March 5, 1955 to Jeanne Elizabeth Ann Woods of Ottawa, Ont., at Beamsville.

bb. VIRGINIA MAUD DAWE, born in 1931. Married on Nov. 3, 1951 to George Arthur Culp, who was born July 20, 1929, a son of Frederick Arthur Culp and Agnes Campbell.

cc. JUDITH LILLIAN DAWE, born December 12, 1950.

c. DOROTHY MARION DAWE, born June 3, 1901. Married on Sept. 22, 1937 to Douglas Leonard Smith, who died June 21, 1947. Their two children:

aa. BARBARA MARION SMITH, born Feb. 14, 1939.

bb. BEVERLEY DAWE SMITH, born Nov. 17, 1941.

d. RICHARD GORDON DAWE, born Feb. 25, 1906. Married on Aug. 5, 1931 to Annie Augusta Middaugh. Their two children:

aa. DONALD GORDON DAWE, born Aug. 3, 1936.

bb. KENNETH CHARLES DAWE, born April 26, 1941.

e. LOUISA MARJORIE DAWE, born May 22, 1910. Married first on June 15, 1931 to Leonard N. Rummery. Had two children, and were divorced in June of 1950. Married a second time on Nov. 25, 1950 to George Wesley Thompson.

aa. LILLIAN YVONNE RUMMERY, married on July 1, 1950 to Albert John Prince.

bb. LEONARD ROLPH RUMMERY, killed July 12, 1947 in his 14th year, when struck by a taxi near Collingwood.

2. JAY DAVIS, born September 4, 1876, died Dec. 12, 1941. Married Rose \_\_\_\_\_, from Southern U. S. A. Marriage broke up. No children.

3. CLARA BEATRICE, born March 6, 1879, died Jan. 5, 1880.

4. WILLIAM HALL, born April 12, 1881. Married on March 30, 1912 to Laura Webb. No children.
5. Baby Girl, born May 7, 1882, died May 10, 1882.
6. ETHEL VIOLETTA MAY, born April 27, 1884, married to Frederick Smith.
7. SARAH FLORENCE, born Sept. 21, 1885, died Feb. 18, 1894.
8. MARY ROSABELL, born Nov. 23, 1887, died Jan. 17, 1890.
9. GEORGE HENRY, born July 17, 1889, died Jan. 11, 1890.
10. INEZ FERN, born in 1891, died Jan. 15, 1925. Never married.

## V

Children of Jonathan Ambrose Book and Eliza Hart Kemp:

1. CHESTER STEVENSON, born February 12, 1882, died September, 1882.
2. LEILA PEARL, married James Gillard Walker, who was born in Clinton Twp., son of James and Mary Walker. Died April 8, 1957. Buried Queen's Lawn Cemetery, Grimsby. Two children:
  - a. LILA WALKER, married Don Awde, who was the High School Principal in Grimsby; three children:
  - b. JUNE WALKER, married Ralph Yates, live in Toronto. Have three children.

## V

Children of George Lorne Book and Margaret Hamilton Dixon:

1. MARGARET HELEN, born July 18, 1894, married on May 23, 1922 to George Marr, son of George Marr and Elizabeth Davidson of Udney, Aberdeenshire, Scotland. Live in Grimsby. Their three children:
  - a. GORDON LORNE BOOK MARR, born May 18, 1924. Graduated as a chemical engineer from Toronto University in June, 1949. Has a job with Shell Oil Co., is living in Chester, England, at present. He served with the RCAF as a Flying Officer for a little more than two years.
  - b. GEORGE ALEXANDER (Sandy) MARR, born June 18,

1926, a pharmacist, graduated from Toronto University.

c. DOUGLAS IAN MARR, born July 9, 1927, a civil engineer. Graduated from Toronto University.

2. LORNA SOPHIA STEVENSON, born Feb. 23, 1899. Died Jan. 28, 1938. Buried in St. Andrews Church Cemetery, Grimsby.

## V

Children of Melvin Lorenzo Book and Mary Maude Henry:

1. OLIVE, married on April 3, 1907 to Harry Crowe. No family.

## V

Children of Robert Omri Book and Amanda Catherine Beamer:

1. NELLIE, born at Grimsby, March 31, 1867. Died there Jan. 15, 1938. Married on Feb. 25, 1914 to James Allen. No children.

2. SOLON DENNIS, born at Grimsby, Feb. 11, 1868. Died there in 1894. Not married.

3. ANSON BURGESS, born in Grimsby, Nov. 22, 1870. Died there Oct. 22, 1946. Married on March 11, 1914 to Jane Isobel McLaughlin, who died July 7, 1932. No children.

4. JONATHAN LORNE, born at Grimsby, July 22, 1872. Died there November 20, 1942. Not married.

## V

Children of Absalom Smith Book and Kitty Wilson:

1. JAMES PALMER, born Jan. 10, 1877, died at Milton, Ontario, July 24, 1949. Married Margaret Louisa Langtry who died Dec. 2, 1958 in her 77th year. Both buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Milton, Ontario. Lived in Milton, no children.

2. CHARLES ROBERT, born at Grimsby, in 1880. Died in West Haven, Vermont, U.S.A., in August, 1931. Married on June 6, 1906 to Agnes McFerran, who was born June 13, 1888, a daughter of Charles Edwin McFerran and Cora Adams. On Sept. 7, 1940, Agnes McFerran Book married Robert Carol Cutter. They live near

Fairhaven, Vermont.

Children of Absalom Smith Book and Christina Gordon Dempster:

1. GEORGE WILLIAM, born Nov. 9, 1885, married on March 18, 1912 to May Williams. Lived in Toronto for many years, then in Mimico, Ontario.

2. MARY (Marie) PRISCILLA, born Aug. 15, 1887. Married on March 31, 1909 to Reginald Butcher, who died Dec. 24, 1949, age 62 years. Live in Toronto. One daughter:

a. MARIE CHRISTINA BUTCHER, born Sept. 25, 1910. Married on April 25, 1936 to Lewis Dunn. Live in Toronto and have three children:

aa. GERALD LEWIS DUNN, born March 22, 1938.

bb. DENNIS WILLIAM DUNN, born Dec. 12, 1940.

cc. RICHARD JAMES DUNN, born May 6, 1945.

3. CLOTILDE PALMS, born Sept. 4, 1889. Married on June 19, 1912 at Toronto, Ont., to Samuel Keeler. Live in Toronto. Have two children:

a. GORDON TRENHOLME KEELER, born at Toronto on July 11, 1915. Married Aug. 16, 1941 to Margaret Hider. He is a teacher at Brantford Collegiate. Their 2 children:

aa. SHIRLEY MARGARET KEELER, born at Toronto on July 16, 1944.

bb. BARBARA ELIZABETH KEELER, born Nov. 11, 1949.

b. IRENE KEELER, born at Toronto, April 17, 1919. Married on June 27, 1941 to Norman Hope. Three children:

aa. NANCY ELAINE HOPE, born at Toronto, Aug. 21, 1944.

bb. WANITA NORENE HOPE, born at Toronto, Dec. 25, 1945.

cc. BRIAN SCOTT HOPE, born at Toronto on March 15, 1949.

4. KATHLEEN, died age one week.

5. GROVER CLEVELAND, born July 13, 1892. Married on Nov. 20, 1916, at Toronto, to Margery Olmsted. Lived in Toronto for many years and in Ottawa after 1950.

6. MARJORIE GORDON, born Sept. 2, 1895, died Nov. 9, 1918. Married Len Biddell. Two children:

a. JOHN LEONARD (Jack) BIDDELL, born Aug. 11, 1917.

b. MARJORIE ELIZABETH (Betty) BIDDELL, born Nov. 5, 1918. Died Dec. 7, 1943.

7. ISHBELL ABERDEEN, born Aug. 4, 1897. Married on May 17, 1922 to Harold Dean. Live in Toronto.

8. WILFRED LAURIER, born Feb. 25, 1900. Married on May 17, 1924 to Isobel Anderson. Live in Toronto.

9. HAROLD JOHNSON, born June 13, 1902. Married on Sept. 19, 1927 to Anne Colman. Live in Toronto.

10. MARGARET ELNORA, born Nov. 12, 1908. Married June 12, 1937 to Alan Broughton. Live in Sault St. Marie, Ont. Their two children:

a. BEVERLY ANN BROUGHTON, born May 13, 1939.

b. BARBARA ELLEN BROUGHTON, born Dec. 5, 1941.

## V

Children of James Burgess Book and Clotilde C. C. Palms:

1. JAMES BURGESS, Jr., born at Detroit, June 16, 1890 and married at Christ Church, Woburn Square, London, England, on Nov. 3, 1909, to Sara Townsend Peck, who was born in Saginaw, Mich., Nov. 9, 1890, daughter of Edward Irving Peck and Lucy Townsend.

2. FRANCIS PALMS (Frank), born at Detroit, March 14, 1893, died there Oct. 4, 1961. Married on March 5, 1917 to Gertrude Coyne, who was born in New York City, July 26, 1893, daughter of Edward Coyne and Margaret Foley. Died June 30, 1956 - killed in airplane collision over Grand Canyon, Arizona. Both buried in Roseland Park Cemetery. Married by Dr. M. S. Rice at the home of her sister, Mrs. C. Harold Wills in Detroit.

3. HERBERT VIVIAN, born in Detroit, May 5, 1895. Married on June 22, 1916 to Eleanore Elizabeth Everard, who was born in Kalamazoo, Michigan, April 12, 1896, a daughter of Herbert Henson Everard and Althea Cole Van de Walker. The service was performed by Dr. McCarroll at her mother's residence in the Garden Court Apartment, Detroit.

## VI

Children of William A. Book and Ella Dean:

1. ERNIE
2. HERBERT

Children of William A. Book and Lennie Wilcox

1. CLARENCE

## VI

Children of Eli Book and his second wife:

1. JAMES

## VI

Children of Edward Book and ——— Robins:

1. ELMER
2. CURTIS
3. JENNIE
4. LORA (Laura).

## VI

Children of John Walter Book and Ida Hoover:

1. R. D., (Rd. Burton), died Sept. 6, 1954, age 59 years. Buried in Lane Cemetery. Married Mary Eva Metcalfe.

2. ROY WILLIAM, married Evelyn Hughes.

3. GORDON FRANKLIN, married first to Pearl Saunders, second to Della Coon. No children. Lives in London, Ont.

4. ANNIE ELEANORE, married to George Currie. Ten children:

- a. LETA CURRIE
- b. LYLE CURRIE
- e. LUCILLE CURRIE
- d. LAWRENCE CURRIE
- e. LLOYD CURRIE
- f. LINCOLN CURRIE
- g. LOUISE CURRIE
- h. LIONEL CURRIE

- i. LANCE CURRIE )
- j. LEROY CURRIE ) Twins
- 5. JULIA MAY, married Isaac Kipfer. Three children:
  - a. DOROTHY KIPFER
  - b. CARL KIPFER
  - c. ROSS KIPFER
- 6. STANLEY WALTER, born Feb. 2, 1901. Married to Annie Gracey. Live in Silverdale.
  - a. Infant daughter died May 21, 1937
  - b. Infant son died June 25, 1939.
- 7. GERTRUDE BEATRICE, born Dec. 21, 1904. Married to Clifford Comfort. Their three children:
  - a. EVELYN FLORENCE COMFORT, born Nov. 29, 1928. Married on June 14, 1947 to Harold Frank Dell. Have a son and a daughter.
  - b. MAE GERTRUDE COMFORT, born March 8, 1931. Married on June 28, 1952 to William Wesley Robins.
  - c. RUSSELL WESLEY COMFORT, born April 22, 1939.
- 8. GLADYS IDA, born August 20, 1909. Married Roy Lampman of Rosedene, who died Dec. 26, 1954 in his 66th year. Buried in North Pelham Cemetery. Their 9 children:
  - a. GLENN ROY LAMPMAN, born Oct. 27, 1938.
  - b. MARILYN GLADYS LAMPMAN, born Jan. 13, 1940.
  - Twins ( c. CARL STANLEY LAMPMAN, born Feb. 5, 1941.
  - ( d. CAROLE ANN LAMPMAN, born Feb. 5, 1941.
  - e. WALTER WRAY LAMPMAN, born April 26, 1942.
  - f. THELMA MARIE LAMPMAN, born Aug. 19, 1943.
  - g. LORRAINE LAMPMAN.
  - h. ANITA LAMPMAN.
  - i. JEAN LAMPMAN.

## VI

Children of Marcus Lorne Book and Bertha May Hoover:

- 1. HAROLD GEORGE, born Sept. 17, 1906. Married to Mabel Schrum. She obtained a divorce in 1949 and kept the children.
- 2. LEO, born March 31, 1908. Married to Blanche Valliere.
- 3. LLOYD LORNE, born March 31, 1908. Married on Aug. 1, 1942 to Honoria Catharine Moore. No children.

4. HERBERT HOOVER, born Oct. 26, 1910. Married on June 5, 1943 to Audrey Leone Lane.

5. EVA, born Sept. 30, 1912. Married on June 5, 1938 to Richard W. Brown. Their two children:

a. RICHARD ALLEN MARQUIS BROWN, born Jan. 13, 1940.

b. RONALD JAMES BROWN, born July 30, 1947.

## VI

Children of Ezra Book and Martha Caroline Cosby:

This family lived in the Smithville area.

1. GEORGE, born in 1883, died in 1930. Buried in Lane Cemetery, Gainsborough Twp., Ontario.

2. LENA.

3. JESSIE, married Will Nunnemaker.

4. RUSSELL, married Ina May Lindaberry, daughter of Thomas Lindaberry and Maud McCaffery.

5. GORDON, married Winnie Dickman.

6. DELBERT, married Velma Hitchcock.

## VI

Children of Thomas Book and Stella Comfort:

1. RAY, married Margaret Corman.

2. IRA ALLEN, married Grace Hunsberger.

3. DAISY, unmarried.

4. HAZEL, unmarried.

5. EDNA, married \_\_\_\_\_ McKnight.

## VI

Children of John Harvey Book and Lillie Hoffman:

1. WILLARD, born near Smithville, Ontario, June 15, 1892, married on Sept. 4, 1912 to Margaret Sanderson. They have the old Book Bible and were living in Beamsville, Ontario, in 1953.

2. VICTOR, born near Smithville, Ontario, March 19, 1907.

Married on April 7, 1928, to Mabel Barnum.

## VI

Children of John A. Book and Addie Edna Grobb:

They lived south of Beamsville, Clinton Twp., Lincoln County, Ontario.

1. ETHEL MARGARET, born April 24, 1906. Married on Aug. 16, 1930 to Harry Ferguson who died in 1955. Live in Hamilton, Ontario. Their three children:

a. MARGARET ANN FERGUSON, born Jan. 10, 1932, lives in Simcoe.

b. JEAN MARILYN FERGUSON, born Nov. 12, 1934. Married Sept. 10, 1960 to Rev. John Cecil Boyne, son of Mr. and Mrs. Cecil Boyne of Listowel, Ont. He is minister of Gorge Presbyterian Church in Victoria, B. C.

c. DOROTHY HARRIET FERGUSON, born July 31, 1937. Married on Sept. 8, 1956 to Charles Reg. James Pottruff, who was born Sept. 19, 1934, son of Charles L. Pottruff and Lillian Whaley. Charles is from John Smith Family. Their daughter:

aa. KATHARINE ANN POTTRUFF, born May 18, 1959.

2. VERNA MAY, born July 15, 1909, lives in Hamilton.

3. MARION ELIZABETH, born Feb. 20, 1911, died March 4, 1957. Buried in Mt. Osborne Cemetery, Beamsville, Ont. Married on Dec. 29, 1951 to Erland Clifton Misner. Live in Cainsville, Ont.

a. MORLEY MISNER, lived in Cainsville.

## VI

Children of Robert Elgin (Reeve Robert) Book and Edith Lillian Fields:

They all were born in So. Grimsby Twp., Lincoln Co., Ontario.

1. FREDERICK LAVERNE, born March 3, 1905. Married on Aug. 22, 1936 to Jean Louise Small.

2. CLARENCE FIELD, born July 22, 1906. Not married. A hydro engineer at Niagara Falls.

3. DORWIN VROOMAN, born Sept. 10, 1910. Married on Jan. 1, 1937 to Margaret Emma Packham, born May 8, 1914, daughter of

James Edward Packham and Margaret Amelia Shaw, of Bimbrook Twp.

4. JAMES ALBERT (Bert), born Sept. 3, 1912. Married on Aug. 19, 1936 to Charlotte Edna Chapple.

## VI

Children of Edward Book and Nellie Linderberry:

1. WENTWORTH, born in 1907.
2. BEATRICE, married Mr. Beck.
3. GLADYS, married Joseph Little.
4. MARIE, married Mr. Emmet.

## VI

Children of William Beverly Book and Annie Charlotte Neal:

1. WILLIAM BEVERLY
2. BEULAH

## VI

Children of Leslie Deloid Book and Emily Alice Garbutt:

1. LENA LOUISA, born July 12, 1906. Married on July 12, 1932 to Wilfred Allen who was born Jan. 9, 1907. Their daughter:
  - a. MARY JEAN LOUISE ALLEN, born Nov. 21, 1934.
2. LLOYD GARBUTT, born Jan. 17, 1910. Married on March 29, 1934 to Annie MacAfee Boyd who was born Dec. 13, 1909. No children.
3. FRANCES BELLE, born Sept. 22, 1911. Married on April 6, 1940 to George Anderson Miln who was born April 8, 1906. Their two daughters:
  - a. MARGARET JEAN MILN, born Jan. 18, 1941.
  - b. MARY ELIZABETH MILN, born June 4, 1945.
4. JEAN ARLETTA, born Aug. 27, 1913, died June 18, 1934.
5. GEORGE BENJAMIN, born Feb. 28, 1922, married on Sept. 15, 1951 to Phyllis May Culp who was born Jan. 23, 1930, a daughter of Maurice Culp and Ivy Dunnington. Live a mile east of

Beamsville, Ont., on Highway No. 8.

## VI

Children of John George McLean Book and Jennie Thompson:

1. WILLIAM JASPER, born June 11, 1906. Married on Nov. 21, 1927 to Helen Reeves.

## VI

Children of Anson Adelbert Book and Edith H. Thompson:

1. VERA MARGERY, born at Niagara Falls, N. Y., July 27, 1901. Died July 12, 1902.
2. ELIZABETH LEONA, born at Niagara Falls, N. Y., on July 26, 1903. Married on April 24, 1924, to George Bruce Holka who was born Dec. 28, 1904. Their two children:
  - a. BETTY DOREEN HOLKA, born Feb. 18, 1926.
  - b. GEORGE BRUCE HOLKA, born March 23, 1930.
3. ANSON THOMPSON, born at Niagara Falls, N. Y., on Sept. 11, 1910. Married to Frances Irene Gehr.

## VI

Children of James Martin Book and Alice Hutton:

1. JAMES HUTTON, born Sept. 26, 1916. Married on March 8, 1941 to Theda McIntyre, living in Ottawa, Ont., in 1949.
2. EDWARD BRUCE, born Sept. 1, 1920. Married on June 14, 1947 to Margaret Ellen Ruth Coldham. Live in North Bay, Ontario, in 1949.

## VI

Children of Frank Book and Adelaide \_\_\_\_\_:

1. HATTIE, born at Beamsville, died Jan. 11, 1955, age 66 years, at the residence of her daughter, Mrs. Ethel Wilson at Aldershot. Married to Herman H. Cole who died Oct. 5, 1952, in his 73rd

year of cancer, both buried in Queenslawn cemetery, Grimsby, Ont.  
Leaving five sons and five daughters.

2. CHARLES, lives in Hamilton, Ont.
3. DELBERT, lives in Kitchener, Ont.
4. JENNIE, married Frank Boyd, lives in Hamilton, Ont.

## VI

Children of Charles Book and Stella Irving:

1. HAROLD IRVINE, married Ella Bartlett. Is an undertaker in Smithville, Ont.
2. VERA, died young.

## VI

Children of Cecil Book and Stella Monsinger:

1. MARION DOLORES, married in August, 1944, to Stanley James Morden. Live in Kenora, Ont.
2. MARGARET, a high school teacher in Timmins, Ont.

## VI

Children of Charles Robert Book and Agnes McFerran:

1. BURGESS, born July 29, 1916. Married on Dec. 29, 1939 (Dec. 18, 1938) to Frances Bosworth, who was born Feb. 13, 1920, a daughter of Ernest Bosworth and Lura Burr. They live near Fairhaven, Vermont, U.S.A.

## VI

Children of George William Book and May Williams:

1. MYRLE, born at Toronto, Ont., Sept. 2, 1913. Married to Muriel Morrow. Live in Toronto.
2. KATHLEEN MARGARET, born at Toronto, Nov. 27, 1914. Married on Sept. 11, 1942 to Arthur Drummond. Live in St. Clair, Michigan. Their two children:

- a. JOHN BOOK DRUMMOND, born Oct. 26, 1948.
  - b. JAMES ROSS DRUMMOND, born Nov. 7, 1945.
- 3. NELSON GEORGE, born Aug. 4, 1917. Married to Otille Thorkildsen, at Toronto.
- 4. AUDREY CHRISTINA, born at Toronto, Dec. 1, 1918. Married on Feb. 10, 1939 to Jack Tobin. Live in Toronto. Their three children:
  - a. JOHN TOBIN, born Sept. 12, 1940.
  - b. JAMES FRANCIS TOBIN, born June 20, 1947.
  - c. JEROME TOBIN, born Oct. 10, 1948.
- 5. HELEN MARJORY, born at Toronto, June 22, 1920. Married on Dec. 1, 1945 to Stanley Thorkildsen. Live at Pointe Au Baril, Ont. One daughter:
  - a. SANDRA GAIL, born April 14, 1947.
- 6. JACK, born in Toronto, Aug. 24, 1921. Married in England, on Aug. 7, 1943 to Noreen Manouch.
- 7. MARJORIE, born at Toronto, May 10, 1924. Married on Oct. 16, 1943 to Bill Williams. Live in Toronto. Two children:
  - a. GARRY WAINE WILLIAMS, born at Toronto, March 14, 1947.
  - b. BILLIE GEORGE WILLIAMS, born at Toronto, Feb. 24, 1949.
- 8. REGINALD, born at Toronto, March 24, 1929. Married on June 18, 1949 to Ruth Lorraine Walterhouse.
- 9. ELINOR, born at Toronto, June 29, 1930. Married on Sept. 17, 1949 to William E. Morisley.
- 10. MARILYN, born Nov. 14, 1933.

## VI

Children of Grover Cleveland Book and Margery Olmsted:

- 1. GROVER SAMUEL, born at Toronto, December 21, 1921. Married on June 12, 1943 to Dorothy Alston.
- 2. MARGERY RUTH, born at Toronto, July 9, 1925. Married at Forest Hill United Church on June 18, 1949 to Charles Vernon Thompson.
- 3. DONALD GORDON, born at Toronto, June 28, 1927. Married on Feb. 25, 1956 at St. Johns Anglican Church, Ottawa, to Eunice Doreen Travis.

## VI

Children of Wilfred Laurier Book and Isobel Anderson:

1. JAMES RONALD, born at Toronto, April 28, 1929.

## VI

Children of Harold Johnson Book and Anne Coleman:

1. BARBARA ANN, born at Toronto, Feb. 22, 1929.

## VI

Children of James Burgess Book, Jr., and Sarah Townsend Peck:

1. JAMES BURGESS, III, born at Detroit, Michigan, April 5, 1912. Married at All Saints Episcopal Church, Detroit, on Feb. 11, 1938, to Barbara Perry Smith, who was born at Pontiac, Michigan, August 2, 1913.

2. EDWARD IRVING, born at Detroit, June 24, 1915. Married at Christ Church, Detroit, on October 12, 1940 to Frances McMillan Pittman, who was born at Grosse Pointe, Michigan, April 3, 1920, a daughter of Stuart Lansing Pittman and Doris McMillan.

3. SALLY CLOTHILDE, born at Detroit, February 7, 1920. Married at Jefferson Avenue Presbyterian Church, Detroit, on June 29, 1940 to Lansing Meizner Pittman, who was born at Grosse Pointe, Michigan, March 23, 1917, a son of Stuart Lansing Pittman and Doris McMillan. Their children all born at Grosse Pointe, Michigan:

- a. PHILIP MCMILLAN PITTMAN, born April 6, 1941.

- b. STEUART LANSING PITTMAN, born January 1, 1947.

- c. JOHN BOOK PITTMAN, born April 6, 1948.

4. JOHN CADILLAC, born at Detroit, October 20, 1924. Died November 19, 1944. He was killed at Mariadorf, Germany, in the taking of Aachen and was returned to the United States and buried at Roseland Park Cemetery, Detroit, in the fall of 1948. He received the Purple Heart and Presidential Citation.

## VI

### Children of Frank Palms Book and Gertrude Coyne:

1. MARY JANE, born at Detroit, Feb. 12, 1918. Married first to Meade Baker, at Christ Church, Grosse Pointe, in May of 1940. Second at Los Angeles, Calif., in October, 1947 to Kenneth Huber, who was born January 26, 1903. They live in Lake Forest, Ill. Two daughters:

- a. SUZANNA BOOK HUBER, born August 12, 1948.
- b. PEGGY HUBER, born February 11, 1952.

2. FRANK PALMS, JR., born October 7, 1920, died Dec. 9, 1922.

3. WILLIAM JAMES, born at Detroit, Jan. 4, 1924. Married first at Shreveport, La., on Oct. 4, 1947 to Rubye Elizabeth Dance, daughter of Col. and Mrs. Claude Allen Dance. They lived in California until 1953 and were divorced in 1954. Second time on June 10, 1955 to Cleo Barnard, who was born Oct. 14, 1928.

4. MARGARET VIRGINIA, born at Detroit, Feb. 14, 1930 and married in Pasadena, Calif., Sept. 21, 1951, to John Butts, Captain, U.S.N., who was born in 1918.

- a. DANA BOOK BUTTS, born at Washington, D. C., Oct. 3, 1953.

- b. SHANNON BUTTS, born June 6, 1956.

## VI

### Children of Herbert V. Book and Eleanore Elizabeth Everard:

1. ELEANORE ELIZABETH, born at Detroit, June 27, 1917. Married at home Jan. 27, 1940 to James Taylor Kennedy, who was born at Montreal, P.Q., Canada, March 15, 1916, a son of W. Alan Kennedy who was born at Owen Sound, Ont., March 22, 1887, and Gladys Taylor who was born at Brockville, Ont., June 21, 1889, of Montreal. They live in Westmount, P.Q., their three children:

- a. CYNTHIA KENNEDY, born May 26, 1942.
- b. JAMES TAYLOR KENNEDY, JR., born July 1, 1944.
- c. FREDERICK BOOK KENNEDY, born June 10, 1946.

2. VIVIENNE ALTHEA, born at Detroit, April 4, 1920. Married at Christ Church, Grosse Pointe, on January 29, 1944 to

Donald Edward Jahncke, who was born at New Orleans, La., June 14, 1917, a son of Walter Frederic Jahncke who was born at New Orleans, La., Aug. 27, 1880, died there in 1947, and Emily Koenig Grant who was born at Montreal, Canada, March 15, 1884, of New Orleans, La. They live in Birmingham, Michigan. Their four children:

- a. THOMAS BOOK JAHNCKE, born May 21, 1946.
- b. JUDITH EMILY JAHNCKE, born July 17, 1949.
- c. PAMELA ELIZABETH JAHNCKE, born Sept. 1, 1952.
- d. DONALD EARL JAHNCKE, born April 7, 1954.

3. HERBERT V., Jr., born at Grosse Pointe, Michigan, May 28, 1922. Married at Grosse Pointe Memorial Church on April 9, 1949 to Dawn Osius, who was born March 1, 1928, daughter of Theodore G. Osius and Margaret Lindeman. Divorced.

4. CYNTHIA CLOTILDE, born at Grosse Pointe, Nov. 27, 1923, married by Dr. Frank Pitt at the Fred Ford's residence at Grosse Pointe, on Oct. 11, 1947, to Julian P. Bowen, Jr., who was born at Detroit, May 6, 1917, son of Julian Perry Bowen (deceased) and Louise Chapman. They live at Grosse Pointe. Their children:

- a. ELEANORE EVERARD BOWEN, born March 28, 1949, died of cancer May 9, 1953.
- b. A daughter, born July 9, 1950, died July 11, 1950.
- c. PERRY BOWEN, born Dec. 8, 1951.
- d. JULIAN PERRY BOWEN, III, born Dec. 4, 1953.
- e. MELANIE BOWEN, born July 11, 1955.

5. EVERARD, born at Grosse Pointe, March 22, 1926.

## VII

Children of R. D. Book and Mary Eva Metcalfe:

1. AUDREY EVA, married on Feb. 20, 1943 to Alfred A. Eacott, R.C.A.F., their two children:

- a. JOHN HOWARD EACOTT, born June 1, 1947.
  - b. GARY DAVID EACOTT, born May 9, 1953.
2. HOWARD, in R.C.A.F.
  3. ROSS.
  4. BEVERLEY.

## VII

Children of Roy William Book and Evelyn Hughes:

1. REGINALD WALTER
2. VIRGINIA IDA
3. RONALD
4. RALPH

## VII

Children of Gordon Franklin Book and Pearl Saunders:

1. GEORGE
2. DOROTHY ADELE
3. ANN MARIE

## VII

Children of Harold George Book and Mabel Schrum:

1. MARGERY IRENE, born Jan. 15, 1936.
2. CARL GEORGE, born Jan. 26, 1944.

## VII

Children of Leo Book and Blanche Valliere:

1. JOAN, born Jan. 6, 1934.
2. ROSE MARIE, born Jan. 9, 1937.
3. SHIRLEY MAY, born Oct. 15, 1938.
4. DANIEL LORNE, born June 24, 1941.

## VII

Children of Herbert Hoover Book and Audrey Leone Lane:

1. SANDRA LEE, born Feb. 17, 1947.

## VII

Children of Russell Book and Ina May Lindaberry:

1. MARGARET, married William A. Ross on Aug. 5, 1944. He was a flight Sgt. in R.C.A.F., was serving in India when their daughter was born. Now live in Wingham, Ont.
  - a. SHEILA MAY ROSS, born Sept. 28, 1945.

## VII

Children of Gordon Book and Winnie Dickman:

1. BERNICE
2. KENNETH, born 1927.
3. SHIRLEY

## VII

Children of Delbert Book and Velma Hitchcock:

1. CHARLES PENTLAND, born Sept. 20, 1930.
2. DONNA MAY, born Jan. 6, 1933. Married on Aug. 7, 1954 to Rudolph Stanley Kryshoski.

## VII

Children of Ira Allen Book and Grace Honsberger:

1. DONOVAN GERALD, born May 11, 1930. Married on June 16, 1951 to Betty Jean Edwards.
2. GRAYDON RONALD, born June 23, 1937.

## VII

Children of Willard Book and Margaret Sanderson:

1. HUGH SANDERSON, born near Smithville, Ont., March 12, 1915. Married to Marie Coomber.
2. FRANKLIN HARVEY, born near Smithville, Ontario,

July 23, 1917. Married to Irene Smith of Grimsby. Live in St. Catharines.

## VII

Children of Victor Book and Mabel Barnum:

1. DOUGLAS HARVEY, born July 10, 1930. Married on April 18, 1953 to Beverly May Pamplin.
2. BARBARA JOAN, born April 15, 1933. Married in 1954 to Robert Douglas Steven.
  - a. DEBORAH LYNN STEVEN, born Dec. 6, 1954.
3. BRUCE ROLAND, born Sept. 18, 1938.

## VII

Children of Dorwin Vrooman Book and Margaret Emma Packham:

1. HELEN MARGARET, born Nov. 15, 1940.
2. A daughter, stillborn, Aug. 18, 1943.

## VII

Children of James Albert Book and Charlotte Edna Chapple:

1. DONNA EDITH, born Nov. 1937.
2. JOHN ROBERT, born July 25, 1940.
3. JAMES ALBERT, born April 17, 1942.

## VII

Children of George Benjamin Book and Phyllis May Culp:

1. JAMES ALLISON, born Feb. 26, 1956, near Beamsville.

## VII

Children of William Jasper Book and Helen Reeves:

1. JUNE, born March 25, 1929. Married on Sept. 19, 1953 to

William Alexander Mowat.

2. RONALD WILLIAM, born April 26, 1936.

## VII

Children of Anson Thompson Book and Frances Irene Gehr:

1. JEAN CAROL, born at Niagara Falls, N. Y., April 24, 1933.
2. RONALD BRUCE, born at Niagara Falls, N. Y., April 30, 1937.
3. RICHARD DELTON, born at Niagara Falls, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1938.

## VII

Children of James Hutton Book and Theda McIntyre:

1. JAMES MCINTYRE, born at Ottawa, Nov. 9, 1942.
2. ROBERT BRUCE, born at Ottawa, March 17, 1945.

## VII

Children of Edward Bruce Book and Margaret Ellen Ruth Coldham:

1. CAROLYN, born at North Bay, Ont., April 18, 1948.
2. DONALD, born Sept. 29, 1950.

## VII

Children of Harold Irvine Book and Ella Bartlett:

1. RODNEY BARTLETT, married on Oct. 10, 1960 at Calvary Gospel Church, Beamsville, to Goldie Louise Margaret Clayson, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Henry Hubert Clayson.

## VII

Children of Burgess Book and Frances Bosworth:

1. BEVERLEY JEAN, born at Fairhaven, Vt., Dec. 30, 1941.

2. CHARLES PALMER, born at Fairhaven, Vt., April 12, 1943.
3. JOYCE MARIE, born at Fairhaven, Vt., Sept. 2, 1946.
4. HAROLD GROVER, born at Fairhaven, Vt., Jan. 6, 1948.
5. REGINALD BURGESS
6. BRIAN WILFORD
7. BARRY MICHAEL

## VII

Children of Myrle Book and Muriel Morrow:

1. RONALD, born at Toronto, Ont., Dec. 18, 1932.
2. BARRIE, born at Toronto, Ont., May 21, 1934.
3. CAROL, born at Brantford, Ont., Oct. 7, 1940.

## VII

Children of Nelson George Book and Otille Thorkildsen:

1. SHARON, born at Toronto, Ont.
2. GEORGE, born at Toronto, Ont.
3. MARY, born at Toronto, Ont.
4. BEVERLY, born at Toronto, Ont.

## VII

Children of Jack Book and Noreen Manouch:

1. DIAN NOREEN, born Aug. 6, 1946.
2. SHEILA JACQUILEN, born Nov. 10, 1947.
3. ELAINE MARIE, born July 23, 1949.

## VII

Children of James Burgess Book, III, and Barbara Perry Smith:

1. JAMES BURGESS, IV, born at Grosse Pointe, Sept. 24, 1938. Married Dec. 19, 1960 to Catherine Howe, daughter of Dr. and Mrs. Irwin Howe of Midland, Michigan.
2. DANIEL CREAMER, born at Grosse Pointe, November 3, 1941.

## VII

Children of Edward Irving Book and Frances McMillan Pittman:

1. EDWARD IRVING, JR., born at Grosse Pointe, Aug. 15, 1942. Died August 16, 1942.
2. TERRY PECK, born at Grosse Pointe, Oct. 22, 1946.
3. ANTIONETTE PINCHOT, born at Grosse Pointe, March 16, 1948.
4. GORDON HOOVER, born at Grosse Pointe, Jan. 24, 1950.

## VII

Children of William J. Book and Rubye Dance:

1. FRANK PALMS, III, born at Los Angeles, Calif., March 27, 1950.

Children of William J. Book and Cleo Barnard:

2. WILLIAM JAMES, JR., born March 22, 1956.
3. RANDALL IAN, born Dec. 27, 1958.

## VII

Children of Herbert V. Book, Jr., and Dawn Osius:

1. CLOTILDE PALMS, born at Grosse Pointe, June 4, 1953.
2. HERBERT V., III, born at Grosse Pointe, July 28, 1954, died October 30, 1954. Smothered in his bed.
3. HERBERT THEODORE, born at Grosse Pointe, July 21, 1956.
4. DEBRA ELEANORE, born July 26, 1957.

## VIII

Children of Donovan Gerald Book and Betty Jean Edwards:

1. DEBORAH KATHRYN, born June 29, 1952.
2. A daughter, born October 6, 1954.

## VIII

Children of Hugh Sanderson Book and Marie Coomber:

1. RUSSELL WILLARD, born Nov. \_\_\_\_ , 1938.
2. LINDA JANIS, born March 23, 1942.

## VIII

Children of Franklin Harvey Book and Irene Smith:

1. MARILYN IRENE, born March 25, 1938.
2. JOHN IRA, born June 23, 1940. )
3. JAMES HARVEY, born June 23, 1940. ) Twins
4. JANET AILEEN, born Feb. 7, 1942.

## VIII

Children of Douglas Harvey Book and Beverley May Pamplin:

1. LARRY DOUGLAS, born Dec. 2, 1954.

## *Moore Family*

Edward Moore came to America during the first half of the eighteenth century and settled in New Jersey. He married Mary Nelles.

### II

Children of Edward Moore and Mary Nelles.

1. JOHN, born in New Jersey in November, 1738, died at Grimsby, Ontario, May 16, 1803; married Dinah Pettit who was born in 1736, died Nov. 8, 1804; both buried in St. Andrews Churchyard, Grimsby, Ontario. She was the daughter of Jonathan Pettit (1722 - 1768) and Deborah Robbins of New Jersey.

### III

Children of John Moore and Dinah Pettit.

1. JONATHAN, born in New Jersey, in October, 1772, died at Grimsby, April 29, 1813; married Martha Carpenter who was born in 1772 or 73, died in 1813. She was the daughter of Ashman Carpenter and Mary Boyle. Jonathan was a Captain in the Militia during the war of 1812.

2. WILLIAM, died November 18, 1814, age 35 years; married Lana \_\_\_\_\_, who died November, 1841, age 65 years.

3. PEARCE, born in Sussex County, N. J., in 1781, buried in St. Andrews, Grimsby; married on Sept. 29, 1803, Orpha Woolverton, daughter of Jonathan Woolverton and Mary Barcroft.

4. CHARLES, married Elizabeth Jones on May 14, 1805; also in Robert Nelles's book of marriages he married on Sept. 18, 1806, Elizabeth Youngs.

5. DINAH, married in 1803, Levi Mayhue.
6. MARGARET, born in 1786, died June 17, 1858; married on March 19, 1805, Joseph Smith who was born in New Jersey, Aug. 10, 1781, died Aug. 10, 1832; he was a son of John Smith and Hannah Wilcox of Smith Family A.
7. MARY, married Allen Nixon in New Jersey, according to Mrs. Powell.
8. DEBORAH, married Jacob Glover in New Jersey, settled first at the Forty, later moving further west.
9. ELIZABETH, married a Nelles.
10. RACHEL, married Henry Hixon, settled near Beamsville.

#### IV

Children of Jonathan Moore and Martha Carpenter.

1. JOHN, born in 1793, died in 1848; married Phoebe Huffman, daughter of Paul Huffman.
2. MARY, born October 1, 1795, in Grimsby Twp., died at Palermo, Ontario, March 26, 1846; married about 1814, Jacob Book who was born in New Jersey Oct. 21, 1788, died at Palermo, Jan. 31, 1863. He was a son of Conrad and Ann Sophia Book of Grimsby.
3. ASHMAN, married on Dec. 18, 1821, Elizabeth Swackhammer.
4. DEBORAH, married on March 16, 1820, Adam Zimmerman; lived in Clinton Twp., Ontario.
5. WILLIAM, married Caroline Skinner.
6. ELIZABETH, married William Fisher; lived in Clinton Twp., Lincoln County, Ontario.
7. JOSEPH, married Jane McCurdy.
8. SARAH, died young.
9. MARTHA, married John Durham on June 5, 1838; lived in Clinton Twp., Lincoln County, Ontario.

#### IV

Children of Pearce Moore and Orpha Woolverton.

1. MARY, married Joseph Anderson on Jan. 7, 1827.
2. CHARLES, married Catherine Tufford on Dec. 19, 1843.

3. DENNIS, married 1st. Susan Tyson; 2nd. Ann Warren; 3rd. Mary Hunt.

4. WILLIAM, married Sobrina \_\_\_\_\_ ; lived in Rochester, N.Y., where Orpha lived after Pearce's death.

5. JOHN, married Helen McGee; on April 27, 1829.

6. JONATHAN, one account says he married Helen Spring; also there was a Jonathan Moore who died March 13, 1834, age 23 years.

#### IV

Children of Charles Moore and Elizabeth Jones (Youngs).

1. PHOEBE, born about 1805 or 6; married on Oct. 14, 1833, John P. Donaldson.

2. MARY, born about 1807; married by Rev. Grout on Sept. 4, 1834, John Thompson.

3. MARGARET, born about 1809.

4. JONATHAN, born about 1811.

5. LAVINA, born about 1813.

## *Everard Family, Including Van de Walker and Daley*

*Mary* Ellen Everard Alexander left the following note about the family dated February 1, 1932.

‘‘My grandmother Diana Davis Everard’s father, Nathan Davis, was a slave holder in Monmouth, New Jersey with large plantation. This Nathan Davis (my great, great grandfather) a planter, gave to his sons - Lewis, Levi, and another son, each a thousand dollars.

My grandmother Diana D. Evarard’s father (planter Nathan) was one of the sons of this planter Davis, and took his \$1000.00 and started business in Princeton, New Jersey - some store business - became involved in debt and escaped to avoid trial, leaving his wife and seven children. (One of the children being my grandmother Diana Davis Everard.) He was never heard from.

My great, great, grandfather, Nathan Davis took these seven children and their mother to his plantation and cared for them until they were grown up. Sarah Roberts Turner (my second cousin) told me about this in the year - summer of 1918. Sarah’s mother (my great Aunt Gertrude Roberts) at this time was a baby and cared for by one of the slaves - a colored woman. Aunt Gertrude Roberts and my grandmother Diana Davis Everard worked at dressmaking - (I suppose before they were married) from house to house in Princeton, N. J. sewing weeks at a time. From this plantation my great grandmother - Davis, (Diana’s my grandmother’s, mother) who had seven children was married to Coert Voorhis (Vorhees), and he made a home for her and children in Princeton. Older girls made their home there when not sewing. New Jersey was last Northern State to give up slavery - slaves to be freed.

My grandfather John Everard came from Sibsey, Lincolnshire, England in year - about 1830. He married Diana Davis in Princeton, New Jersey - 1832. My great, great, grandfather



OLD BOOK HOUSE on Lot 2, Con. I and II Grimsby. Section on right covers old log cabin - Section on left additions by descendants.

the Province, and having brought Horses  
 cattle, with him, your Petitioner hum-  
 bly prays your Honor would be pleased to grant him  
 a title, and your Petitioner as in  
 will ever pray —

Conrad Book

Witness my hand and seal this 14th day of July 1797

Amesbury in the New State of New Hampshire  
 before me, John Robert Allen, Notary Public for said State  
 do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct  
 copy of the original as presented to me by

CONRAD BOOK'S signature on petition for land.

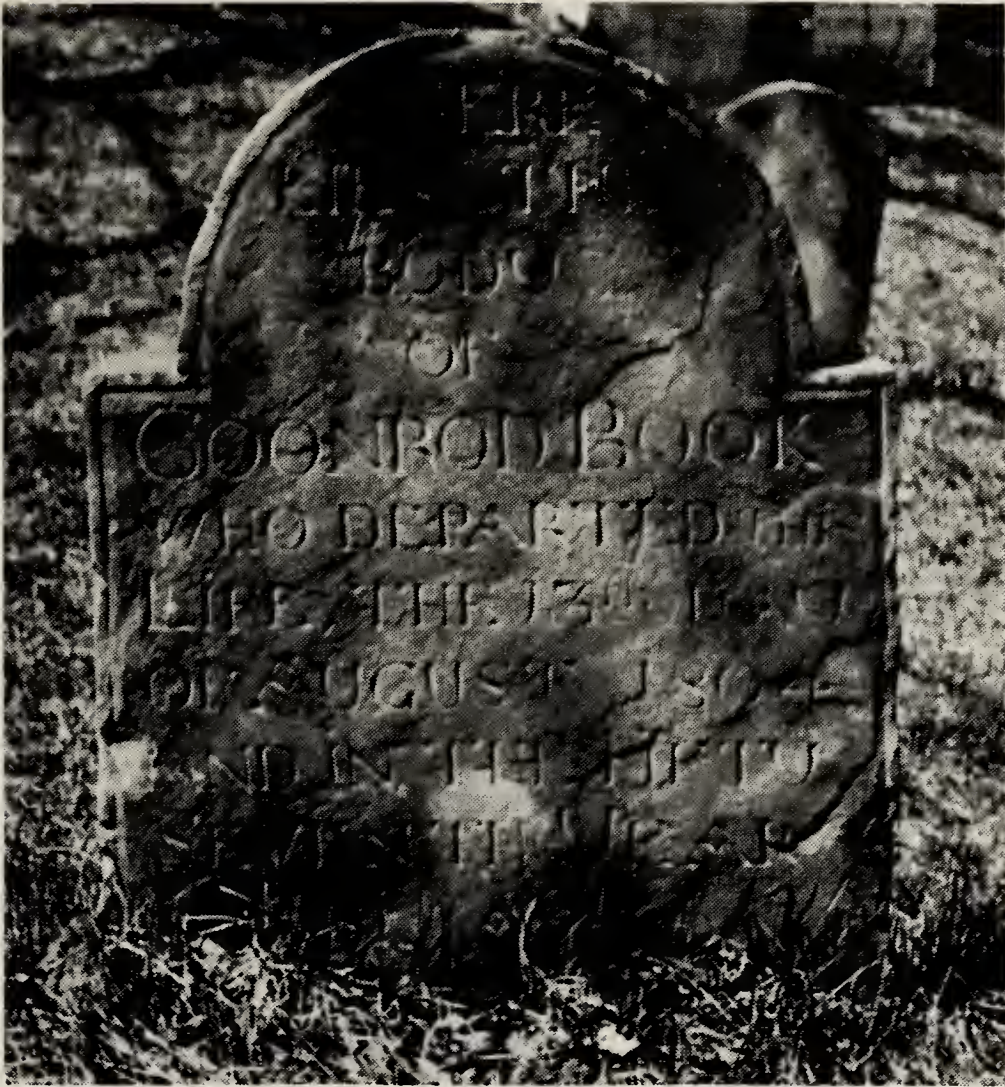


ST. ANDREW'S CHURCH



CHURCHYARD

BOOK LOT - Two white stones left center. BEAMER LOT - Tall stone center. MATTHIAS BOOK - small stone left Conrad Book.



COONROD BOOK'S HEADSTONE



What happens to stones in old cemeteries.



THE OLD STORE AND HOTEL AT PALERMO taken about 1900, looking west. In the buggy is old Grandad Sargent who used to drive the mail to Bronte station.



PALERMO ABOUT 1900, looking North. From the right foreground: Old Foundry; Lyman Thurston's blacksmith shop; Mrs. Quinn's store and post office. Far distance: Old Temperance Hall. The wagon wheel on left is in front of Dunc Peer's blacksmith shop.



## JACOB BOOK HOUSE AND INN

From a water color sketch by Hallie Van Sickle.



JACOB BOOK



JONATHON JOHNSON BOOK house.



HANNAH PRISCILLA SMITH  
Married Jonathan Johnson Book.



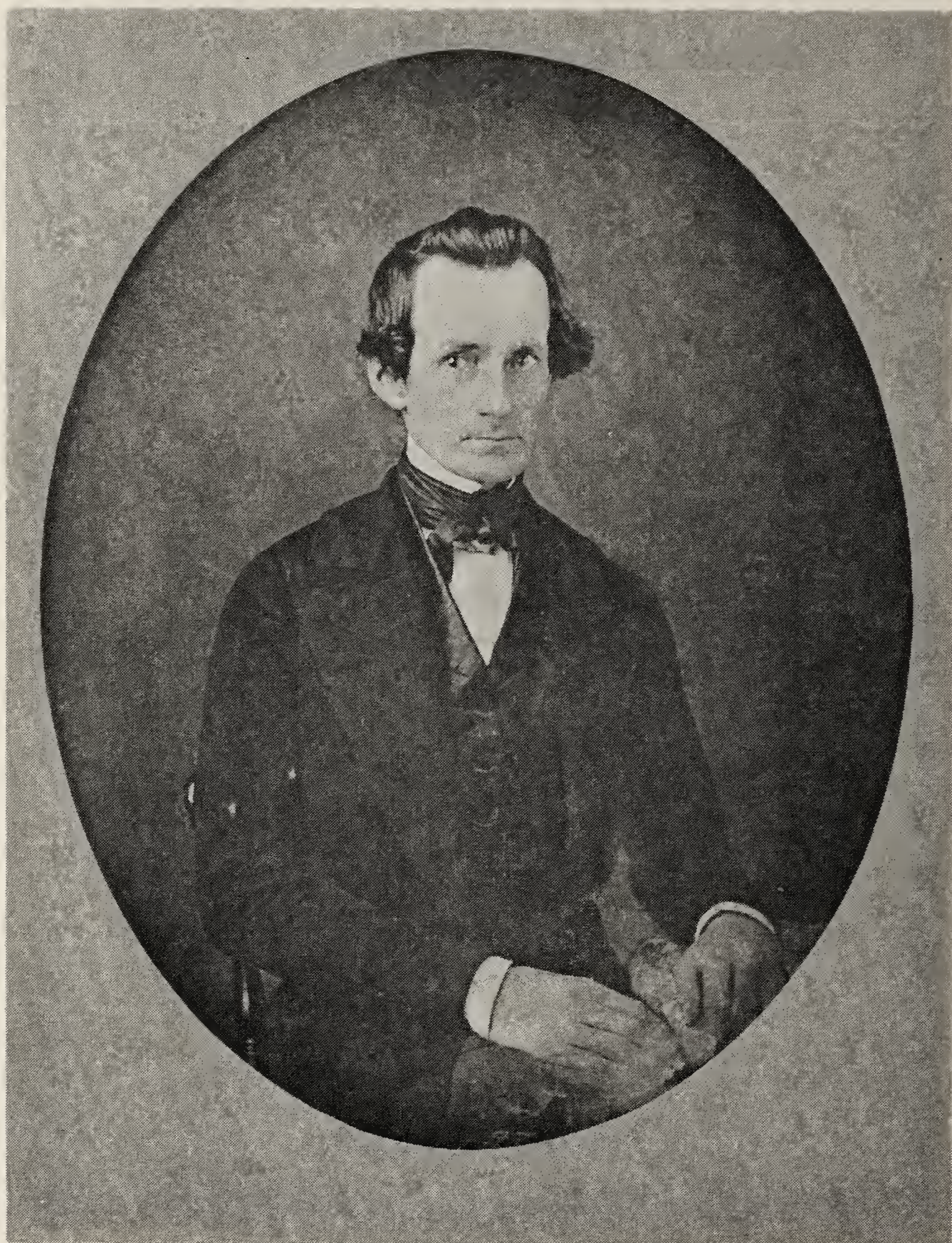
J. B. BOOK

Photographed about the time they were married.

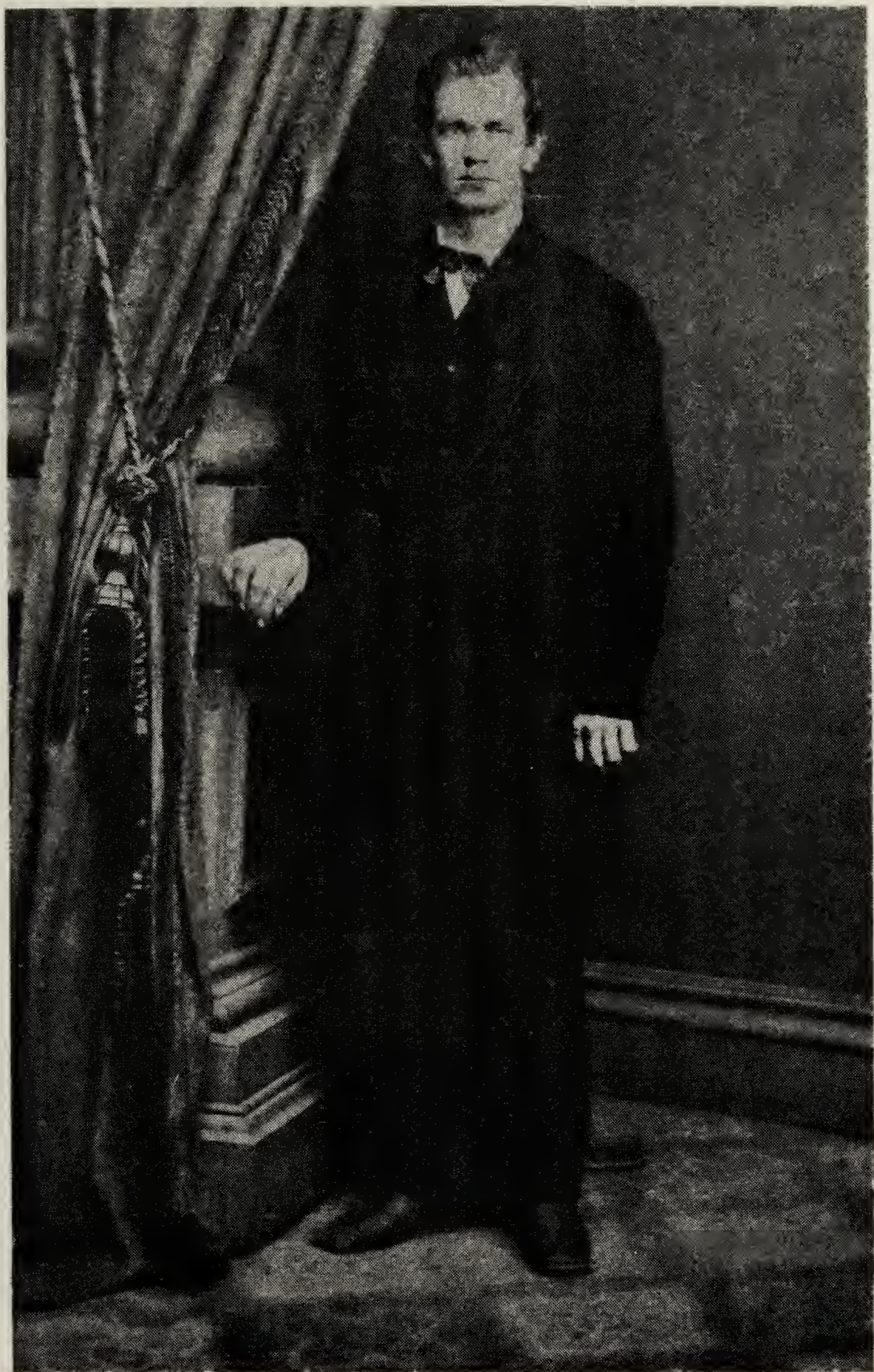


CLOTILDE PALMS

Photographed about the time of their marriage.



JOHN EVERARD

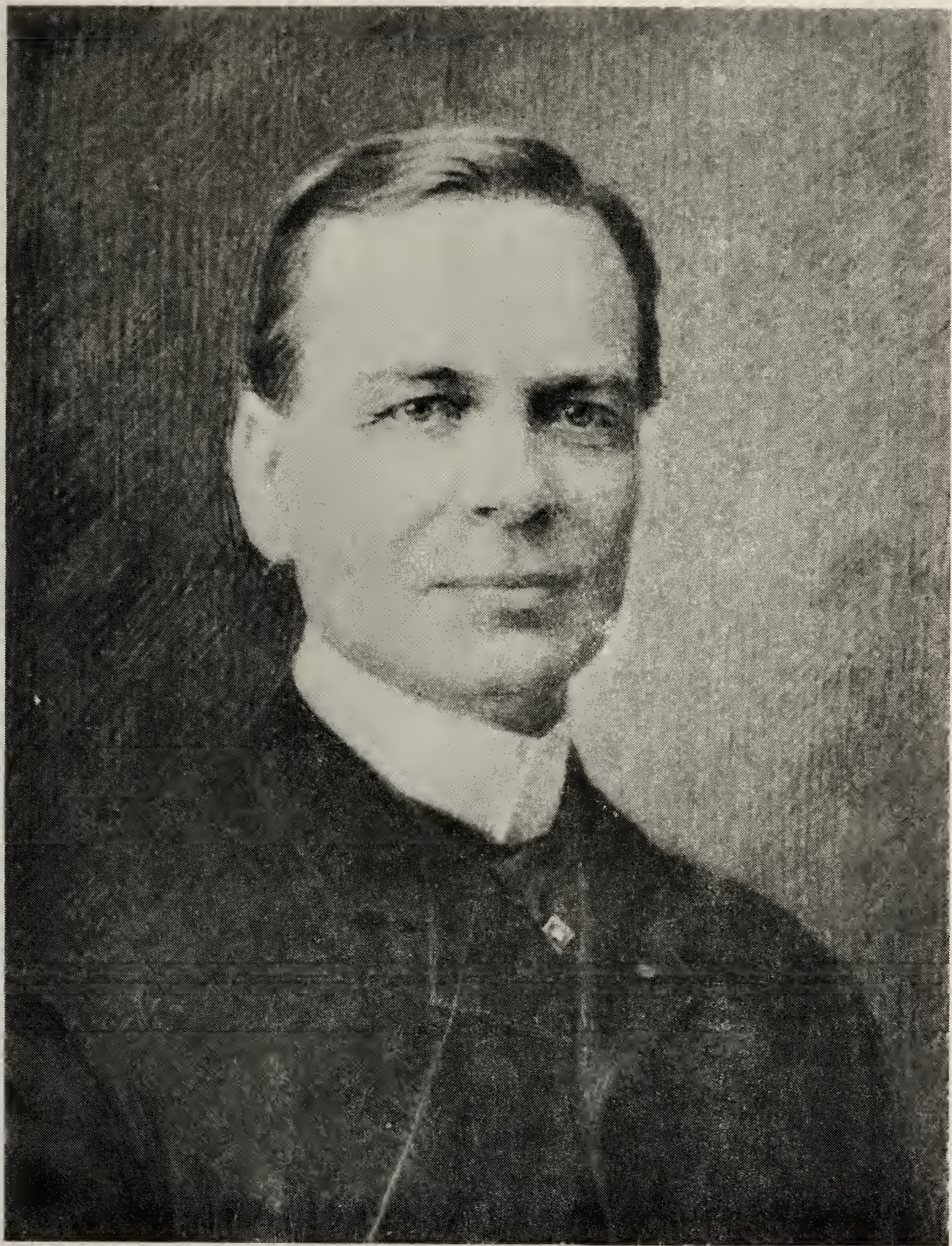


JOHN HENSON EVERARD



HENRIETTA McBRIDE

Photographed about the time of their marriage.



HERBERT H. EVERARD



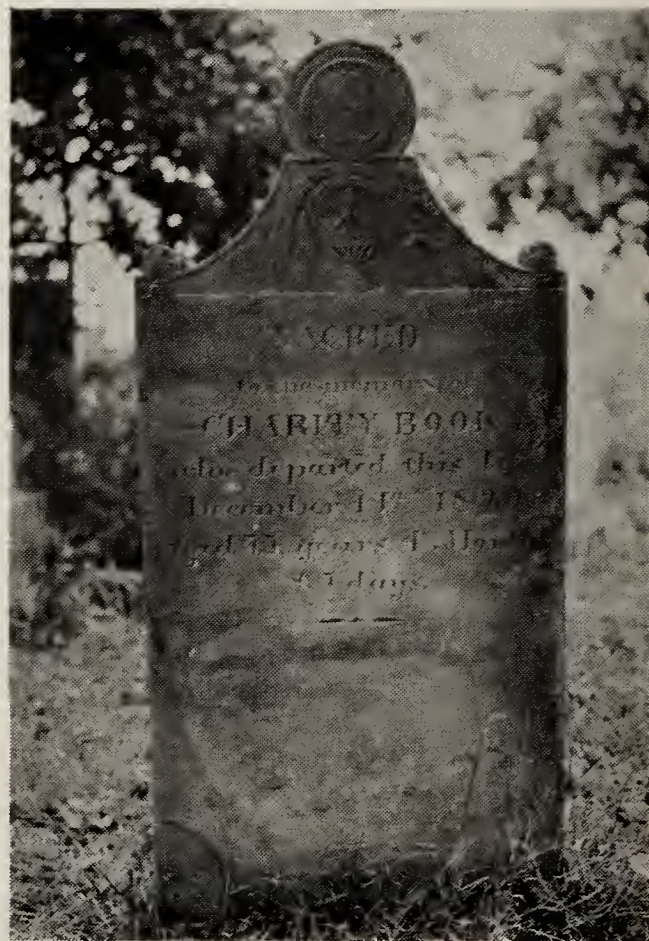
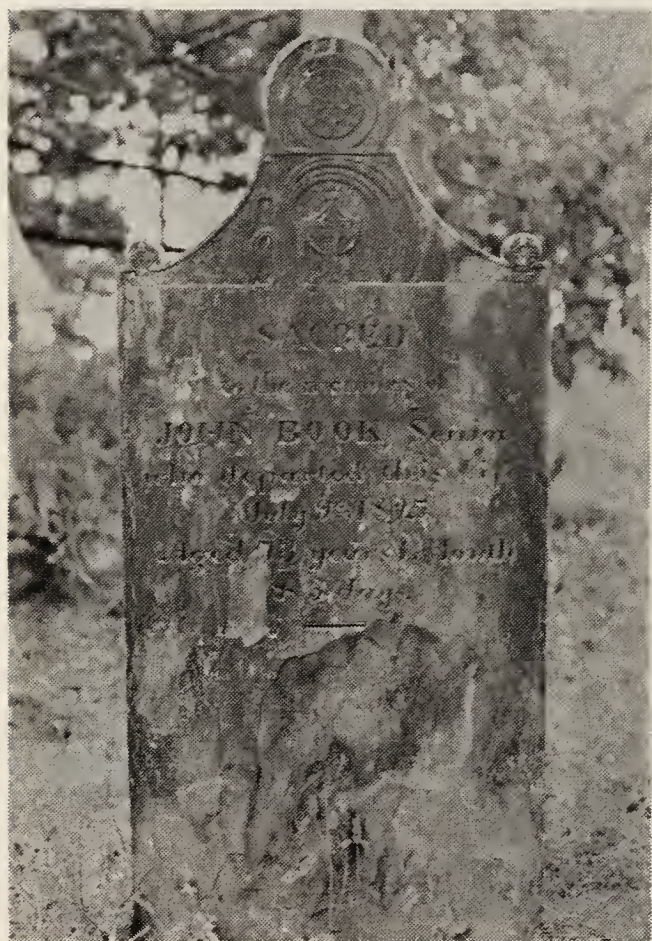
ALTHEA COLE VAN de WALKER



H. H. EVERARD house, 755 West South St., Kalamazoo, Mich.  
about 1893.

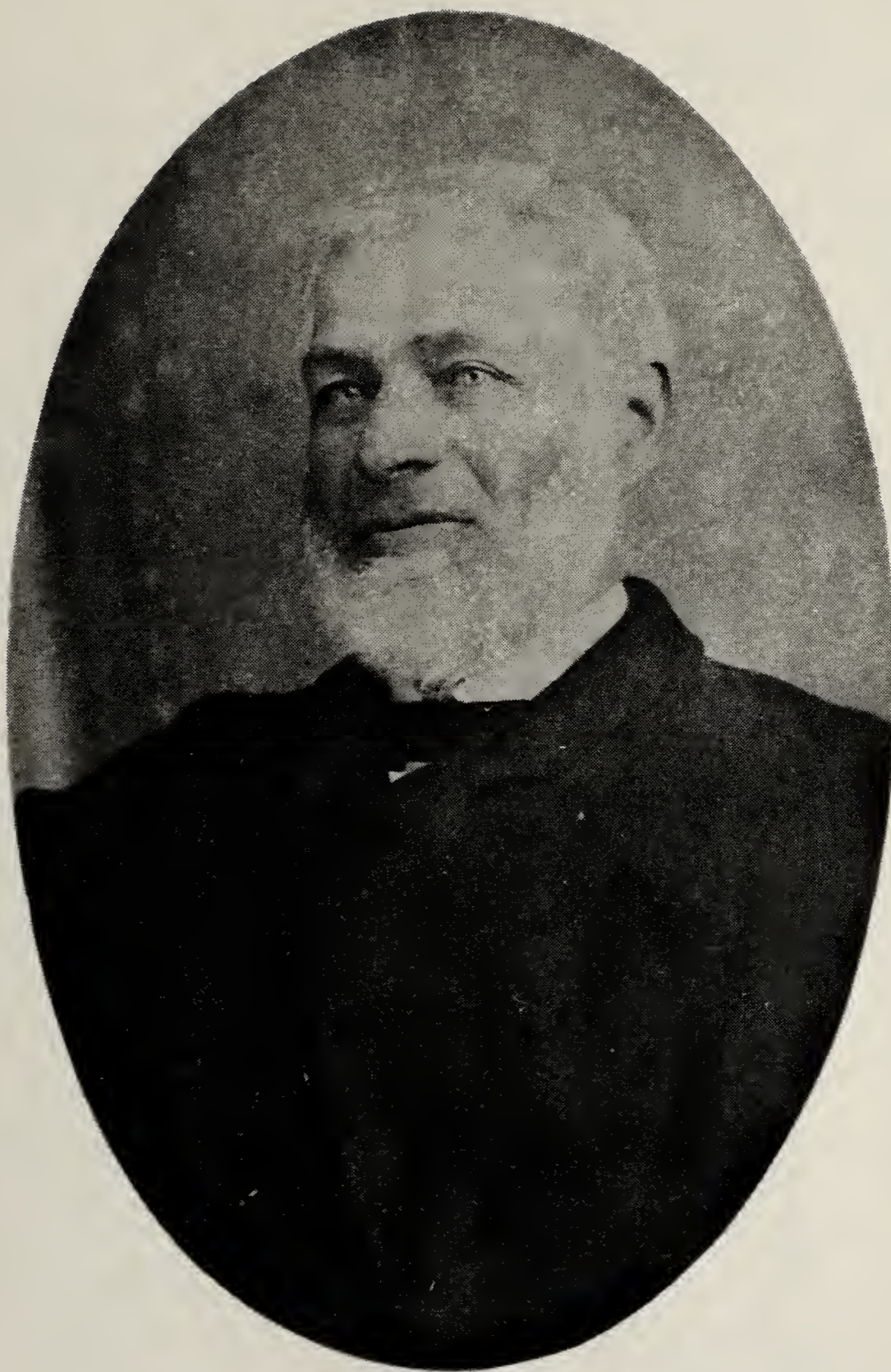


JOHN VAN de WALKER, SALLY DALEY VAN de WALKER and  
their children Eugene and Althea Cole.



## BOOK CEMETERY

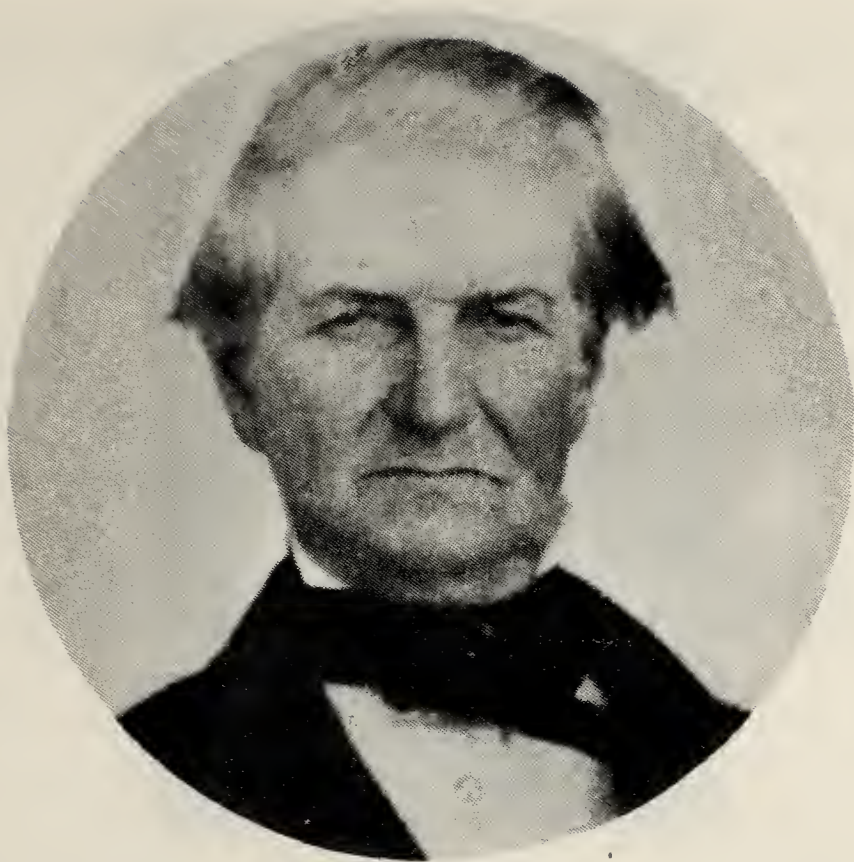
On the old farm near Ancaster. From the left: John Kendrick, John R. Marshall, Agnes McCulloch, Margaret Kendrick, Eleanore E. Book. John and Charity Book headstones between Agnes McCulloch and Margaret Kendrick.



WILLIAM MINGLE COMFORT  
Born Oct. 23, 1822 - Died Oct. 23, 1899.



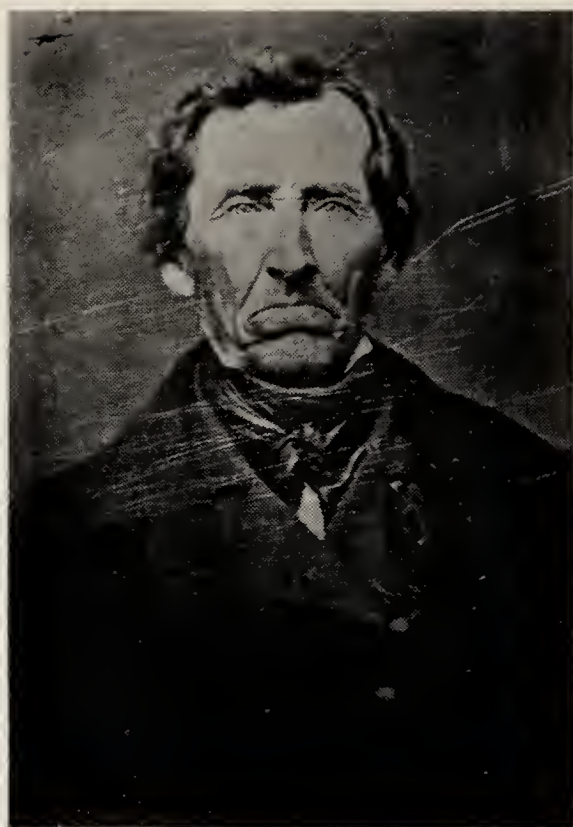
SADIE BOOK SCHWINCK  
Born Nov. 21, 1866 - Died Feb. 7, 1958.



JOHN BEASLEY KENDRICK



MARGARET BOOK



ABSALOM SMITH



ANNA MARY BEAMER

Everard and wife came from England to visit their son John Everard and wife and my great, great, grandfather Everard was taken sick with cholera at night and was buried next night, aged 57 years. - his wife - (my great, great grandmother) stayed about a year in Princeton, then went back to England to Sibsey to live with daughters and lived to be 82 years - remarkable woman, always healthy. - One of her daughters was my great Aunt Mary Ann Everard Taylor (wife of Thomas Taylor - Boston, England) who lived to be 99 years of age."

Nathan Davis who was born in 1772, married in 1797, Mary Bergen. She was born May 5, 1780, daughter of George Bergen, born Feb. 14, 1743, died Sept. 14, 1785, and Helena Hoogland, born Oct. 3, 1743.

## I

JOHN E., born in England in 1772, died of cholera in New Jersey, Sept. 19, 1832, while visiting his son John. His wife Mary Henson went back to England and lived with her daughter Mary Ann Everard Taylor, in Boston, England. She died April 6, 1857, age 86 years, at Sibsey, England.

## II

Children of John E. Everard and Mary Henson.

1. HENRY, died Aug. 17, 1828, at Sibsey, England, age twenty-six years.

2. ELIZABETH SIMMONDS, born in 1804.

3. MARY ANN, born at Sibsey, England, June 22, 1805, died April 13, 1904, in her 99th year; buried at Boston, England; married Thomas Taylor of Stickney, Lincoln, England; he died Jan. 5, 1875.

a. HENRIETTA TAYLOR, born Dec. 6, 1834.

4. JOHN, born at Sibsey, Lincolnshire, (near Boston) England, March 4, 1808, died at Marysville, California, Sept. 10, 1856. He went west in search of gold and was shot in the back and the back of his head for the little gold he had. In January, 1832, he married 1st at Monmouth, New Jersey, by Rev. Simms Henry, Diana Davis who was born at Monmouth, N.J., March 17, 1810, died at Kalamazoo, Michigan, March 24, 1853. She was the daughter of Nathan Davis

and Mary Bergen. Secondly on May 29, 1853, he married Anne Lindsey McBride who was born in 1822, died in 1854. She had three children by her first marriage.

HENRIETTA MCBRIDE, born in 1840, died Aug. 10, 1901; married at Kalamazoo, Mich. on Jan. 15, 1854, John Henson Everard, who was born March 28, 1833, died Nov. 27, 1897.

ELLEN MCBRIDE, born in 1845, died in 1913; not married.

JOHN R. MCBRIDE, born in 1851, died August 9, 1898; married Margaret Gibson, daughter of W. H. Gibson of Chicago, Illinois; no children.

5. SARAH, born in 1809, died April 6, 1891; not married.

6. HENRIETTA, married Edward Sedman; lived in New York City.

7. JOSEPH, born in 1814, died July 2, 1866, at Welton, England.

8. CHARLES, died at Sibsey, England, July 22, 1828, age ten years.

9. WILLIAM, died July 30, 1865, age 38 years; buried at Stickney, England.

### III

Children of John Everard and Diana Davis.

1. JOHN HENSON, born at Princeton, New Jersey, March 28, 1833, died at Kalamazoo, Mich., November 27, 1897; married at Kalamazoo, Jan. 15, 1854, Henrietta McBride who was born in 1840, died Aug. 10, 1901, age 61.

2. HENRIETTA SEDMAN, born at Kalamazoo, Mich., Aug. 17, 1835, died there April 13, 1848.

3. MARY ANN TAYLOR, born at Kalamazoo, Mich., Aug. 29, 1837, married at Kalamazoo, January 15, 1857, Charles Reginald Tippet. Their children were:

a. HENRY WILLIAM TIPPETT.

b. HENRIETTA TIPPETT.

c. MARY ELIZABETH TIPPETT.

d. FRANCES TIPPETT.

e. HERBERT TIPPETT.

f. THOMAS TIPPETT.

4. CHARLES HENRY, born at Kalamazoo, Dec. 28, 1839,

died at Brownsville, Arkansas, Sept. 7, 1863; not married. Went with band to war in 1862.

5. ELIZABETH, born 1841, died 1845.

6. FRANCES, born at Kalamazoo, Sept. 24, 1843, died Aug. 3, 1845.

7. JOSEPH HERBERT, born at Kalamazoo, April 5, 1846, died there April 8, 1848.

8. REGINALD.

### III

Children of Joseph Everard and \_\_\_\_\_.

1. HENRIETTA, born about 1848; married Ebenezer Smith; had three daughters and one son.

2. MARY ELLEN, born about 1850; at age 42, was governess to clergyman's family in Oxford, England.

### IV

Children of John Henson Everard and Henrietta McBride.

1. ANNIE, born in 1856, died in 1861.

2. HERBERT HENSON, born Dec. 6, 1858, died June 18, 1913; married at Kalamazoo on May 18, 1880, Althea Cole Van de Walker, daughter of John Van de Walker and Sally Alvira Daley. She was born at Cressy, Barry County, Michigan, Sept. 7, 1860, died at Detroit, Nov. 28, 1928. Both are buried at Kalamazoo, Mich.

3. HENRIETTA FRANCES, born September, 1862, died May 1, 1869.

4. MARY ELLEN, born July 16, 1864, died \_\_\_\_\_  
Married 1st Dr. Rush McNair.

a. RUTH MCNAIR, born March 19, 1890, married on Nov. 1, 1916, James Stanley Gilmore who was born June 12, 1889.

aa. GAIL RUTH GILMORE, born Feb. 5, 1919, married on July 29, 1944, Glen C. Smith, Jr.

aaa. JULIE GAIL SMITH, born Dec. 17, 1947.

bbb. JAMES STANLEY GILMORE SMITH, born June 6, 1949.

ccc. MARTHA MCNAIR SMITH, born May 3, 1952.

bb. JAMES STANLEY GILMORE, JR., married Diana Fell.

aaa. BETHANY DIANA GILMORE, born March 12, 1950.

bbb. SYDNEY FELL GILMORE, born March 29, 1952.

ccc. JAMES STANLEY GILMORE, III, born Sept. 30, 1953.

ddd. ELIZABETH GILMORE, born July 19, 1956.

eee. RUTH MCNAIR GILMORE, born Oct. 9, 1959.  
Married second John Alexander, no children.

5. JOHN ARTHUR, born Sept. 26, 1875, died Sept. 1879.

## V

Children of Herbert Henson Everard and Althea Cole Van de Walker.

1. JOHN HERBERT, born at Kalamazoo, March 6, 1881, died there Feb. 25, 1883.

2. ETHEL ALTHEA, born at Kalamazoo, July 20, 1884; married on Oct. 30, 1906, John H. Penniman who was born Oct. 4, 1883, died of lung cancer April 27, 1957. Two children:

a. JOHN EVERARD PENNIMAN, born at Kalamazoo, Sept. 24, 1907; married Jan. 16, 1937, Millicent Varrelman. Two children:

aa. SUSANNE PENNIMAN, born July 30, 1944.

bb. JOHN GUSTAVE PENNIMAN, born April 26, 1946.

b. JAMES PENNIMAN, born at Kalamazoo, July 12, 1912, died there about 1922.

3. ALICE, born at Kalamazoo, Oct. 5, 1887, died at Detroit, Jan. 18, 1927; married Joseph M. Ward. Two children:

a. FRANK WARD, born at Detroit, Oct. 11, 1912; married on Sept. 30, 1939, Dorothy Feinauer of Ashland, Wisconsin, who was born Oct. 8, 1914. Two children:

aa. ALICE LILLIAN WARD, born Aug. 14, 1940.

bb. JOHN MARSHALL WARD, born Dec. 13, 1944.

b. HERBERT EVERARD WARD, born at Detroit, July 9, 1915, not married.

4. HENRIETTA, born at Kalamazoo, Feb. 22, 1890; married 1st on Oct. 25, 1910, Edward Adams, divorced, no issue; married

2nd on Nov. 1, 1919, Walter B. Cary, divorced, no issue; married 3rd in 1933, Kenneth Chisholm, divorced, no issue.

5. MARION, born at Kalamazoo, Sept. 20, 1892, died there Nov. 24, 1899.

6. ELEANORE ELIZABETH, born at Kalamazoo, April 12, 1896; married at Detroit, June 22, 1916, Herbert V. Book, a son of James Burgess Book, M.D., and Clotilde Palms, who was born at Detroit, May 5, 1895. Five children: Further data under Book Family, Grimsby Branch.

a. ELEANORE ELIZABETH BOOK, born June 27, 1917.

b. VIVIENNE ALTHEA BOOK, born April 4, 1920.

c. HERBERT V. BOOK, JR., born May 28, 1922.

d. CYNTHIA CLOTILDE BOOK, born Nov. 27, 1923.

e. EVERARD BOOK, born March 22, 1926.

7. ROBERT HENSON, born at Kalamazoo, July 10, 1898, died at Arusha, Africa, Dec. 12, 1931; married 1st on Sept. 7, 1919, Pauline Bobb; divorced. Married 2nd Ruth Wynne.

8. HESTER, born at Kalamazoo, Jan. 23, 1900; married on June 26, 1931, Hugh Lyle Stalker, who was born August 30, 1893. Three adopted children:

a. DAVID STALKER, born Nov. 17, 1935; married on July 23, 1960, Patricia Ann Eberts, who was born Nov. 29, 1939.

aa. HUGH EVERARD STALKER, born Oct. 12, 1962.

b. PETER STALKER, born Dec. 2, 1935; married on Feb. 18, 1956, Adelaide Marshall Brown, who was born July 31, 1934.

aa. PETER STALKER, JR., born Dec. 18, 1958.

bb. DEBORAH MARSHALL STALKER, born April 21, 1961.

c. HESTER ELEANORE STALKER, born Feb. 24, 1937; married on Dec. 21, 1959, David Scott Foster, who was born July 13, 1938.

9. SARAH, born at Kalamazoo, July 11, 1903, died young.

## VI

Children of Robert Henson Everard and Pauline Bobb.

1. ROBERT HENSON, JR., born July 23, 1920, died young.

## VAN DE WALKER

In the old Dutch records of Schoharie, N. Y., this name was sometimes spelled Van de Werken, Van de Werke and Van de Warka.

Martynus Van de Werken was in Rensselaerwyke before 1730. He was probably the grandfather of Martinus Van de Walker, born about 1750. The latter served creditably in the Revolutionary War as one of Washington's guards and became a prominent member of community in Schoharie after close of the war. He married Catharina \_\_\_\_\_. Of their children William Van de Walker, who was born about 1780, married in 1806, Elizabeth (Betsy) Bouck; she was born Oct. 12, 1786. They had a son Martinus Van de Walker who was baptized in Schoharie in 1808, moved to Preble, Cortlandt Co., and was living there in 1823; in 1838 moved to Kalamazoo, Michigan. They had six sons and three daughters of whom only the sons are of record:

1. JOHN, born Oct. 11, 1823, in Preble, Cortlandt Co., N. Y. died June 19, 1910. He moved to Kalamazoo, Michigan, in 1842; married first in 1849, Sally Alvira Daley who was born in 1828, died July 10, 1879; a daughter of Garrett Daley and Cynthia Douglas. Two children:

a. EUGENE, died age nineteen years and six months.

b. ALTHEA COLE, born Sept. 7, 1860, died at Detroit, Nov. 27, 1928; married on May 18, 1880, Herbert Henson Everard.

John married second in 1885, Augie M. Case who died in 1891.

John married third Sarah Hamilton Spaulding, widow of B. W. Spaulding and daughter of Uriah Hamilton and Mary Jenkins.

2. LAURENCE, married Jane March who was born in 1823, died April 13, 1903.

a. MARY (KITTY), born in 1855, died Sept. 14, 1932, at Kalamazoo, Michigan, not married. •

3. MARTIN, Cardiff, Onondaga Co., N. Y.

4. J. R. Cardiff, Onondaga Co., N. Y.

5. FREDERICK.

6. GEORGE.

## SKETCH OF THE DALEY FAMILY

as written by Vernellie Daley Bush

There are no sure records of the coming of this family to America. According to the writer's remembrance of tales told to her, when a child, by her grandfather, two brothers came over about the time of the Revolutionary War. I think it was one of these that married into the Atwood family, as given in the "Ancient History of Woodbury, Conn." now in the library of Bertha Bush Minahan. (Pages 490 to 492.)

### I

ELIJAH DALEY married Esther Atwood, daughter of David Atwood, probably about 1792. She was born in 1774, in Woodbury, Conn.

### II

Children of Elijah Daley and Esther Atwood.

1. GARRETT, born in 1793; married about 1814, Cynthia Douglas, and soon after moved to Cortland, N. Y. Their children were born here or in Connecticut.

2. RUSSELL,
3. STEPHEN,
4. SALLY,

### III

Children of Garrett Daley and Cynthia Douglas.

1. WILLIAM, married Sylvia Stone, moved to Iowa, later returned to Allegan, Michigan.

2. LUCRETIA, born at Woodbury, Conn., Oct. 12, 1815, died at Richland, Michigan, May 19, 1897; married on March 15, 1837, Seymour Hoyt. They lived and died at Richland, Mich. They had eight children all of whom were living in 1897, when she died. Funeral was from home of son William of Springbrook, Michigan. Six grandsons, Nelson, Aner and Ernest Beers, Fred Hoyt and Orma and Ira Middaugh acted as Pall bearers. From Kalamazoo paper:

“While she was yet a little girl her parents moved to the State of New York. On July 4, 1833, she started with her parents for the territory of Michigan. It took two or three weeks to accomplish this journey. They traversed the entire length of the Erie Canal. They came from Detroit to Ypsilanti with oxen, then Ypsilanti to Richland with a horse team. Upon reaching Richland they stopped at Mr. Judson’s who then kept a hotel.”

3. ESTHER, married Frank Spaulding of Richland, Mich. Both died there. Three children one of whom is Charles Spaulding lives in Kalamazoo, Mich.

4. JOHN, died in early life.

5. ANN, married Fred Henry.

6. SCOVILLE, married Dolly Brown; moved to California early in the Gold Rush days; made the trip around the Horn; later returning for his family.

7. SALLY ALVIRA, died in 1879, married John VandeWalker in 1849; both died in Kalamazoo, Mich. A daughter Althea Cole VandeWalker, married Herbert Henson Everard.

8. ELIJAH AMASA, born Feb. 3, 1830, died in Leroy, Mich., January, 1908; married on Feb. 3, 1851, Mary Shean, who died at Battle Creek, Mich. in January, 1923, age 91 years. They lived in Richland, Mich., until 1866, then moved to Leroy, Mich. After his death in 1908, she made her home with her daughter Vernellie Daley Bush.

#### IV

Children of William Daley and Silvia Stone.

1. FREDERICK, born in Woodbury, Litchfield Co., Conn.

a. HAZEL, married a Geary, lived in Kalamazoo, Mich.

2. JENNY, married Herbert C. Henry, lived in Redfield, South Dakota.

a. LURA JANE HENRY, lives in Washington, D. C.

#### IV

Children of Elijah Amasa Daley and Mary Shean.

1. VERNELLIE, born Dec. 28, 1854, died at Palm Springs,

California, March 13, 1943, buried on Bush lot, Oakhill Cemetery, Battle Creek, Mich.; married on September 26, 1877, Sumner Orlando Bush. Three children:

a. VERNON ELI BUSH, born Aug. 14, 1878, died in Honolulu, Hawaii, Sept. 5, 1941; married Gladys Pollard. They lived in Los Angeles, Calif., no children.

b. CHARLES SUMNER BUSH, born June 27, 1880; married Sarah Rector. They live in Battle Creek, Mich., no children.

c. BERTHA VERNELL BUSH, born in 1884; married 1st, Burdette E. Torinus, who died in 1915. Lived in Minnesota, one son:

aa. JOHN BUSH TORINUS, born in 1913, is married, has six children, lives in De Pere, Wisc.

She married 2nd, Victor Iva Minahan, in 1918, he died in August, 1954; lived in De Pere, Wisc., two children:

bb. MARY MINAHAN, born in 1919; married John Walter; live in De Pere, Wisc., seven children.

cc. VICTOR IVAN MINAHAN, JR., born in 1921; married, lives in Appleton, Wisc., two children.

2. CHARLES LEAVITT, born June 27, 1859; married Etta Wheeler in 1883; lived in Leroy, Mich.

3. ELBERT, born Nov. 4, 1865; married Elizabeth Gilmore.

## V

Children of Charles Leavitt Daley and Etta Wheeler.

1. DUANE B., born in 1884; married Carrie Miller.

## V

Children of Elbert Daley and Elizabeth Gilmore.

1. ETHEL, lives in Battle Creek, Mich.

## VI

Children of Duane B. Daley and Carrie Miller.

1. LEONARD, lives in Battle Creek, Mich.

## *Jahncke Family*

### I

*C*hildren of Walter Frederic Jahncke and Emily Koenig Grant.

1. HELEN GRANT, born March 23, 1907, died December, 1908.
2. RUTH MARION, born April 18, 1908; married first in January, 1931, Henry Menge. They were divorced in April, 1932; a daughter:
  - a. MARGARET JAHNCKE MENGE, born Nov. 20, 1931. Married second in April, 1934, Dr. Joseph I. Scott, Jr., who died in April, 1957. A daughter:
    - b. HELEN LUCILLE SCOTT, born Sept. 27, 1935.
3. HERBERT GRANT, born Jan. 18, 1910; married in April, 1934, Margaret Henriques.
4. WALTER GRANT, born March 12, 1913; married in January, 1940, Betty Lorch.
5. RICHARD, born Sept. 5, 1915, died January, 1916.
6. DONALD EDWARD, born June 14, 1917; married on January, 29, 1944, Vivienne Althea Book, daughter of Herbert V. Book and Eleanore Everard.
7. FREDERIC ERNEST (PETE), born Feb. 1, 1920; married in August, 1958, Claudia Murphy.
8. LOUISE HELEN, born Nov. 21, 1922; married in April, 1947, Charles Robert Stevens; five children:
  - a. NANCY LOUISE STEVENS, born September 25, 1947.
  - b. CHARLES ROBERT STEVENS, JR., born November 25, 1950.
  - c. EMILY MAIE STEVENS, born February, 1952.
  - d. PETER JAHNCKE STEVENS, born October 5, 1958.
  - e. HELEN, born September 26, 1961.

## II

Children of Herbert Grant Jahncke and Margaret Henriques.

1. WALTER FREDERIC, II, born August, 1935.
2. ROBERT HERBERT, born November 1, 1938.
3. HERBERT GRANT, JR., born Sept. 25, 1940.

## II

Children of Walter Grant Jahncke and Betty Lorch.

1. STEVEN GRANT, born Dec. 13, 1941.
2. LORRAINE VIRGINIA.
3. KAREN.
4. MICHEL EMILY.

## II

Children of Donald Edward Jahncke and Vivienne Althea Book.

1. THOMAS BOOK, born May 21, 1946.
2. JUDITH EMILY, born July 17, 1949.
3. PAMELA ELIZABETH, born Sept. 1, 1952.
4. DONALD EARL, born April 7, 1954.

## *Notes on the Ancaster Book's*

Sadie Book Schwinck shared some of the things her pa Frederick Book told her - His father John Book as a lad in the War of 1812 was close beside Chief Jamieson when they jumped ten feet down the hill at Queenston Heights. Next day they saw the trees that were riddled on the back with bullets. Later in battle the Chief himself just before he dropped dead from bullets handed him his own gun. Long years after that gun was treasured by Sadie who kept it polished - She sold it as an antique - In 1856 her father Frederick Book and his old uncle were at the unveiling of the second Brock Monument - the first one having been destroyed by dynamite by Benjamin Lett on April 17, 1840 - His old uncle said, "Fred, stand on one foot when the cannon goes off so the concussion won't knock you over." Others were not so lucky and fell - John Book found the War of 1812 a bloody one, the dead piled with rails on top and burned - He saw the side of war not mentioned in history books.

When the 1849 Gold Rush fever burned in young men, her father Fred wanted to go with the Vandecar cousins but his mother persuaded him to stay home - One young man said he would shoot the first Indian he saw, it turned out to be a squaw - Her father asked that he be handed over and let the others go free - They skinned him alive and let him go. He ran a mile and died - One of the Vandecars did find gold and when his mother (Christine Book) died in 1853 he had the casket lined with gold.

Another story is told by Mrs. A. Grant Fox of Victoria, Ontario, whose grandmother Maria Book married Benjamin F. Shaw - Their daughter Margaret Shaw was a Milliner in Hamilton - one day a young man Daniel David Shaw came to see if they were related to him and saw Margaret's picture. Later he married her - When a boy young Shaw had run away from home landing in Chicago sometime

before the Civil War - He learned of men who took goods west by mule back and made good profit by their sale. He soon had a business built up as far west as San Francisco - Even today his only child Mrs. A. Grant Fox goes there on business.

The brick house that John Book, the first settler, built in 1829 was the second one this side of Niagara - Sadie's pa told her that he as a small boy of five carried one brick at a time to help build it - He was born in 1824 - Later his father built the brick house on the next farm owned in after years by Dr. Harmanus Smith - Fredk. Book wanted to be a doctor too, but dissecting corpses made him decide to be a farmer instead and he pioneered farther west at Florence in Lambton Co. It is a matter of interest that three of the four Book farms are occupied by descendants of the old first settler John Book.

Catharine Book 1776 - 1845 and Wm. Shaver went to be married in 1798 by Col. Richard Beasley a J. P. in the place now known as Hamilton - then walked to their log cabin 12 feet by 18 feet in the wilderness near Ancaster village even then with mills and thriving - There in that small log house were raised thirteen children whose descendants still observe their memory with the Shaver Reunion starting with worship in the church long ago called Shaver Church and now Bethesda Church. Of five farms only two are occupied by descendants - those of Philip and William - There is a Shaver History compiled by Daniel's grandson Richard L. Shaver in the 1930's - Peter's grandson, Jas. Shaver Woodsworth, won honor for founding the C. C. F. party. Another of Peter's descendants, Dr. C. B. Sissons of Toronto, wrote a biography of Egerton Ryerson - One of Philip's descendants is the wife of Dr. Wallace Sterling, President of Stanford University in Palo Alto in California.

As George Eliot wrote: "We owe half of what we are to those who rest in unvisited tombs and who in the olden days lived a hidden but faithful life."

## *Book Family, Ancaster Branch*

There were two Book families who settled in Wentworth County, Ontario, toward the end of the eighteenth century or the beginning of the nineteenth century. John Book came to Canada in 1788 and settled in Ancaster in 1791. Jacob Book bought 100 acres of land from Christian Almost on May 6, 1805 (lot 42 of fifth concession) and deeded it to his son Conrad on Dec. 6, 1821; he may have come to Canada at an earlier date. According to Sarah Book Schwinck (born 1866) her father said John and Jacob were half brothers. They founded the Ancaster branch of the Book family. We follow many of the descendents of John Book but have not been able to trace many of Jacob's descendants.

The obituary of Adam Book gives some of the early history of this family. "One by one the old settlers, those who have really made our country what it is, are dropping off. On Friday, the 11th of June, 1869, at his residence, in the township of Ancaster, 4th concession, lot 45, Mr. Adam Book, sen., died, aged 83 years. Mr. Book was probably the oldest resident in the township if not in the county. He was born in the State of New Jersey in 1786, and emigrated to Canada along with the elder members of the family in 1788, at which time he was only a year-and-a-half old. The family settled at the Twelve mile creek and remained there three years. In 1791, they migrated to Ancaster, where the family took up an extensive lot of land, of which the subject of our memoir occupied 200 acres at the time of his decease. During the war of 1812, Mr. Book volunteered into the British army, and was present at the battles of Lundy's Lane and Queenston Heights, under the brave Gen. Brock; and was with that gallant officer when he was killed. Mr. Book used to recount with great effect the scenes he witnessed and the hardships they had to put up with during that campaign. After the war he returned to his peaceful occupation, casting aside

the implements of destruction, and taking up those of agriculture. In 1837 he was not called out, and being then an old man did not volunteer. He was sincerely and ardently attached to Britain, her principles and her institutions. When Mr. Book first came to Ancaster the land was mostly prairie, and he has lived to see on his own farm trees grow which would lay the sills for a house fifty feet long. To those with whom he was acquainted he appeared to never become weary telling his exploits and troubles during the early years of his settlement. He built the second brick house this side of Niagara, making the bricks and erecting the structure under his own supervision. He lived to see a great many changes. His death was rather sudden. He had returned from Simcoe on the day previous to his decease and did not complain of anything serious more than being tired. On Friday he said he felt a tightness across his chest, and Dr. Smith was called to prescribe for him."

## I

1. JOHN BOOK, born in Germany, June 6, 1754, died in Wentworth County, Ontario, July 9, 1827; married about 1774, Charity \_\_\_\_\_, (Anna Gertraute is the name used in the Knowlton records but she probably adopted the name Charity in America). She was born Aug. 7, 1752, died Dec. 14, 1829; they are both buried in the Book Cemetery, near Ancaster, Ontario. He received a Crown grant of two hundred acres on June 30, 1801, where he lived near Ancaster. From the Proceedings of the New Jersey Historical Society, "Knowlton, Warren County, New Jersey, Records of the First German and English Congregation," I have the record of birth and baptism of John Book's eighth child. These are the records of the Knowlton Frame Church which was established in 1766. "Adam, son of Johannes Buch and Anna Gertraute, born Dec. 25, 1786, and baptised January 30, 1787. Witnesses: Conrad Buch and wife Catharina Zimmerman." The word wife is undoubtedly a mistake as Catharina Zimmerman was a witness at the baptism of Conrad's son Matthias in June, 1785. She and Matthias Zimmerman were witnesses at many other baptisms in the Knowlton records.

2. JACOB, born in Germany, possibly in 1743, died in Wentworth County, Ontario, and is buried in the Book Cemetery near Ancaster; however, the headstone is in such bad condition that the dates cannot be read. I do not know whom he married, when he

came to America or when he went to Canada. He is probably the brother of Conrad who was living in Sussex County, New Jersey, in 1789, as mentioned in Robert Allison's certification which was attached to Conrad Book's petition for land at the time he came to Canada. The first record in Canada is when he purchased land from Christian Almost in 1805.

3. MARY, born in Germany, died in Wentworth County, Ontario, Oct. 9, 1815, aged 56 years, 4 months; buried in Book Cemetery, near Ancaster. We do not know exactly who Mary is but she could be a maiden sister of John who lived with them. However, while she was a little young to be Jacob's first wife, she could have been his second wife.

## II

### Children of John Book and Charity.

1. ANN (ANNA LISABETH), born in Germany, Feb. 10, 1775, died in Gainsborough Twp., Lincoln County, Ontario, July 10, 1827; married on July 30, 1794, at St. Catharines, Upper Canada, Robert Comfort, who was born at New Mulberry, New York, on Feb. 20, 1767, died in Gainsborough Twp., Dec. 25, 1848; they are both buried in Lane Cemetery, Gainsborough Twp., Ontario. He was the son of John and Nancy Comfort. Their ten children were:

a. CHARITY COMFORT, born in Gainsborough Twp., July 4, 1795; married Samuel Lampman.

b. JOHN BOOK COMFORT, born in Gainsborough Twp., Nov. 3, 1796, died at Pelham, Welland County, Ontario, Dec. 20, 1879; married on Nov. 16, 1819, Elizabeth Mingle, daughter of John Mingle and Susan Wilkerson, who was born May 3, 1795, died Oct. 7, 1872. Their five children were:

aa. ANN SOPHIA COMFORT, born April 27, 1820, died Dec. 19, 1869; married James Greenwood. Their six children were:

aaa. WILLIAM GREENWOOD.

bbb. THOMAS GREENWOOD.

ccc. HARVEY GREENWOOD.

ddd. MARTHA GREENWOOD.

eee. MARY GREENWOOD, married Samuel Judson Crow. Two children:

aaaa. SOPHIA CROW.

bbbb. R. D. CROW.

fff. JOHN GREENWOOD, born in 1848, died in 1930; married Minerva Crow. Their nine children were:

aaaa. ROSELPHA GREENWOOD, married Hector Brown.

bbbb. ELIZABETH GREENWOOD, married Harvey Wills. One son Harold Wills, drowned in World War.

cccc. GRACE GREENWOOD, born in 1872, died in 1934; married Ollie Wills.

dddd. ELSIE GREENWOOD, married a Stewart. Two children:

aaaaa. SHELDON STEWART.

bbbbb. KENNETH STEWART.

eeee. NELLIE GREENWOOD, born Sept. 30, 1882, died Jan. 17, 1926; married Garnet Dobbs.

	(	ffff. OSMAND GREENWOOD, married Nettie
	(	Patterson.
Twins	(	gggg. OSWALD GREENWOOD, married Laura
	(	Tice.

hhhh. MARTHA GREENWOOD, born Jan. 4, 1886, died April 3, 1916; married Clarence Lampman, who was born in 1883, died in 1948. Two children:

aaaaa. RENA B. LAMPMAN, married Carmen Botting. A daughter, Marian Lampman.

bbbbb. DOROTHY LAMPMAN, born July 26, 1911, died Aug. 22, 1946.

iiii. SOPHIA GREENWOOD, married John Gordon.

bb. WILLIAM MINGLE COMFORT, born Oct. 23, 1822, died Oct. 23, 1899; married 1st on April 12, 1859, Margaret M. Falconer, who was born in 1838, died June 12, 1872. Three children:

aaa. CATHARINE ELIZABETH COMFORT, born Aug. 5, 1861, died Feb. 4, 1921.

bbb. HELEN NEWELL COMFORT, born April 14, 1863, died Jan. 26, 1920; married Rev. James Cameron. Four children:

aaaa. WILLIAM CAMERON.

bbbb. JOHN CAMERON.

cccc. GRACE CAMERON.

dddd. JAMES CAMERON.

ccc. GRACE COMFORT, born Aug. 1, 1864, died June 1, 1940.

Wm. M. Comfort married 2nd on Oct. 26, 1877, Azuba Catharine Hutt, who was born Aug. 28, 1849, died June 4, 1921. Two children:

ddd. EARLE HAMPDEN COMFORT, born Jan. 1, 1879, died Jan. 22, 1949; married Dolena Marshall. One daughter:

aaaa. DORIS AZUBA COMFORT, born Aug. 28, 1912; married Ronald Torfar (not sure of spelling). Their children:

aaaaa. JOHN DOUGLAS TORFAR.

bbbbb. HEATHER ANN TORFAR.

ccccc. SHARON LEA TORFAR.

eee. EDNA ELEANOR COMFORT, born Oct. 15, 1881; not married. Lives in St. Catharines, Ontario.

cc. ANNA MARIA COMFORT, born July 28, 1824, died Aug. 12, 1897; married on April 7, 1851, John Bowman Crow, who was born June 25, 1821, died April 22, 1887. Four children:

aaa. ADDISON WALTER CROW, born March 2, 1852, died Oct. 5, 1852.

bbb. JUDSON COMFORT CROW, born Nov. 26, 1853, died June 10, 1925; married on July 25, 1877, Cassandra Marie Pettee, who was born Nov. 23, 1853, died Nov. 16, 1886. Five children:

aaaa. NORTON HERVEY CROW, born July 6, 1878, died Sept. 14, 1929; married in June 1911, Ella Harriman McKinley, who was born Dec. 24, 1889. A daughter:

aaaaa. WINNIFRED MCKINLEY CROW born Aug. 20, 1919; married on March 6, 1942, Allen Wilkinson.

bbbbb. JOHN WARREN CROW, born Dec. 9, 1879, died March 9, 1933.

ccccc. JUDSON HOWARD CROW, born May 3, 1881, died April 1, 1949; married on Nov. 16, 1918, Lillian

---

dddd. FLORENCE PETTEE CROW, born July 31, 1883; married on June 23, 1920, Frank Willis Hutt, who was born Oct. 25, 1859, died July 19, 1934. Three children:

aaaaa. HOWARD WILLIS HUTT, born Nov. 29, 1922; married on Oct. 13, 1947, Doreen Gladys Farmer, who was born Aug. 25, 1926.

bbbb. HOWARD BARRY HUTT, born Oct. 17, 1950.

cccc. STEVEN HUTT.

eeee. HAROLD BLAKE CROW, born June 20, 1885; married on Aug. 19, 1912, Iva May Lawrence, who was born April 21, 1886. A daughter:

aaaaa. FLORENCE MARIAN CROW, born Sept. 4, 1914; married on Aug. 31, 1940, Ronald A. Keith. Two children:

aaaaaa. CARMEN KEITH, born December 1, 1943.

bbbbbb. JAMES ARTHUR KEITH, born August 14, 1946.

ccc. JANNETTE CROW, born Feb. 16, 1860, died August 6, 1860.

ddd. JOHN ELMER CROW, born Nov. 4, 1861, died February 24, 1932.

dd. ROBERT HENRY COMFORT, born May 29, 1826; married 1st, Mary Kingsbury, who was born in 1831, died Oct. 22, 1879. Three children:

aaa. LEAFY COMFORT, born in 1863, died in 1935; married Dexter Holcomb. Three children:

aaaa. STELLA HOLCOMB, married George Brown.

bbbb. PEARL HOLCOMB, died young.

cccc. HARRY HOLCOMB, married Alice Frelford.

bbb. ROBERT JOHN COMFORT, born April 27, 1869, died Nov. 4, 1950; married Lavina May Hendersholt, who died in 1922. Two children:

aaaa. LAWRENCE COMFORT, died July 11, 1910, age six years.

bbbb. CARLETON COMFORT.

ccc. MARY COMFORT, died Jan. 23, 1865, age 5 years.

Robert Henry Comfort, married 2nd, Anna Kennedy.

ee. BENJAMIN COMFORT, born Aug. 24, 1828, died Jan. 28, 1854; married in New York State, on March 17, 1850, Sarah Disher, who was born Sept. 6, 1834. Their children:

aaa. HARRIET ELIZABETH COMFORT, born

April 1, 1851; married Samuel Lampman. Four children:

aaaa. MARGARET LAMPMAN, married B. A. Pattison.

bbbb. BENJAMIN LAMPMAN.

cccc. HETTIE LAMPMAN.

dddd. ROY LAMPMAN.

bbb. SARAH ELVA COMFORT, born Dec. 4, 1853, died Dec. 18, 1928; married Abraham Lampman, who died May 18, 1930; six children:

aaaa. ROBERT JOHN LAMPMAN.

bbbb. ROSS BENJAMIN LAMPMAN.

cccc. CLARENCE CRANSTON LAMPMAN, born May 28, 1883; married Martha Greenwood.

dddd. SARAH EVELYN LAMPMAN, born Jan. 2, 1886; married on Aug. 25, 1909, Edward Clark Piper, who was born Sept. 19, 1885, died Feb. 14, 1929. Two children:

aaaaa. SHELDON PIPER, born Sept. 28, 1910.

bbbbb. CYRIL PIPER, born Nov. 17, 1913.

eeee. CHARRIE LAMPMAN, born Feb. 5, 1891, died March 22, 1934.

ffff. MURIEL LAMPMAN, born April 8, 1894; married McPherson.

c. BENJAMIN COMFORT, born in Gainsborough Twp., Dec. 9, 1797, died there Jan. 2, 1843; buried in Lane Cemetery; unmarried.

d. NANCY COMFORT, born in Gainsborough Twp., Dec., 1798; married Tone Slinglet Anthony Maybe.

e. GEORGE COMFORT, born in Gainsborough Twp., Nov. 11, 1800, died there Dec. 14, 1800.

f. JACOB COMFORT, born in Gainsborough Twp., June 30, 1801, died there Feb. 10, 1846; buried in Lane Cemetery; married Abigail Snyder who was born in 1805, died in 1879.

g. SAMUEL COMFORT, born in Gainsborough Twp., Aug. 1, 1804, died Aug. 10, 1859; married Ann Snyder.

h. ANNA COMFORT, born in Gainsborough Twp., Oct. 8, 1806, died Dec. 20, 1840; married Absalom Travis.

i. ROBERT COMFORT, born in Gainsborough Twp., Aug. 15, 1808, died Dec. 10, 1871; married Jane Zimmerman, who was born in 1812, died in 1898.

j. MARY COMFORT, born in Gainsborough Twp., Feb. 19, 1811, died there Aug. 16, 1813; buried in Lane Cemetery.

2. ANNA MARY (MARY MARIA), born in Germany, Sept. 28, 1776, died at Ancaster, Ontario, Jan. 3, 1856; buried in Book Cemetery there. She was probably unmarried.

3. MARY CATHARINE, born in Germany, Sept. 28, 1776, died at Ancaster, Feb. 8, 1845; married in 1798, William Shaver, who was born Oct. 28, 1771, died April 28, 1830; he came from Oxford, New Jersey. They are both buried in Shaver Cemetery near Ancaster, Ontario. Their children were:

a. JOHN SHAVER, born Feb. 24, 1799, died April 26, 1861, buried in Shaver Cemetery near Ancaster; married Catharine Hess who was born Aug. 12, 1797, died Dec. 11, 1839.

b. HENRY SHAVER, born in 1800, died in 1870; married Susannah Chatterson who was born in 1798, died in 1864. He is buried in Shaver Cemetery, near Ancaster.

c. MARGARET SHAVER, born Oct. 6, 1801, died May 7, 1884, buried Barton Stone Cemetery; married William Rymal who was born Aug. 30, 1794, died Dec. 21, 1843. Fifteen children:

aa. JACOB RYMAL, born in 1820, died in 1887; married on April 7, 1858, Almira Wiard.

bb. JOHN RYMAL, born in 1822, died in 1903, buried in Barton Stone Cemetery; married Agnes Rymal who was born in 1825, died in 1909.

cc. MARY CATHARINE RYMAL, born in 1823, died in 1904; married John Cramer.

dd. WILLIAM RYMAL, born Jan. 18, 1825, died Aug. 8, 1885, buried in Barton Stone Cemetery; married Jane Lucinda Kern, who was born Sept. 11, 1832, died Nov. 8, 1908.

ee. HENRY RYMAL, married Helen Davis.

ff. ANN RYMAL, born April 13, 1828, died July 26, 1855; buried Barton Union Cemetery.

gg. DAVID RYMAL, born 1830; married April 13, 1858, Jerusha Degeer.

hh. DANIEL RYMAL, born Jan. 18, 1832, died May 29, 1901; married Regina Cline, who was born in 1839, died in 1918.

ii. HIRAM RYMAL, born April 5, 1833, died May 18, 1869; married Helen Stevenson.

jj. SOLOMON RYMAL, born in 1835.

kk. MARGARET RYMAL, born in 1837, died in 1886;

married on Oct. 20, 1858, Joseph Hagel, who was born in 1839, died in 1877.

11. STEVEN RYMAL, born in 1839, married Barbara E. Blain, who was born Jan. 12, 1842, died Feb. 1, 1865.

mm. SARAH JANE RYMAL, born in 1840; married David Roelofson.

nn. JAMES RYMAL, born Dec. 19, 1840, died June 1, 1841.

oo. HARRIET RYMAL, born in 1842, married Stephen Blain.

d. GEORGE SHAVER, born April 11, 1803; married 1st in 1826, Isabella Hess, who was born Dec. 9, 1804, died Jan. 9, 1844. Married 2nd on April 23, 1846, Margaret Markle, who was born in 1816, died Jan. 30, 1881.

e. PHILIP SHAVER, born July 6, 1804, died March 23, 1869, buried in Shaver Cemetery, near Ancaster, married on March 3, 1831, Margaret Smith who was born March 3, 1809, died June 20, 1881, a daughter of Jacob Smith, Jr., and Rebecca French of Smith Family C. Seven children:

aa. REBECCA SHAVER, born March 14, 1832, died Dec. 27, 1863; married Michael Fitch in 1853.

bb. WILLIAM ROBERT SHAVER, born in 1834; married on Oct. 18, 1854, Elsie Howell, who was born Jan. 1, 1837.

cc. CATHARINE SHAVER, born May 30, 1835, died Sept. 2, 1886; married on Oct. 19, 1854, George Ferguson Howell, who was born April 3, 1820, died Sept. 8, 1863.

dd. CLARISSA SHAVER, born Aug. 18, 1836, died Dec. 12, 1906; married 1st Rev. James M. Clark on June 18, 1856; 2nd on June 6, 1865, John Brown.

ee. REGINA SHAVER, born May 26, 1838, died April 26, 1905; married on June 18, 1861, Secord Smith, who was born Oct. 8, 1839, died Dec. 4, 1887; a son of James Smith and Eliza Secord, of Smith Family B.

ff. JACOB ALBERT SHAVER, born Nov. 10, 1839, died April 26, 1921; married on March 28, 1865 Mary Ann Harris, who was born Dec. 6, 1841, died March 27, 1929.

gg. SARA JANE SHAVER, born Aug. 5, 1843, died June 15, 1889; married Benjamin B. Smith, who was born in 1829, died in 1902, a son of Jesse Smith and Mary Crowell of Smith Family B.

f. CHARITY SHAVER, born May 14, 1806, died March 4, 1881, buried in Shaver Cemetery near Ancaster, married on Oct. 1, 1822, David Smith, who was born April 20, 1799, died July 18, 1878, a son of Benjamin Smith and Nancy Gordon of Smith Family B. Thirteen children:

aa. MARY CATHARINE SMITH, born July 26, 1823; married George Klink, buried in Shaver Cemetery, Ancaster.

bb. BENJAMIN SMITH, born Feb. 8, 1825; married 1st, Martha Cornell, who was born Sept. 6, 1827, died June 11, 1854; married 2nd, Jane Cameron.

cc. WILLIAM SHAVER SMITH, born Feb. 22, 1826, died Feb. 27, 1875; married on Feb. 1, 1855, Margaret Smith, who was born Aug. 1, 1833, died July 6, 1914; a daughter of William Smith and Charity Smith of Smith Family B.

dd. MARGARET SMITH, born Sept. 1, 1828; married Peter Howell.

ee. HARRIET SMITH, born in 1830, died in 1847.

ff. NANCY ANN SMITH, born May 8, 1832, died Dec. 3, 1864; married Robert Gullen.

gg. MORDECAI SMITH, born March 22, 1835, died Dec. 2, 1884; married in 1857, Margaret Daniels, who was born June 12, 1840, died April 13, 1923; a daughter of John Daniels.

hh. JOHN SMITH, born Jan. 1, 1837, died Jan. 25, 1837.

ii. DENNIS SMITH, born Jan. 20, 1838, died Aug. 20, 1919; married Phoebe Dawdy, who was born in 1840, died March 13, 1895.

jj. LUCY SMITH, born March 19, 1840, died Jan. 5, 1922; married David Daniels, a son of John Daniels. He was born Dec. 25, 1838, died May 1, 1916.

kk. MURRAY SMITH, born March 22, 1843, married in 1882, Martha Miller.

ll. FREDERICK SMITH, born July 24, 1845, died Dec. 31, 1853.

mm. REBECCA JANE SMITH, born Oct. 9, 1847, married William W. Bishop, who was born in 1842, died in 1922.

nn. HENRY M. SMITH, born in 1852; married Melinda Kitchen.

g. MARY ANN SHAVER, born Sept. 6, 1807, died Oct. 6, 1847; married on June 1, 1825, Mordecai Westbrook, who was born Nov. 6, 1800, died March 29, 1883, a son of Haggai Westbrook.

They lived in Oakland Twp., Brant County.

h. PETER SHAVER, born Dec. 6, 1809; married Esther VanSickle, who was born Aug. 22, 1813; died April 12, 1870.

i. SUSANNAH SHAVER, born Nov. 6, 1811; died Nov. 28, 1904; married on Oct. 18, 1832, James Wilson, who was born Nov. 23, 1810; died May 14, 1891. He founded Wilsonville, Oakland Twp., Brant County, Ontario.

j. DANIEL SHAVER, born July 13, 1813; died May 5, 1902; buried in Shaver Cemetery; married 1st Hester Davis Westbrook, who was born Oct. 11, 1813; died Aug. 7, 1854, a daughter of Maj. John Westbrook and Elizabeth Gage; eight children:

aa. EGERTON SHAVER, born April 29, 1840; died Jan. 4, 1914; married on Oct. 1, 1861, Earley Ann Sweazey, who was born March 1, 1840, died Nov. 1, 1903, a daughter of Andrew Sweazey and Amanda Smith of Smith Family C.

bb. HENRIETTA SHAVER, born May 19, 1842; died in 1929; married on Feb. 11, 1862, George S. Bristol, who was born April 20, 1841, died April 28, 1917, a son of Elder Emerson Bristol.

cc. MARIANNE SHAVER, born March 16, 1844; died Dec. 5, 1910; married William C. Kern in 1867. He was born Dec. 6, 1844, died Aug. 3, 1910.

dd. ELIZABETH JANE SHAVER, born Oct. 8, 1845; died May 8, 1929; married on June 7, 1865, James H. Tillett of Plainsville, Illinois.

ee. MARGARET ANN SHAVER, born Nov. 2, 1848; died August 7, 1865.

ff. JOHN FRANKLIN SHAVER, born Aug. 15, 1850; died August 31, 1851.

gg. DANIEL CHRISTIE SHAVER, born March 17, 1852; died May 25, 1934; married on March 26, 1873, Eleanor Jane Biggs, who was born Sept. 10, 1848, died Feb. 15, 1893; a daughter of Richard Biggs.

hh. GEORGE NELSON SHAVER, born May 5, 1854; died in 1927; married in 1881, Roxie Ann Biggs, daughter of Richard Biggs.

Daniel Shaver married 2nd in 1856, Margaret Cumberland, who was born in 1833, died Jan. 27, 1896; a daughter of John and Elizabeth Cumberland of County Tyrone, Ireland. Three children:

ii. DORCAS JOSEPHINE SHAVER, born June 13, 1860, married in 1887, William Henry McWaters, who was born in

1855, died in 1937.

aaa. MERRILL MCWATERS.

bbb. MARJORIE MCWATERS.

jj. HESTER DAVIS SHAVER, born Aug. 24, 1862, died Oct. 11, 1943; married John D. Foreman.

aaa. ELVA FOREMAN, born Aug. 29, 1887, died March 5, 1960; not married.

kk. JEAN SHAVER, born in 1864, died in 1908; married William Ross, who was born in 1873, died Oct. 11, 1961.

aaa. MARGARET ROSS, born March 28, 1896, married Capt. George Kirk; divorced.

k. WILLIAM SHAVER, born May 22, 1815, died June 14, 1889, buried in Shaver Cemetery, near Ancaster; married on Oct. 6, 1837, Catharine Vanderlip, a daughter of Edward Vanderlip, who was born Jan. 20, 1815, died March 6, 1888. Eight children:

aa. EDWARD W. SHAVER, born Oct. 15, 1838, died Oct. 20, 1875, not married.

bb. ELIZABETH JANE SHAVER, born Jan. 10, 1840, died Nov. 26, 1884, not married.

cc. WILLIAM H. SHAVER, born Dec. 4, 1842, died in 1906, married Susannah M. Harris, who was born May 14, 1849, died March 28, 1928.

dd. EMMA SHAVER, born Aug. 10, 1844, died April 20, 1882; married in 1881, Adam Robinson, who was born in 1843, died April 20, 1905. No children.

ee. JACOB G. SHAVER, born in 1847, died 1887; married Susannah Markle, who was born in 1855, died 1910.

ff. HARRIET SHAVER, born in 1848, died 1912; married George Harris who was born in 1845, died 1906.

gg. JOHN WESLEY SHAVER, born May 11, 1853, died May 29, 1911; married on April 18, 1900, Mary Louise Rymal, daughter of John Rymal.

hh. NORMAN SHAVER, born Jan. 24, 1855, died June 18, 1895; not married.

l. FREDERICK SHAVER, born Jan. 22, 1818, died May 9, 1909; buried in Shaver Cemetery; married on Sept. 17, 1840, Margaret McKee, who was born March 16, 1822, died Nov. 21, 1902; eight children:

aa. HESTER JANE SHAVER, born 1841, died 1924; married John W. Howell, son of William Howell and Elizabeth Day.

He was born in 1842, died 1920.

bb. WILLIAM HENRY SHAVER, born in 1842, died in 1921; married Mary Howell, a daughter of David Howell, born in 1847, died in 1918.

cc. ALMIRA SHAVER, born June 7, 1844, died April 7, 1880; married Daniel Austin House, who was born Nov. 16, 1832, died August 19, 1909.

dd. PHEBE CALISTA SHAVER, born in 1846, died in 1919; married William Henry Tallman, who was born in 1843, died in 1894.

ee. ANNIE M. SHAVER, born April 20, 1849, died July 25, 1904; not married.

ff. ALEXANDER WELLINGTON SHAVER, M.D., born in 1851, died 1931; married on Sept. 3, 1878, Margaret Tallance Perney Miller, who was born 1861, died 1905.

gg. ETTA SHAVER, born Sept. 25, 1856, died Dec. 31, 1897; not married.

hh. CHARLES FREDERICK DUFF SHAVER, born Oct. 28, 1859, died April 7, 1924; married Abigail Ellen Shaw of Glanford Twp. She was born in 1859, died in 1926; a daughter of Robert Shaw and Barbara Baikie.

m. CATHARINE BOOK SHAVER, born Jan. 2, 1821, died Sept. 20, 1891; buried in Shaver Cemetery, Ancaster; married on Oct. 14, 1845, Jacob Cramer, who was born in 1818, died Dec. 14, 1893.

4. GEORGE, born in Germany, Feb. 1, 1779, died in Wentworth County, Ontario, Aug. 31, 1857, buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster; married about 1804, Mary Misener who was born June 9, 1783, died Feb. 13, 1848.

5. LYDIA (ANNA MAGDALENA), born in Germany, May 10, 1781, died in Wentworth County, Ontario, Oct. 3, 1846, buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster; probably not married.

6. MARGARET, born in Germany, Jan. 23, 1783, died in Wentworth County, Ontario, July 11, 1850, buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster; married 1st David VanSickle, who died in 1812 at Chipewa. Five children:

a. DAVID VANSICKLE, JR., born in 1806; married in 1835, Hannah Crowell, who was born in 1813, a daughter of Nathaniel Crowell. In 1842 he had a grocery and tavern in Onondaga. In 1851 Census, lived on father's farm in a log house. Went to Florence, Ontario, after 1855. Six children:

aa. RICHARD VANSICKLE, born in 1836, died March 28, 1910; married Julia Weaver, who was born in 1833, a daughter of Samuel Weaver.

aaa. GEORGE WASHINGTON VANSICKLE, born in 1865, died in 1923; married Nettie Weaver.

bbb. ALZINA VANSICKLE, married on July 1, 1880, David Bickle. Live in Dundas.

ccc. Daughter, married J. Stevens; live in Dundas.

bb. ISIAH VANSICKLE, born in 1841; married Christy Ann Butler.

aaa. MINNIE VANSICKLE.

cc. MARY JANE VANSICKLE, born in 1848, married Allen Smith.

aaa. ALICE SMITH.

bbb. HANNAH SMITH.

ccc. JANE SMITH.

ddd. ANNIE SMITH.

eee. ORPHA SMITH.

fff. WILLIAM SMITH.

dd. MARGARET VANSICKLE, born in 1839, married on March 25, 1861, Andrew Sharp, who was born in 1836, a son of Maurice Sharp and Anna Filman.

aaa. MILTON SHARP, married Margaret Kelly, a daughter of Levi Kelly and Emu Billialld.

bbb. MARY SHARP.

ccc. NELLIE SHARP.

ddd. FLORENCE SHARP.

eee. LEONARD SHARP.

ee. DAVID VANSICKLE, III, born in 1837, married Margaret Furry.

aaa. OLIVER VANSICKLE.

bbb. ELIZABETH VANSICKLE.

ccc. CHARLES CYRUS VANSICKLE.

ddd. ALTA VANSICKLE.

eee. DAVID VANSICKLE, IV.

fff. MARGARET VANSICKLE.

ff. ALEM VANSICKLE, born in 1850; married Mary Cross.

aaa. EDITH VANSICKLE.

bbb. GRACE VANSICKLE.

ccc. JOHN VANSICKLE.

b. CHARITY VANSICKLE, born in 1808, died in 1896; married on March 15, 1831, William Kelly, son of Jonathan Kelly, who was born in 1798, died in 1881; both buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster. Five children:

aa. DAVID KELLY, born in 1832, died Sept. 20, 1919; married Asenath Darrow, who was born in 1838, died in 1926. Eleven children:

aaa. MARGARET A. KELLY, born 1871, died April 16, 1947; married on Jan. 3, 1893, Elmer Dymont, who was born in 1871, died Sept. 22, 1953; a son of Charles Dymont and Catharine Bonham. They are buried in Grove Cemetery, Dundas. Four children:

aaaa. RUSSELL LUNDY DYMENT, born in 1893, died 1950; married on Nov. 17, 1915, Bertha Ottman. Eight children:

aaaaa. IVAN DYMENT.

bbbb. AUDREY DYMENT, married Reginald Patterson.

ccccc. IRMA DYMENT, married Alvin Leppek of Dundas.

ddddd. VERA DYMENT, married Bryan McKay of Hamilton.

eeee. DORENE DYMENT.

ffff. ELIZABETH.

ggggg. SHIRLEY.

hhhhh. MERVIN.

bbbb. LULU PEARL DYMENT, married in June, 1916, William Albert Hinan, who died in 1931; married 2nd Charles Shoemaker.

cccc. EVA FERNE DYMENT, married on April 19, 1916, Dan Edward Knowles, who died in 1934.

dddd. DAVID ELMER DYMENT, married Beryl Spicer. A son Ralph Dymont. They moved to Detroit, Mich.

bbb. HANNAH KELLY, died young.

ccc. ELIZABETH KELLY, married George Richards. Three children:

aaaa. LENA RICHARDS, married on March 28, 1912, Charles W. Pipe.

bbbb. ALBERT (BERT) RICHARDS, married

on June 20, 1925, Alice Foran.

cccc. EARL RICHARDS, killed in World War I.

ddd. SARAH KELLY, born 1868, died 1940; married in 1899, Abram Henderson, born in 1858, died in 1913.

eee. CHRISTINA KELLY, not married.

fff. SUSAN KELLY, born 1857, died 1915; married on Dec. 5, 1877, Oliver Alfred Howell, who was born in 1855, died in 1912.

ggg. GEORGE W. KELLY, born in 1864, died Jan. 18, 1899; his wife, Jane Denton, married again and went to California. Two children:

aaaa. GEORGE EDWARD KELLY, born in 1892, died July 11, 1960; married Amy Curran, daughter of Edward Curran and Elora Myers. Three children:

aaaaa. JAMES E. KELLY.

bbbbb. ROBERT KELLY.

ccccc. EVELYN KELLY, married Ralph Stoddart.

bbbb. EDITH KELLY, married William Coulson of Lynden.

hhh. DAVID KELLY, born in 1873, died Sept. 4, 1896.

iii. JANETTE A. KELLY, born in 1875, died Jan. 11, 1880.

jjj. ASNATH CHASE KELLY, born Oct. 25, 1878.

kkk. ROY DARROW KELLY, born May 30, 1882, died Feb. 19, 1958; married Esther Brooks.

aaaa. TRUEY KELLY, married William Baker.

bbbb. THOMAS KELLY.

bb. RICHARD KELLY, born 1836, died 1890; married Margaret Simpson, who was born in 1843, died in 1918. A daughter:

aaa. CHARITY KELLY, born in 1863, died March 11, 1956, buried at Fort Erie, Ontario; married James Kerr.

aaaa. ELMER KERR.

bbbb. EDWIN L. KERR.

cc. LEVI KELLY, married Emu Billiald. Three children:

aaa. MARGARET KELLY, married Milton Sharp,

son of Andrew Sharp and Margaret VanSickle.

bbb. EMMA KELLY, married 1st McCoy; 2nd Earnshaw.

ccc. AUSTIN KELLY, born in 1866, died in 1954; married a Burnside.

dd. ADAM KELLY, born Aug. 14, 1833, died March 3, 1924; married Eliza VanSickle on Nov. 12, 1860, who was born in Jerseyville, Ontario, Nov. 14, 1838, died May 10, 1912, buried in St. Andrew's Cemetery, Ancaster, she was a daughter of Abram VanSickle and Anna Miller. Three children:

aaa. ORPHA KELLY, married John Middleton, who was born in 1872, died April 4, 1957. Four children:

aaaa. JEAN MIDDLETON, married Dermott Keogh.

bbbb. LIONEL JOHN MIDDLETON, lives in Williamsville, N. Y.

cccc. NORMAN DOUGLAS MIDDLETON, lives in Buffalo, N. Y.

dddd. PETER BRUCE MIDDLETON, lived in Ancaster, Ontario.

bbb. ANNIE KELLY, born April 15, 1868, died Sept. 8, 1960; married in 1894, William Simpson, who was born in 1865, died Jan. 13, 1958.

aaaa. WILLIAM GEORGE DEWEY SIMPSON, born July 8, 1896, married in 1921, Ruby Horning, who was born in 1891; live in Lindsay.

ccc. EDWIN KELLY, born 1870; married 1st Nellie Corman; 2nd Mrs. Reeky. Live in Norwich.

ee. ALEM R. KELLY, born 1836, died 1921; married Lavonia Stinabaugh of Jerseyville; she was born in 1845, died 1932. Two children.

aaa. PHILIP KELLY.

bbb. WILLIAM KELLY, married Marion Smith of a Scotch family; she was born in 1860, died in 1950.

c. PARMELIA VANSICKLE, born in 1810, died in 1815.

d. MARGARET VANSICKLE, born in 1812, died March 1, 1880; married on March 12, 1834, Alem Kelly, son of Jonathan Kelly; he was born in 1808, died in 1875; both buried in White Brick Cemetery, Ancaster. No children.

e. PHOEBE VANSICKLE, born Apr. 7, 1811, (Mrs. McCulloch

thinks she may have married Daniel VanSickle).

Margaret Book married 2nd, Ira Beasley Kendrick, who was born in 1792, died in 1876. Two children:

f. JOSEPH KENDRICK, born in Ancaster Twp., July 26, 1826, died April 12, 1912; married in 1853, Margaret Lampkin, who was born in Hertfordshire, England, Feb. 23, 1833, died in 1917; she was a daughter of John Lampkin. They lived in Brant County, near Cainsville; both buried in Brant Cemetery, east of Cainsville. Six children, all born in Brant County:

aa. ELIZABETH KENDRICK, born Oct. 14, 1854, died in November, 1925; married in 1912, Madison Levi Willson, who was born in 1858, died in 1922; son of Levi Willson and Lovita Pearce of Jerseyville, Ontario. They are both buried in Mt. Hope Cemetery, Brantford. No children.

bb. IRA BEASLEY KENDRICK, II, born Dec. 1, 1857, died Jan. 13, 1947; married in 1887, Clara McMurray, who was born July 13, 1860, died in 1936; they lived in Ancaster Twp., and are both buried in Bethesda Cemetery there. Three children:

aaa. ELIZABETH KENDRICK, born July 30, 1888; married in April, 1915, William David Howell, who was born in 1881, died December 24, 1950; son of Oliver Howell and Susan Kelly. No children.

bbb. BEATRICE KENDRICK, born Aug. 19, 1890; married Cecil Ellsworth Howell, who was born in 1885, died Dec. 30, 1953. Two children:

aaaa. GLEN HOWELL.

bbbb. LLOYD HOWELL.

ccc. LLOYD KENDRICK, born in 1892, died in 1915; not married.

cc. GEORGE KENDRICK, born March 11, 1863, died Oct. 17, 1950; married on April 14, 1886, Jessie Whiting, who was born May 3, 1861, died Dec. 29, 1939; a daughter of Isaac Whiting and Janet McNaughton. Both are buried in Bethesda Cemetery. Fifteen children:

aaa. MARGARET KENDRICK, born Mar. 15, 1887; not married; living in old home in 1962.

bbb. JOSEPH KENDRICK, born March 3, 1888, died Sept. 6, 1888; buried in Bethesda Cemetery.

ccc. EDWARD KENDRICK, born April 16, 1889; married 1st on Sept. 5, 1925, Jean Hughes, who was born in 1889,

died March 20, 1952; lived in Vancouver, B. C. No children. Married 2nd on June 16, 1959, Mrs. Pearl English Smith, born 1892, died November 14, 1961.

ddd. AGNES KENDRICK, born March 19, 1891; married on Sept. 4, 1926, James McCulloch who was born July 24, 1878, died Feb. 7, 1956, buried in Bethesda Cemetery, Ancaster. No children.

eee. ROY KENDRICK, born April 9, 1892, died November 16, 1892.

fff. CHARLES KENDRICK, born Dec. 14, 1893; married on April 17, 1929, Margaret Locheed, who was born Nov. 22, 1892. Live in Innisfail, Alberta. One son:

aaaa. JOHN KENDRICK, born Dec. 23, 1930.

ggg. GRACE KENDRICK, born January 13, 1895; married on June 3, 1925, Harry Westbrook, who was born Sept. 6, 1881, died May 30, 1948; no children. Live in Langford, Ontario.

hhh. WILLIAM KENDRICK, born Jan. 20, 1896; not married; lives in Montney, B. C.

iii. ANNIE KENDRICK, born February 18, 1897; married on Nov. 11, 1925, Leslie Echlin; live near Olds, Alberta. Two children:

aaaa. HARRY ECHLIN, born May 7, 1931.

bbbb. EDITH JUNE ECHLIN, born July 5, 1933.

jjj. JOHN KENDRICK, born March 30, 1898; not married; living in old home.

kkk. EDNA KENDRICK, born March 6, 1900, died January 24, 1901.

lll. BERTHA KENDRICK, born October 8, 1902; married on May 3, 1930, John Simpson, who was born June 14, 1890; live in Brantford, Ontario. One son:

aaaa. RAYMOND SIMPSON, born March 3, 1931; married on Aug. 21, 1954, Faye Rains, who was born Feb. 15, 1936.

mmm. GORDON KENDRICK, born April 24, 1905; married on Sept. 27, 1930, Mildred Norsworthy, who was born Oct. 29, 1911; live in Ancaster. One son:

aaaa. TED KENDRICK, born Jan. 13, 1931; married Marie Smith, who was born in 1931. A son:

aaaaa. RICHARD GEORGE KENDRICK,

born November 26, 1953.

bbbb. WILLIAM RANDALL KENDRICK,  
born September 12, 1956.

nnn. ALICE KENDRICK, born March 14, 1906;  
married on Sept. 8, 1934, John Black Morton, who was born April 30,  
1906; live in Carluke. Three children:

aaaa. THOMAS KENDRICK MORTON, born  
March 23, 1936.

bbbb. ALICE MARLENE MORTON, born  
January 14, 1938.

cccc. JOHN CLELAND MORTON, born April  
26, 1945.

ooo. ARTHUR KENDRICK, born Sept. 11, 1907,  
died April 22, 1908.

dd. ALFRED KENDRICK, born Aug. 6, 1864, died  
Nov. 30, 1944; married in 1890, Hortense Laurence, who was born  
in 1865, died in 1940; buried in Mt. Hope Cemetery, Brantford. Three  
children:

aaa. JOSEPH LAURENCE KENDRICK, born Aug.  
24, 1891; married Adell Plow. Three children:

aaaa. ROSS KENDRICK, died June 18, 1945.

bbbb. ROY KENDRICK, died June 18, 1945.

cccc. HELEN KENDRICK, born in 1817,  
died July 13, 1953; married Norman Frost. Six children; names not  
known.

bbb. EUGENE KENDRICK, born in 1893; married  
Mabel Jury. One son:

aaaa. ALFRED KENDRICK.

ccc. HAROLD KENDRICK, born in 1936; married  
Eulah Rowe. One son:

aaaa. RONALD KENDRICK.

ee. UZZIEL OGDEN KENDRICK, born Sept. 7, 1866,  
died Aug. 27, 1953; married in 1897, Mary Spence, who was born  
Dec. 25, 1875, died June 19, 1953; both buried in Mt. Hope Cemetery,  
Brantford. Four children:

aaa. ALVA KENDRICK, born in 1899; married  
Horace Carson; live in Niagara Falls, Ontario. Two children:

aaaa. ELAINE CARSON, born in 1937.

bbbb. ANNETTE CARSON.

bbb. BLANCHE KENDRICK, born in 1900; married

Fred Howie; live in Windsor, Ontario. Two children:

aaaa. EARL HOWIE.

bbbb. DON HOWIE.

ccc. RUTH KENDRICK, born in 1903; married Herbert Mulligan, who was born in 1900, died Nov. 11, 1959; buried Mt. Hope Cemetery, Brantford, Ont. One son:

aaaa. RALPH MULLIGAN.

ddd. HARLEY KENDRICK, born in 1906; married Jean Cornell; live in Niagara Falls, Ontario. Two children:

aaaa. JOYCE KENDRICK.

bbbb. MARY KENDRICK.

ff. ALEM KENDRICK, born in 1868, died in 1870.

g. SARAH KENDRICK, died young.

h. JOHN BOOK KENDRICK, born Sept. 7, 1828, died 1890; married Sarah Wilson. Four children:

aa. WARREN KENDRICK, born in 1862; five children, names not known.

bb. ELIZABETH KENDRICK, born in 1864; married Walter Myers, son of George Myers and Marion Bradshaw; seven children, all names not known.

aaa. DELLA MYERS.

bbb. DESSA MYERS.

ccc. ETHEL MYERS.

ddd. WILLIAM MYERS.

eee. WALTER MYERS.

fff. MAUD MYERS.

cc. WILLIAM KENDRICK, born in 1875, died in 1955; married Maud Carroll. No children.

dd. JOHN KENDRICK, born in 1880, died in 1944; married Lillian Tavender. Three children:

aaa. MILDRED KENDRICK, married L. Burkin, live in Dundas, Ontario.

bbb. DOROTHY KENDRICK, married a Mormon, lives in Salt Lake City, Utah.

ccc. GORDON KENDRICK, lives in Dundas, Ont.

7. PHILIPPINA, born in Germany, Feb. 28, 1785; nothing further has been found about her, possibly died young.

8. ADAM, born at Knowlton Twp., New Jersey, Dec. 25, 1786, died June 11, 1869, at his residence near Ancaster; married Dorothy Shaw, who was born Feb. 23, 1803, died Dec. 25, 1880; both buried

in Book Cemetery, Ancaster.

9. CHRISTINA (CHRISTINE), born Feb. 15, 1789, died Dec. 24, 1853, is buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster; married Solomon Vandecar (in 1815 according to Sarah Book Schwink).

10. HENRY, died April 20, 1815, age 20 years, buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster.

11. JOHN, died Jan. 5, 1867, age 71 years, 9 months, is buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster; married in Ancaster Twp., on Aug. 30, 1822, Maria Fillman, daughter of Frederick Fillman; she died Jan. 31, 1883, age 82 years.

12. CHARITY, born in 1798, died at her brother John's home, Feb. 28, 1835; buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster; probably not married.

## II

Children of Jacob Book and \_\_\_\_\_.

1. COONROD, born in 1773 or 74, died May 10, 1867, age 93 years on his tombstone, buried in old cemetery at Garners Corners, concession 3, lot 47, S.E. corner; married Catharine Miller, who was born Feb. 13, 1800, died June 17, 1881; daughter of Jacob Miller.

2. JOHN, born in 1779, died in 1865, buried in Book Cemetery.

3. CHARITY.

## III

Children of George Book and Mary Misener.

1. CHARITY, born in 1805, died May 29, 1856, buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster; married James W. Morton. Four children:

a. CHARITY ELIZABETH MORTON, born in 1829, died September 3, 1877; married Isaac Vipond, who was born in England, in 1827, died in 1871; they lived in Alberton and are both buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster. Nine children:

aa. WILLIAM VIPOND, born in 1849, died 1918; unmarried.

bb. GEORGE VIPOND, born in 1852, died in 1926; not married.

( cc. ISAAC VIPOND, born in 1855, died in 1931; married Sarah Woods, daughter of George Woods; four children: JOHN VIPOND, JEREMIAH VIPOND, ELIZABETH VIPOND, SARAH VIPOND, lived in British Columbia.

Twins ( dd. MARY VIPOND, born in 1855; married Amos Smith of Glanford; four sons, names not known.

ee. JEREMIAH VIPOND, born in 1860, died in 1947; two sons and a daughter in U.S.A.

ff. HESTER VIPOND, born 1851, died in 1860.

gg. CHARLES ALEXANDER VIPOND, born in 1864, died in 1934; married Jennie V. Teeple, who was born in 1872, died in 1949, buried in White Brick Cemetery, Ancaster. Three children:

aaa. ARCHIBALD ISAAC EDWIN VIPOND, born in 1897, died Oct. 26, 1956, buried in St. John's Church Cemetery; married Christine Herbert; lived in Ancaster. Five children:

aaaa. LAWRENCE VIPOND.

bbbb. JACK VIPOND.

cccc. GEORGE VIPOND.

dddd. GERTRUDE VIPOND.

eeee. EUNICE VIPOND.

bbb. VETA VIVIAN VIPOND, born in 1899; married William Wardlaw Sudden, who was born in 1899; live in St. Catharines. A son:

aaaa. WARD RUSSELL SUDDEN, born in 1921, died in 1954; buried in White Brick Cemetery.

ccc. GARNET R. VIPOND, born 1910, died 1911.

hh. MATTHIAS RUSSELL VIPOND (Tice), born 1866, died July 12, 1894; a carpenter, killed while building a barn.

ii. CHARITY JANE VIPOND, born in 1871, died April 9, 1951; married Hudson Campbell. Two children:

aaa. MARIE CAMPBELL, born in 1896; married A. V. Peacock.

bbb. GEORGE EDWARD CAMPBELL, born July 9, 1898; married Grace Cameron, who was born in 1896; no children.

b. JOHN E. MORTON, born in 1831, died April 11, 1904, buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster; married Caroline Herriman, who was born Sept. 3, 1838, died Sept. 21, 1923, buried in White Brick Cemetery, Ancaster. Eight children:

aa. MARGARET MORTON, married Isaac Goodman.

bb. MARTHA MORTON, born 1864, died 1873, buried in Book Cemetery.

cc. JAMES MORTON, born 1866, died 1918, buried White Brick Cemetery; not married.

dd. MARY JANE MORTON, married a Dougherty.

aaa. CARRIE MORTON, born in 1886, died in 1940, buried in Onondaga Baptist Cemetery; married Andrew W. Knox, who was born in 1885, died 1942; lived in Brant County.

ee. ELGIN MORTON, lived in Hamilton.

ff. JOHN MORTON, married Mary Christie.

gg. GERTRUDE MORTON, married John Farr.

aaa. RELAFORD MORTON, born 1893, died 1942; married Olive Brown.

hh. AGNES MAY MORTON, born 1877, died 1957; married John Lydd; lived in Hamilton.

c. GEORGE MORTON.

d. BARBARA ANN MORTON, married a Hardcastle.

2. JOHN, born Aug. 5, (16) 1807, died Dec. 15, 1868; married in Ancaster Twp., on July 3, 1833, Harriet Lampman, who was born May 30, 1809, died Oct. 30, 1883; both buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster. Lived in Middleport.

3. MARY, born 1809, died July 11, 1855; married in Ancaster Twp., on Sept. 26, 1840, Fred Ellick. Two children:

a. GEORGE WILLIAM ELLICK, born Oct. 14, 1842.

b. MARY CATHARINE ELLICK, married on Dec. 22, 1870, Henry Martin of Stanford.

4. GEORGE, died Aug. 25, 1820; buried Book Cemetery.

5. BARBARA, born in 1813, died Feb. 27, 1898; married in Ancaster Twp., on April 19, 1833, George E. File, who was born in 1783, died April 28, 1866. They lived near Cainsville in Brant County. Eight children:

a. MARTIN FILE, born in 1837, died Dec. 24, 1907; buried in Bethesda Cemetery.

b. RICHARD FILE, born in 1841, died Dec. 3, 1916; buried in Bethesda Cemetery.

c. ELSIE FILE, born in 1843, married in 1869, Charles Edward File, son of John File, who was born in 1841.

d. ELIZA JANE FILE, born January, 1844, died Sept. 4, 1880; married John H. Clemmens; buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster.

e. OLIVER FILE, born Jan. 22, 1847, died July 22, 1880;

buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster.

f. MARGARET FILE, married Joseph Bresette; both buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster.

g. ADAM FILE, born May 9, 1850, died April 3, 1926; married Julia Elizabeth Myers; both buried in Bethesda Cemetery.

h. MARIAH FILE, born in 1836, married Robert Havens, who was born in 1829, a son of Richard Havens.

6. MARGARET ALMAS, born in 1818, died Sept. 15, 1907; married Thomas Hilborn, who was born in 1818, died March 5, 1865; both buried in Beverly Twp. Cemetery. A son:

a. HENRY CHAMBERS HILBORN, born May 11, 1837.

7. ADAM CASE, born Sept. 17, 1818, died March 29, 1886; married Elmira Slack (Slaght) of Simcoe, Ontario, who was born July 15, 1818, died July 25, 1881; both buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster.

8. HENRY, born in Wentworth County, Oct. 20, 1823; married 1st in 1850, Nancy Oles, who was born in 1829, died Aug. 16, 1866, buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster, a daughter of John Oles and Ann Whiting. Married 2nd on Jan. 29, 1867, Anna Smith Walker of Michigan; no children.

9. WILLIAM, born at Ancaster, Sept. 10, 1826, died Sept. 26, 1905, buried at White Brick Cemetery, Ancaster; married 1st Mary Ann Ling, who was born Oct. 10, 1839, died Jan. 27, 1867, buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster; married 2nd Susannah Draper, who was born January 13, 1835, died October 25, 1916, buried in White Brick Cemetery, Ancaster.

10. CATHARINE (Kathryn), born in 1830, died in 1880; married Lorenzo Dow Woodworth, both buried in St. Andrew's Presbyterian Cemetery, Ancaster. Nine children:

a. MARY MARGARET WOODWORTH, born Nov. 26, 1860.

b. RENNSLEAR EDISON WOODWORTH, born July 22, 1862, died in 1929; married Harriet Vanderlip, who was born in 1864, died in 1952. Several children:

aa. MARY WOODWORTH, married Peter Emery.

bb. ELLA MILDRED WOODWORTH, born in 1893, died August 19, 1961; married Alfred Lintott; four children:

aaa. EDWARD LINTOTT.

bbb. ROY LINTOTT.

ccc. STERLING LINTOTT.

ddd. DOLORES LINTOTT, married Ronald Kelly.

cc. HARRIET WOODWORTH, married Sidney Lintott.

- dd. RENA WOODWORTH, married James Benson.
- ee. GEORGE E. WOODWORTH, married Daisy Elizabeth Amelia Lintott, who was born in 1890, died Sept. 14, 1955.
- aaa. DOROTHY WOODWORTH, married Gordon Adams.
- ff. ARTHUR WOODWORTH, married Jane H. Ford who was born in 1893, died Jan. 3, 1959. Lived at Lindsay.
- aaa. GRACE WOODWORTH, married L. Sanderson; live at Brampton.
- bbb. RUTH WOODWORTH, married James Downs.
- ccc. HELEN WOODWORTH, married D. Cowton.
- ddd. JAMES H. WOODWORTH; lives at Lindsay.
- c. ALLEN ROBINSON WOODWORTH, born June 12, 1864, died in 1950; married Agnes Beck, who was born in 1869, died March 9, 1942. Eight children:
  - aa. LORENZO WOODWORTH, born Jan. 12, 1892; married Shirley Brown, who was born March 10, 1891.
  - bb. ALEXANDER WOODWORTH, born June 29, 1894, died in 1916; killed in World War I.
  - cc. ALICE LYDIA WOODWORTH, born April 6, 1896, died in 1955; married Percy Walton, who was born August 24, 1896, died April 12, 1944; buried in St. Johns Churchyard.
  - dd. LILLIAN WOODWORTH, born June 21, 1898; married Frank Coleman.
  - ee. DAVID HENRY WOODWORTH, born March 14, 1900; married Margaret Marr.
  - ff. IVAN ARNOLD WOODWORTH, born July, 1902; married Elizabeth Duncan.
  - gg. MILDRED MAUD WOODWORTH, born Feb. 4, 1904; married Belford Draper.
  - hh. HELEN MARJORIE WOODWORTH, born Nov. 22, 1907; married Robert Lowrey.
- d. NELSON CORNELL WOODWORTH, born Feb. 11, 1866, died young.
- e. WILLIAM HENRY WOODWORTH, born June 18, 1867, died out West.
- f. GEORGE ELISHA WOODWORTH, born June 6, 1869, died May 13, 1947; married Sadie Farr, who was born Dec. 5, 1881, died June 13, 1938. Ten children:
  - aa. GEORGE ALBERT JOHN WOODWORTH, born

January 20, 1897; married Beatrice Dwyer.

bb. CECIL EARL WOODWORTH, born March 19, 1899; married Elsie Davey.

cc. VIOLET SARAH FERN WOODWORTH, born July 26, 1900, died young.

dd. ERNEST FARR WOODWORTH, born Jan. 2, 1902, died in infancy.

ee. BASIL FARR WOODWORTH, born Jan. 15, 1904; not married.

ff. MAX FARR WOODWORTH, born April 17, 1906; married Mrs. Margaret Marshall.

gg. DOROTHY JESSIE BERNICE WOODWORTH, born Feb. 2, 1909; not married in 1955.

hh. GRACE CATHARINE WOODWORTH, born Aug. 15, 1911; married on Oct. 22, 1929, Delmar Lewis.

ii. GORDON ELISHA WOODWORTH, born Dec. 13, 1913; married Gladys Metzger.

jj. CRYSTAL ALBERTA JUNE WOODWORTH, born Sept. 6, 1917; married on Feb. 1, 1940, Donald Rogers, chief test pilot, Malton for Avro - R. C. A. F.

g. LYDIA CATHARINE WOODWORTH, born Feb. 24, 1871, died in June, 1954; married 1st Leonard Gwilliam; a son:

aa. WILLIAM GWILLIAM.

Married 2nd Bert Farr.

h. DAVID ADAM WOODWORTH, born May 10, 1874, died Jan. 24, 1958; married Alice Beck; no children.

i. MARTIN LUTHER WOODWORTH, born Jan. 20, 1876, died in infancy.

### III

Children of Adam Book and Dorothy Shaw.

( 1. ADAM, born April 3, 1837, died Dec. 24, 1861, buried in T ( Book Cemetery, Ancaster. Married on Jan. 15, 1861, Jane w ( Teeple of Glanford.

i ( 2. EVE JANE, born April 3, 1837, died May 17, 1870, buried in n ( Book Cemetery, Ancaster; married on April 14, 1857, s ( Thomas Smith Weldon, who was born in 1839, died 1900; ( four children:

- a. ALBERT WELDON.
- b. GEORGE WELDON.
- c. THOMAS WELDON, JR.
- d. ANNIE WELDON, married an O'Brien.

Thomas Smith Weldon married 2nd Fanny Gorvin, who was born in 1842, died in 1931, buried White Brick Cemetery; five children:

- e. FANNY E. WELDON, born 1872, died 1874.
- f. FRED WELDON.
- g. JAMES EDWARD WELDON, born 1875, died 1875.
- h. FLORENCE WELDON, born 1878, died 1954; married Freeman C. Sovereign, who was born 1872, died 1942, buried in White Brick Cemetery.

i. JOSEPHINE WELDON, died March 10, 1960; married James Heaton, who was born 1864, died 1948; lived in Hamilton.

3. MARY MARIA, born March 25, 1839, married Benjamin Franklin Shaw; he was born at Simcoe in 1833; four children:

a. MARGARET SHAW, married Daniel David Shaw (no relation)

aa. A daughter, married a Grant Fox.

- b. KINSLEY SHAW.
- c. ALBERTA SHAW, not married.
- d. JAMES SHAW, married, no family.

4. JOHN MONROE, born in 1841, died in 1866, buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster.

### III

Children of John Book and Maria Fillman.

- 1. JAMES, died in infancy.
- 2. HENRY, died in infancy.
- 3. FREDERICK, born in 1824; married in January, 1849, Sarah Crowell, who was born near St. Catharines, Ontario, Feb. 29, 1828, daughter of Nathaniel Crowell and Margaret Springer; both buried in Butler Cemetery, near Florence, Ontario.

4. MARY ANN, married Henry Riddle, who was born in 1822, died February 2, 1860; buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster. Four children:

- a. MARIA RIDDLE, not married.
- b. JOHN RIDDLE.

c. ISABELL RIDDLE, married a Dawson.

d. HENRY RIDDLE.

5. JOHN, born in 1826, died June 28, 1912; probably married Eliza Creggyhian, who was born in 1828, died Oct. 11, 1865; both buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster.

6. ADAM, born in 1830, died April 27, 1880; married Catharine Marlette, who was born April 9, 1832, died July 19, 1880.

7. ROBERT, born in 1837, died in 1900; married Rhoda Yokum, who was born in 1838, died in 1910.

### III

Children of John Book and \_\_\_\_\_ .

1. PETER, probably the son of John, born 1779, and the grandson of Jacob, according to the researches of Mrs. McCulloch. He was born in 1812, died Nov. 13, 1884; married Phoebe VanSickle, who was born in 1816, died May 6, 1896.

### IV

Children of John Book and Harriet Lampman.

1. GEORGE, born Oct. 4, 1842, married Maria File, daughter of Bernard File, who was a brother of George E. File who married Barbara Book.

2. CHARLES ALEXANDER, born May 18, 1844, died 1926; married Susan Doherty.

3. LEVI, married Bridget Donovan, who was born in 1850, died in 1919; an adopted daughter.

4. MATTHIAS, buried at Wabashene, Ontario, near North Bay; married Hester Smith of Smith Family C.

5. MARY ANN, married Levi Oles; of their children:

a. ELVIRA OLES, married a Thitts.

6. EFFIE, born Nov. 7, 1837, died Dec. 28, 1840; buried Book Cemetery.

7. WILLIAM, born April 11, 1840, died Oct. 17, 1840; buried Book Cemetery.

## IV

### Children of Adam Case Book and Elmira Slaght.

1. HORATIO, born in 1850, died Jan. 5, 1912; married Martha Herriman, a daughter of Craig Herriman and Janet Pettit.

2. JAMES DEWITT (DEWILTON), married Dec. 28, 1875, Josephine Dawdy.

3. GEORGE (DUTCH), born in 1855, died Dec. 3, 1941; married Margaret Smith, who was born in 1850, died January 11, 1934; both buried in White Brick Cemetery, Ancaster; no children.

4. ANN ELIZA JANE, born March 29, 1857, died April 24, 1904; married Thomas A. Cornell; born in 1846, died Jan. 26, 1915. Six children:

a. FREEMAN CORNELL, born in 1878, died in 1935.

b. EDITH LODEMA CORNELL, born June 6, 1880, died Feb. 11, 1900.

c. BERTIE CORNELL, born in 1882, died 1941; married a Swain.

d. GERTRUDE CORNELL, born in 1885, married 1st a Dryden; 2nd a Doney.

e. IRENE (RENA) CORNELL, born in 1886.

f. MILLIE CORNELL, born in 1889, died 1905; married a Snowden.

g. ERNEST CORNELL, born Dec. 26, 1894, died Oct. 11, 1895.

h. EUGENE CORNELL, born in 1904, died March 9, 1940, in England.

## IV

### Children of Henry Book and Nancy Oles.

1. MILLICENT, born about 1850, married Levi Whittington, who was born in 1849, died June 9, 1919, buried in Lynden Cemetery. Two children:

a. MILLICENT WHITTINGTON, married George H. Archer, who was born 1872, died Feb. 1, 1913; a daughter:

aa. VERNA MILLICENT ARCHER, born 1911, died 1918.

b. EDNA WHITTINGTON, married Frank VanSickle, who was born 1876, died May 25, 1957, buried in Lynden Cemetery.

2. MARY JANE, born 1852, died 1936; married Orice (Horace) Bishop, who was born 1850, died Sept. 15, 1900; both buried in Lynden Cemetery.

3. MARGARET ANN, married Robert Vanderlip, who was born 1851, died 1910; five children:

a. KENNETH VANDERLIP, married Gertrude Curran, daughter of Edward Curran and Elora Myers.

b. WILLIAM VANDERLIP.

c. HENRY VANDERLIP.

d. CASSIE VANDERLIP.

e. NANCY VANDERLIP, married Orton VanSickle, who was born 1878, died Feb. 19, 1958. Five children:

aa. MARVIN VANSICKLE, lives in Brantford.

bb. SIDNEY VANSICKLE, lives in Troy.

cc. MYRTLE VANSICKLE, married Gordon Holmes, live in Dundas.

dd. ETHELDA VANSICKLE, married Herbert Neil.

ee. GORDON VANSICKLE, lives in Jerseyville.

4. MARVEL.

5. EMERILLA (AMYRILLA), married J. M. Dykeman.

6. EMERSON, died in infancy.

#### IV

Children of William Book and Mary Annie Ling.

1. CHARLOTTE E., born March 27, 1861, died January 24, 1942, buried in Lynden Cemetery, Ontario; married on Oct. 26, 1881, John Reid Bishop who was born May 24, 1858, died Feb. 6, 1935, a son of Lorenzo Bishop and Eleanor Weaver. They lived in Ancaster Twp. Seven children:

a. ROSETTA BISHOP, born Oct. 22, 1882; married Richard Ireland, son of James Ireland and Hannah McMurray.

b. WILLIAM BISHOP, born in 1880, died in 1928; married Delilah Ann Jones who was born July 17, 1886, died March 16, 1959, daughter of Firman Jones and Lucinda Bishop. They lived at Drayton Plains, Mich.

aa. FIRMAN REID BISHOP, born September 11, 1906.

c. CLARA BISHOP, born in 1885, married George Ashton; live in Brantford, Ontario.

aa. JOHN EDWARD ASHTON, born May 15, 1906, died in 1940.

bb. JOSEPH WALTER ASHTON.

cc. GEORGE BERTRAND ASHTON.

d. JANET ELEANOR BISHOP, died March 13, 1957, age 69 years, buried in Lynden Cemetery; married 1st, Albert Blasdell; 2nd Perry Rolfe; lived in Lynden. Two children:

aa. EDWARD BLASDELL (ROLFE).

bb. WILLIAM ROLFE.

e. THOMAS HERBERT BISHOP, born in 1890, died in 1943; married on August 1, 1923, Laura Rose. Live in Lynden, Ontario.

aa. ALBERT HENRY BISHOP, born 1936, died Oct., 1936.

f. CHARLES LESLIE BISHOP, born 1895, died 1896.

g. MARGARET ELIZABETH BISHOP, born June 14, 1898; married on June 26, 1918, Albert Earl Kelly, who was born August 25, 1897, son of Jonathon Kelly and Mary Elizabeth Weaver. Six children:

aa. HARVEY KELLY, born March 24, 1919; married Agnes Jean Brown.

bb. HAROLD KELLY, born Dec. 6, 1920; married Edna Weldon.

cc. JEAN KELLY, born Jan. 31, 1922; married Jack Woodley, son of Max Woodley.

dd. IVAN REID KELLY, born Feb. 8, 1927; married Eileen Raycroft.

ee. ETHEL MARGARET KELLY, born Jan. 11, 1929; married Gordon Holmes.

ff. DOROTHY KELLY, born Jan. 13, 1931; married William Holmes.

2. WILLIAM E., born July 25, 1862, died Feb. 12, 1953, buried in White Brick Cemetery, Ancaster; married Eliza Smith, daughter of William and Margaret Smith, is buried at Detroit, Michigan.

3. THOMAS, born May 24, 1863, died Feb. 10, 1866.

4. MARY ANNE, born Jan. 15, 1866, married George Mann. Children of William Book and Susannah Draper.

5. JENNET (JEANETTE), born April 13, 1868, at Ancaster,

died May 30, 1927, in Bradford, Pa., buried in East Randolph, N. Y.  
Seven children:

- a. FLOYD WEIR, lives in Allentown, Pa.
- b. PEARL WEIR, married a Happell; live in Salanka, N. Y.
- c. REBA B. WEIR, a nurse in the army.
- d. WILLIAM WEIR, married an Engelhaupt; live in Chicago, Illinois.
- e. JULIUS (WILLIS), lives in Lorain, Ohio.
- f. ROBERT WEIR, lives in Port Huron, Michigan.
- g. UNIDAIN WEIR.

6. MARY ELIZA, born July 9, 1869, at Ancaster, Ontario; died Oct. 23, 1918; married George Smith, son of Mordecai Smith, who died Jan. 19, 1943; lived at London, Ontario. Five children:

- a. MAUD SMITH, married a Howard.
- b. SUSAN SMITH, married a Reddick.
- c. MAY SMITH, married a Hammond.
- d. GEORGE W. SMITH.
- e. CHARLES M. SMITH.

7. PARMELIA (PEMELIA), born Jan. 30, 1871, at Ancaster, Ontario, died Dec. 18, 1905; married Alex Allan, who was born in 1865, died Feb. 28, 1955; buried in Ancaster Presbyterian Church Cemetery; no children.

8. GEORGE ALVIN, born May 25, 1872, at Ancaster, died there Sept. 22, 1957, buried in White Brick Cemetery, Ancaster; married 1st Bertha Becker, who was born in 1876, died Feb. 1, 1936, buried White Brick Cemetery, no children; 2nd on January 15, 1944, Esther Stewart Martin, widow of Elmer Martin, who was born April 15, 1881; no children. An adopted son Donald, born in 1917.

9. ADAM, born June 6, 1874, at Ancaster, died Aug. 9, 1920; married Marianne Bradshaw, who was born in 1863, died Dec. 5, 1921; both buried in White Brick Cemetery, Ancaster; no children.

10. JOHN SEYMOUR, born June 6, 1874, at Ancaster, died Aug. 26, 1918, buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Lorain, Ohio; married Mamie Miller; lived in Lorain, Ohio; no children.

11. RICHARD, born Nov. 20, 1877, at Ancaster, died Sept. 3, 1954, at Lorain, Ohio, buried in Ridgehill Memorial Cemetery, Lorain; married on April 21, 1905, Bertha P. Thurow, who was born in Adrian, Michigan, Jan. 25, 1883, died Dec. 13, 1961; lived in Lorain, Ohio.

12. CHARLES EDWARD, born at Ancaster, Oct. 20, 1880, died

July 11, 1939, at Lakewood, Ohio, buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Lorain, Ohio; married on Sept. 14, 1904, Emma Myrella Felix, who was born Feb. 14, 1881, died Sept. 16, 1956, a daughter of Homer Felix and Mary Hofecker of Pennsylvania; lived in Lakewood, Ohio; no children.

#### IV

Children of Frederick Book and Sarah Crowell.

1. DRUSILLA, born Sept. 21, 1849, died Nov. 5, 1927, buried in Butler Cemetery, near Florence, Ontario; not married.

2. SARAH (SADIE), born in Dawn Twp., Lambton County, Ontario, Nov. 21, 1866, died at Wilburton, Oklahoma, Feb. 7, 1958; married on Nov. 15, 1890, at North Branch, Michigan, Theodore E. Schwinck, who died April 11, 1954; both buried in Fort Fibson Cemetery, Muskogee, Oklahoma.

#### IV

Children of John Book and Eliza Creggyian.

1. ROBERT, married 1st Sophronia Deagle; 2nd a Draper.
2. MARIA, born in 1851, died in 1853, buried in Book Cemetery.
3. NELSON, died young, buried in Book Cemetery.

#### IV

Children of Adam Book and Catharine Marlatte.

1. MARY ANN, married Bright Nesbitt; went to Manitoba.
2. ADRIAN, (PETE) married Julia Carpenter.
3. ADAM, married Lillian Church; no children.
4. JOSEPH, married Frances Gibson.
5. LYDIA, born at Middleport, Ontario, April 24, 1859, died at Brantford, May 14, 1956, buried in Mount Hope Cemetery; married William Peddie, who was born in 1857, died March 16, 1925; lived in Brantford, Ontario, for fifty years. Five children:
  - a. CHRISTINE PEDDIE, married Harry Fry, deceased, lived at Herschel Island; three children:

- aa. WALTER FRY.
- bb. HERSCHEL FRY.
- cc. HARRY FRY.
- b. AUGUSTA (GUSSIE) PEDDIE, died Nov. 2, 1957, aged 72 years; buried in Mount Hope Cemetery, Brantford.
- c. HELENE PEDDIE, a teacher in Brantford.
- d. JESSIE PEDDIE, not married.
- e. NORMA PEDDIE, married Ross Murray; two children:
  - aa. BILLY MURRAY.
  - bb. JANE MURRAY, married William Arthur (Boe) Russell.
- 6. ELIZA, married Ham McKelvy.
- 7. PETER.

#### IV

Children of Robert Book and Rhoda Yokum.

- 1. IRA, born April 4, 1862, died Dec., 1952; married Victoria Snary, who was born Dec. 24, 1868; living with her daughter in 1957.
- 2. WILLIAM WILFRID, born Sept. 7, 1864, died May 1, 1950; married Mary Blair, who was born April 28, 1862, died Feb. 17, 1927.
- 3. FREDERICK FRANCIS, married 1st Mamie Payne, deceased; 2nd Maud \_\_\_\_\_; living in Tucson, Arizona in 1954.
- 4. JOHN, died young.
- 5. JANE, married Fred Leeson; lived in Thamesville, Ontario; both deceased.
- 6. RUTH, married Percival Leeson; lived in Florence, Ontario; both deceased. A daughter:
  - a. STENNA LEESON, married Jacob Fox.
- 7. GEORGE, married Rose Battles; lived in Tucson, Arizona; both deceased.
- 8. ALMA IDELLA, married Elliot Snider; lived in Ohio, both deceased. A daughter:
  - a. HELEN WINIFRED SNIDER, born in 1898; married Dale Franklin Harter; live in Bay Village, Ohio

#### IV

Children of Peter Book and Phoebe VanSickle.

1. ELSIE ANN, married Henry VanSickle of Lynden.
2. JOHN, born in 1839, died in 1924; married Emily F. Shaver.
3. DANIEL, married on March 9, 1871, Sarah Jane Dawson of Jerseyville.
4. HENRY.
5. MARY, married Robert Mordue; five children:
  - a. EMMA MORDUE, married John T. Adams.
  - b. MARGARET MORDUE, married Charles Adams; three children:
    - aa. ZILPHA ADAMS, married Cameron Stapleton.
    - bb. ALBERT ADAMS, married Mabel Westbrook.
    - cc. CHARLES ADAMS, lived in Brantford.
  - c. CHARLOTTE MORDUE, married Ezra Phelps.
  - d. ANNIE MORDUE, married a Summerhayes.
  - e. FOSTER MORDUE.
6. CHARLOTTE, married on March 24, 1871, Granville Cole of Brant County; two children:
  - a. ALMA COLE, born in 1872; married John Hastings, who was born in 1869, died in 1941; a son:
    - aa. GRANVILLE HASTINGS.
  - b. GERTRUDE COLE, married Henry Foulger.
7. ZILPHA, born in 1857; married in 1880, Nelson Ramey; no children.

## V

### Children of George Book and Maria File.

1. ELIZA, married Robert McMillen.
2. ALICIA, married Robert McMillen after her sister died.
3. ESTHER ANN, born in 1870, died July 21, 1961; married Thomas Matthews; eight children:
  - a. ISABELLA MATTHEWS, born 1888; married Martin VanSickle, born 1877, died 1952.
    - aa. MILTON VANSICKLE, born 1926.
  - b. MAY MATTHEWS, married Campbell Workman, born 1898, died May 3, 1958. Three children:
    - aa. LOIS WORKMAN, married Fred Dorr, son of Erland Dorr and Janet Calder.
    - bb. GLEN WORKMAN, married Marion VanSickle,

daughter of Harris VanSickle.

cc. IRENE WORKMAN, married a Gibbons.

c. ETTA MATTHEWS, married Hugh Phillips, son of John Phillips and Ann Ward.

d. PEARL MATTHEWS.

e. ELIZABETH MATTHEWS, married John Long.

f. ANN MATTHEWS, married George Thomson; after her death he married Eva Young.

g. GEORGE MATTHEWS, died age 17 years.

h. ARTHUR MATTHEWS, died young.

4. SUSAN, born in 1874, living in Brantford in 1954; not married.

5. FRANK ALVIN, born in 1886, died Nov. 24, 1953; married Emma Letitia McLees; lived in Aldershot, Ontario.

6. ELMORE, died young, buried in Book Cemetery, Ancaster.

## V

Children of Charles Book and Susan Doherty.

1. JOHN, born at Alberton, in 1873, died Dec. 9, 1956; buried in Bethesda Cemetery; married Margaret Miller, who died in 1946; no children.

2. ARTHUR EDWARD, born 1876, died 1936; married Rachel Miller.

T ( 3. ALBERT, born 1880, died Nov. 21, 1953; married Elizabeth  
w ( Krouse who died in 1941; no children.

i ( 4. HARRIET EMMA, born 1880, died Oct. 15, 1939; married  
n ( George Sharp, who was born in 1868, son of William Sharp  
s ( and Jean Finlay.

5. ETHEL, married William Berry; lived in Alberton, Ontario; no children.

## V

Children of Matthias Book and Hester Smith.

1. BRUCE.

2. HATTIE.

3. EDGAR O., his widow Angelina, died in Detroit, Michigan,

July 15, 1959. They lived in Detroit for a number of years. I phoned her on two occasions but she was not interested in family history.

## V

Children of Horatio Book and Martha Herriman.

1. ADAM ORTON, born in 1872, died in 1944, buried in White Brick Churchyard, Ancaster; married Philena Malotte of Tilbury, Ontario, who was born in 1876, died in 1952.

2. GEORGE NELSON, born in 1873, died in 1941, buried in White Brick Cemetery, Ancaster, married Aletha Whaley who was born March 31, 1878, a daughter of Samuel Whaley and Catharine Sweazy.

3. JENNIE, born in 1875, died in 1917; married Robert Brown of Kent County; live in Tilbury; two daughters:

a. PEARL BROWN, married John Christie, live in Saskatchewan.

b. FERN BROWN, married William C. Smith; born 1894, died Aug. 19, 1960; four children:

aa. VIOLA SMITH, married Douglas Butter.

bb. GERALD SMITH.

cc. ETHEL SMITH.

dd. MELVILLE SMITH.

4. ANNIE, born Sept. 20, 1877, died December, 1961; married Valmer Kelly of Kent County, lived in Ottawa; seven children:

a. VIOLA KELLY, died in infancy.

b. CLARENCE KELLY, born April 19, 1899, died July 13, 1957; married Margaret Mitchell.

c. ROWENA KELLY, born March 28, 1901; married Hilliard Kilfoyle.

d. ROY KELLY, died in infancy.

e. JOHN KELLY, born June 22, 1904; married Margaret Barton.

f. MARIE KELLY, born May 25, 1910; married Arthur Mattice; live in Smith's Falls.

g. ROBERT KELLY, born February 20, 1913; married Laura Barber.

5. THOMAS, born in 1878; married 1st Lavina Taylor, 2nd Deborah Harris; lived in Hamilton.

6. JEPHTHA, born in 1882, died Nov. 15, 1946, buried in White Brick Churchyard, Ancaster; married in 1919, Bessie Bodle, an English war bride.

7. MARGARET, born 1884, died 1960; married Samuel May, lived in Kitchener.

8. EDITH, born 1886, died 1948; married Jack Calder; lived west of London, Ontario.

9. EVA, born 1888, died 1948; married a Smith, lived in Tilbury, Ontario.

V

Children of James DeWitt Book and Josephine Dawdy.

1. CLARENCE.

V

Children of William E. Book and Eliza Smith.

1. MARGARET IRENE, born May 22, 1889, died Feb. 5, 1958; married Joseph Wilking Kellogg who was born in 1880, died Feb. 12, 1953; three children:

a. ARTHUR KELLOGG, born April 1, 1911; married Elma Graham; live in Barrie, Ontario.

b. IVA KELLOGG, born July 13, 1913; married Kenneth Stewart.

c. HAROLD KELLOGG, born June 24, 1915; married Laura Fulkerson.

2. WILBERT, born March 30, 1891; married Fanny Crowe.

3. JEANETTE (NETTIE), born May 15, 1893, died Sept. 16, 1957; married Norman Merritt, who was born in 1883.

4. AUSTIN, born Oct. 19, 1895; married Mary White of Detroit; live in Goodells, Michigan.

5. GLADYS, born 1899, died in infancy.

6. ARVILLA, born April 6, 1908, single, living in Detroit in 1955.

V

Children of Richard Book and Bertha P. Thurow.

1. HARVEY J., married Kathryn Merten; live in Lorain, Ohio
2. IRENE.
3. ETHEL, married Mike Oraveck; four children:
  - a. MIKE ORAVECK, JR.
  - b. MARJORIE ORAVECK.
  - c. HAZEL ORAVECK.
  - d. RICHARD ORAVECK.

V

Children of Robert Book and Sophronia Deagle.

1. STANLEY.

V

Children of Adrian Book and Julia Carpenter.

1. NELLIE.
2. CLARK.
3. WILLIAM.

V

Children of Joseph Book and Frances Gibson.

1. LLOYD.

V

Children of Ira Book and Victoria Snary.

1. DORA, born in 1889; married Otto Lutz; lived in Euclid, Ohio.
2. NORMAN, born in 1905, lives in Clairmont, California.

V

Children of William Wilfrid Book and Mary Blair.

1. ARCHIBALD BLAIR, born April 3, 1890, at Croton, Ontario,

died at Winnipeg, Manitoba, February, 1952; married Gertrude Neville who was born at Boston, Mass., Jan. 2, 1883; lived in Winnipeg, Manitoba.

2. ZAIDA MARGUERITE, born April 4, 1891; not married; a school teacher in Estevan, Saskatchewan.

3. WILFRED, born in 1894, died in infancy.

4. RUTH ELAINE, born April 8, 1898, died Dec., 1906.

5. REGINALD GEORGE, born February 28, 1906; living in Portland, Oregon, in 1955.

## V

Children of Frederick Francis Book and Mamie Payne.

1. ROBERT, born in 1900; living in California in 1955.

2. HAROLD, married at Tenack, New Jersey, June 1, 1935, Marie \_\_\_\_\_ ; a lawyer in New York.

## V

Children of George Book and Rose Battles.

1. DOROTHY, born in 1906.

2. DORIS, born in 1906.

## V

Children of John Book and Emily Shaver.

1. WILBERT JOHN SHAVER, born in 1874, died Dec. 9, 1955; married in 1918, Viola Misner, who was born in 1882, died Sept. 15, 1959; no children. Buried in Stenataugh Cemetery.

## VI

Children of Frank Alvin Book and Emma Letitia McLees.

1. ALBERT EDWARD, born Nov. 29, 1909; married Velma Myers; live in Hamilton, Ontario.

2. ETHEL ELVIRA, born June 20, 1911, died September, 1911.

3. MARGUERITE IRENE, born Feb. 27, 1913; married David Myers; live in Alberton, Ontario.
4. GEORGE ARTHUR, born May 9, 1914; married Emily Halderon; live in Hamilton, Ontario.
5. ROBERT ALVIN, born Aug. 7, 1915; married Margaret Cope, who was born Feb. 11, 1919; live in Waterdown, Ontario.
6. EMMA VIOLET, born June 7, 1917; married Cecil Myers; live in Jerseyville, Ontario.
7. JOHN HENRY, born Dec. 20, 1919; married Jean Bremner; live in Waterdown, Ontario.
8. MARY WINNIFRED, born July 30, 1921; married Cameron Ionson; live in Scotland, Ontario.
9. RUTH ISABEL, born July 21, 1923; married Robert Parkin; live on old Book farm near Ancaster, Ontario.
10. LLOYD REGINALD, born August 19, 1924; not married.
11. RUBY BEATRICE, born June 25, 1926; married Casmier Leinback; live in Wyandotte, Michigan.
12. VERA DOROTHY, born January 22, 1928; married George Parkin; live on old Book farm near Ancaster, Ontario.
13. DONALD ROSS, born April 19, 1929; not married; lives in Aldershot, Ontario, in 1955.
14. GORDON DOUGLAS, born Dec. 3, 1930; married Barbara Garr; live in Millgrove, Ontario.
15. EARL FRANKLIN, born Sept. 7, 1933; lives in Aldershot, Ontario; not married in 1955.

## VI

Children of Edgar O. Book and Angelina.

1. EDNA, married a Phillips.
2. RUSSELL E.
3. R. MURRAY.
4. WILLIAM B.
5. JOHN A., D. C.
6. EARL G., M. D.

## VI

Children of Adam O. Book and Philena Malotte.

1. HAROLD ORTON, born in 1910; married Alma Misener of Langford.
2. Twin, died young.

## VI

Children of George Nelson Book and Aletha Whaley.

1. SAMUEL FERBY, born in 1902; married Erma Baker of Alberton, Ontario.
2. ZELLA, born Oct. 13, 1905; not married.
3. ELSIE, born in 1907; married William MacArthur of Greenville; four children, of whom:
  - a. JOYCE MACARTHUR, married D. Hyde.
  - b. ELSIE MACARTHUR.
  - c. DONALD MACARTHUR.
4. DORA EVELYN, born Sept. 16, 1918, died Jan. 16, 1920.

## VI

Children of Thomas Book and Lavina Taylor.

1. THELMA, married Earl Mitchell; live in Copetown.
  - a. ROBERT MITCHELL, born 1944.
  - b. DEBORAH MITCHELL, born 1953.
  - c. JOHN MITCHELL, born 1955.

## VI

Children of Jephtha Book and Bessie Bodle.

1. DORIS, born Nov. 29, 1919; married William Stewart; live in Ancaster, Ontario; four children:
  - a. BRIAN STEWART, born Jan. 19, 1941.
  - Twins ( b. JEAN STEWART, born Aug. 22, 1946
  - ( c. JOAN STEWART, born Aug. 22, 1946.
  - d. ALEXANDER STEWART, born April 15, 1952.
2. PHYLLIS, born March 8, 1921; married Gordon Calder; live in Carluke; three children:
  - a. TERRY CALDER, born Nov. 5, 1944.

- b. RONALD CALDER, born Sept. 26, 1947.
- c. DONNA CALDER, born Aug. 25, 1954.

## VI

Children of Archibald Blair Book and Gertrude Neville.

- 1. WILFRID, born Aug. 31, 1918; married Jessie Brown, who was born Aug. 9, 192?; live at Fort Francis, Ontario.
- 2. ARCHIBALD NEVILLE, born in 1920, died Dec. 31, 1943; married Fleur Ange Gauthier; no children.
- 3. MALCOLM CLIVE, born in 1923; married Helen Merza Brown; living in Oildale, California in 1955.
- 4. HAROLD MADDISON, born July 30, 1925; married Irene Pikush, who was born Nov. 22, 1925, a daughter of Stefan Pikush and Mary Fedak; living in Fort Worth, Texas, in 1961.

## VI

Children of Harold Book and Marie.

- 1. NANCY CLARK, born Aug. 6, 1941.

## VI

Children of Harvey J. Book and Kathryn Martin.

- 1. KENNETH, in Lorain, Ohio
- 2. MARGARET, in Lorain, Ohio.

## VII

Children of Harold Book and Alma Misener.

- 1. BLAIN, born in 1945.
- 2. CHERYL, born August 8, 1956.

## VII

Children of Samuel Ferby Book and Erma Baker.

1. AUDRY, born in 1929; married Albert Crooker.
2. ELVA, born in 1931; married Gordon Benedict.
3. JEAN, born in 1933; married in 1953, Thomas Braithwaite, who was born in 1931.
4. ROSS WHALEY, born in 1935, married on May 25, 1957, Ann Gower.
5. ANNE, born in 1938, married May 15, 1959, Alexander Paul Brown, born Jan. 31, 1938, son of Russell Brown and Clara Walls.
6. DORIS, born in 1940.
7. GEORGE, born in 1942.
8. RALPH, born in 1944.

## VII

Children of Wilfrid Book and Jessie Brown.

1. JANICE, born June 11, 1944.
2. ARCHIE, born November 17, 1945.
3. BILLY, born July 28, 1947.
4. BONNIE RUTH, born February 20, 1951.
5. HEATHER MARIE, born July 17, 1954.

## VII

Children of Malcolm Clive Book and Helen Merza Brown.

1. MALCOLM TRACY, born Nov. 27, 1954, in Oildale, Calif.
2. NANCY NEVILLE, born Sept. 21, 1956.

## VII

Children of Harold Maddison Book and Irene Pikush.

1. JEFFERY BLAIR, born January 11, 1955, in Los Angeles, California.
2. KAREN LOUISE, born April 6, 1956, in Fort Worth, Texas.
3. BRUCE DAWSON, born March 23, 1959, in Muleshoe, Texas.

## *Sketch of Smith Family*

*As* I have not been able positively to connect the three Smith families who settled in Grimsby about 1787, I have arranged the Smith record in four sections. Smith Family (A), which starts with Joseph Smith and his wife Rachel; Smith Family (B), which starts with John Smith and his wife Sarah; Smith Family (C), which starts with Jacob Smith and his wife Elizabeth; the "Three Sisters" who some believe were children of John and Sarah Smith. If at a later date any or all of these can be connected it will be a simple matter to combine them into one family.

The family historians agree that Family (A) is of English descent. However, some seem to think that they were Puritans, and came to America about the time of the Mayflower. Some twenty odd years ago I spent considerable time searching the records around Barnstable, Mass., for any clues. Dora Smith Geddes was very anxious to try to prove this theory and thought they might be connected with the Barnstable family. Many Joseph, John and other Smiths were in the records but nothing that could tie them into our family. The clues may have been there but I could not find them. Miss Gertrude Smith, born April 24, 1861, sent me the following account of the family by Mrs. Minnie Smith Dawe, who was born about 1860 or 65:

"The Smith family can be traced to Ludgate Hill, London, England, in the reign of Queen Elizabeth. Belonging to the religious set known as the Puritans, they left England on account of religious persecution, going to Holland in 1593 to wait in exile until Queen Elizabeth's death, hoping to return to England and be able to worship in their own way under a new ruler. However, James was no better than Elizabeth and as they feared they would lose their identity by intermarriage with the Dutch, they immigrated to America about the time of the Mayflower. Joseph Smith had two

sons, Silas and John.”

“Silas Smith was born in Morristown, New Jersey in 1756 and married a cousin, Esther Smith. They came to Canada immediately after the Revolutionary War, about 1785. At that time, feeling was very bitter against those who remained loyal to Britain, they being referred to as ‘Those damned Tories’.”

“Those who could afford to travel came to Canada, travelling on horses with baskets fastened on either side of the horse for the children to ride in. Silas Smith settled in Winona, receiving a grant of 400 acres of land on which he built a log cabin (the present site of the house now owned by Mrs. Chambers) about 200 yards west of the church now called ‘Fifth United Church’.”

“In this log cabin, church services were held by the neighboring settlers. In addition to the land, each settler received seeds and ammunition from the government, which with such things as they brought with them, three cows, pork, flour, hoes, axes, a plow and such pieces of furniture as could be carried, helped to make a home in the wilderness. They also brought with them the works of a clock, made of wood and brass, which was afterwards put in a case and is now in the possession of E. O. Smith, of Winona (a grandson).”

There are twenty seven years between the time of going to Holland and the landing of the Mayflower in 1620, and almost one hundred years more before we have a name connected with this family. This makes more than one hundred and twenty years without the name of one person connected with this family. I wonder if this story which has been accepted by some as family tradition did not grow with the years and finally become attached to a historical event like the landing of the Mayflower.

Joseph, who was born about 1715, is the first name that we have on record. Then she mentions two sons Silas and John. Later Isaac was added to the list of children. It was not however, until less than twenty years ago, when the old family record of Rev. John Van Ness was discovered that we secured a record of all the children of Joseph Smith and found that the name of his wife was Rachel. Isaac was not included in this record so probably he is a child of a second wife or more likely of Joseph, Jr. Perhaps someone will be able to discover a clue to this mystery.

Family (B) is also of English descent and Elizabeth Smith in her record says John was born at Ludgate Hill, New London Bridge, England. At that time there was a London Bridge, near Burlington,

N. J., shown on the early maps. Could he have been born in New Jersey? Also, he is the only child shown in her record. Perhaps I am too factual but these questions come to mind.

Family (C) is probably of German Descent, so-called Pennsylvania Dutch, and they were connected by intermarriage in this country. This family was in the Elizabeth Smith record probably because of the marriage of William Smith (B) Family to Charity Smith, (C) Family.

Many people and sources made this record possible and I wish to thank them all, especially John William Smith, Dora Smith Geddes, Burgess A. Smith, Rev. John Van Ness, Jesse Lowe Smith, Mrs. R. Janet Powell and Agnes McCulloch.

These families came from New Jersey at about the same time and settled in the same general district of Canada. They may have been related to each other originally. At any rate, many of their descendants intermarried after settling in Canada. It will be seen that Smiths had a great fondness for cousins.

## *Smith Family A*

Joseph Smith is the earliest member of this branch of the Smith Family that I have been able to trace. There is good reason to believe that he was born in England about 1715, though there are some who think there may have been an older generation in America. We do not know when or where he was married, nor do we know his wife's maiden name, her given name was Rachel, however. They lived in Sussex County, N. J., for some time at least, as a number of their children grew up in the Log Gaol district, and were married there. Jeremiah and his descendants remained in and around Log Gaol, present day Johnsonburg.

There is a tradition that Silas, who was born in 1756, was born at Morristown. (It does not say whether city or Township). This is perfectly logical as Morristown was the county seat for all this section of New Jersey until 1753, and is only about twenty miles from Johnsonburg.

Some of Joseph's children were Loyalists and went to Canada, others remained in New Jersey, and the descendants of both are probably equally proud of their ancestors. There are so many Smiths that it is almost impossible positively to identify any particular one. However, there are a number of items in the "Minutes of the Council of Safety New Jersey" that may be of interest, and also may be our ancestors. They are as follows:

"Jan. 9, 1777, Agreed that Alex Edwards and John Yalter, millers and Joseph Smith, and Wm. Reynolds, Coopers employed in a mill in Nottingham Twp. (this was near Trenton), etc., which mills are employed in furnishing the army of the United States with flour, be exempted from military duty for the space of thirty days from the date hereof, provided they continue in such employment."

"July 9, 1777, Mr. Meeker, etc., appeared and gave names of following persons as disaffected & dangerous to present Government.

Samuel Lundy, Thomas Lundy, John Green, Jacob Lundy, Charles Pettit, Adam Green, Sampson Howell, etc.” Sampson Howell was related to the Smiths and Beamers by marriage.

“July 10, 1777, Charles Pettit, Adam Green, John Green, Sampson Howell, appeared before board and took and subscribed the Oathes of Abjuration & Allegiance as by law appointed.”

“July 21, 1777, Samuel Smith, Robert Colver & others appeared and took oaths.”

“Sept. 25, 1777, Joseph Smith of Hunterdon confined in the Gaol of Burlington, was ordered before the board, and being examined was remanded to Prison.”

“Sept. 30, 1777, John Smith one of the insurgents, taken on his way to join the enemy, being examined was ordered back to prison.”

Joseph Smith, as above, was examined and then remanded to prison.

“Oct. 18, 1777, ordered Lt. Col. Matthias Shipman to remove from Easton to Sussex Gaol, the following persons: John Smith, Aaron Smith, etc.”

“Oct. 19, 1777, page 152, Joseph Smith, Ezekiel Buck, John Smith, Aaron Smith are mentioned.”

“Jan. 26, 1778, Joseph Smith & John Smith, before board for speaking contemptuously of law for regulating prices of produce, etc. John Smith agreed to refund to widow Pearson the overplus of money above what the law allows for wheat, etc.”

“Mar. 18, 1778, at Trenton. Joseph Smith and Jacob Davenport, Coopers engaged at Wm. Lewis Mill, be excused from serving in Militia for one month.”

“March 27, 1778, Trenton, payment for services to const. John Smith, constable for nine days. 5 8s.”

“May 4, 1778, page 232, Morristown. Agreed, Samuel Smith for selling provisions, etc. at a higher price than allowed by law, be fined

1	supper charged	5/	fine	6 . 0 . 0
	forfeiture	5/		
1	night's lodging	2/6	fine	6 . 0 . 0
	forfeiture	2/6		
½	Gill Bitters	2/6	fine	6 . 0 . 0
	forfeiture	2/6		

Horse hay 1 night	5/	fine	6 . 0 . 0
forfeiture	5/		
4 qts. oats	2/6	fine	6 . 0 . 0
forfeiture	2/6		
1 Breakfast	5/	fine	6 . 0 . 0
forfeiture	5/		
			37 . 2 . 6

“Aug. 26, 1778, Morristown. Agreed that there be paid to John Smythe, Esq. for his expenses in victualling & otherwise providing for a guard of 15 men, who were employed in taking & guarding a number of Torries in Sussex. 11. 17. 6.”

From the New Jersey Archives, 1st Series, Vol. XXIX, we have an interesting item, though I doubt if he is our ancestor.

#### Four pounds reward.

Strayed or stolen from the plantation of Joseph Smith, in Morristown, on or about the 7th instant, a black horse, about 14½ hands high, 9 years old, has a curled mane, which is cut under the collar, has been newly shod before, is in good order, paces and trots and is thought to have one hind foot white; a reward of Thirty shillings will be given, and necessary charges paid, upon returning the horse, if strayed, and four pounds, upon conviction of the thief, if stolen.

August 13, 1774.

From the Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society, Vol. X., New Jersey Loyalists, we find two John Smiths, but I don't believe they are from our Smith family. John Smith, Sr., Sussex County, and John Smith, Jr., Sussex County, judgement 1779.

“Joseph Smith, Hunterdon County, captured 1777, fugitive, 1779, judgement sale, 1778 - 80.”

“Joseph Smyth, born in New Jersey about 1737, and claimed to be a merchant and land owner of the Twp. of Knowlton, in Sussex County. (Warren County, near Delaware, population 15.) He was in Niagara in 1788. His claim for alleged loss of his property was rejected.”

From “A History of Trenton,” by the Trenton Historical Society, we find a Benjamin Smith listed as city clerk for the years 1792-1796.

As far as I have been able to determine, Joseph Smith, Sr.,

remained in New Jersey, but John, Silas, Isaac, and possibly Joseph, Jr., went to Canada. Jeremiah remained in Johnsonburg, but I do not know definitely what became of Benjamin, Samuel, or Gary. Othinial probably emigrated to the Niagara Peninsula in Canada and later settled in 1800, at the Long Point Settlement in Norfolk County, Ontario. This family was like many others during the Revolution, where there was a division of opinion regarding the war. Also it is possible that Benjamin and Joseph may have moved away or died, so Jeremiah may have inherited his father's farm and home.

On August 8, 1962, Mrs. Agnes McCulloch, on a visit to the Archives in Toronto, found an old letter from Joseph Smith to his son. From her letter: "There was an old letter in the front donated by B. Y. Ryckman of Milgrove. It is dated March 12, 1802 and is written by Joseph Smith to his son Isaac 1771 - W Flamboro - This is the gist of it spelling and all."

Milton Twp. Cayuga Co. 12th March, 1802.

My son, this comes to let you no how we are at present - there is melancholy news of your poor oald mother she has not been well since I wrote last, we have watchers with her every night and looking every day to be her last she is resined to the will of God. Your bro John and family is well your bro jandus has left his wife the 7th of Dec last and left a young mail child about 3 wks old. Your bro Jos. lives at Sussex still he got married last spring and has a young dau. Rachel and family is well last we heard. I must conclude with my respects to you and wife

Your afectionate father  
Joseph Smith

By this letter it is clear that Isaac (born 1771), was not the son of Joseph (born 1715) and Rachel. He must have been the son of Joseph, Jr., (born 1740) or some other Joseph. As the Smith historians, for many years have considered Isaac a close relative, we will assume that he was the son of Joseph, Jr. Also according to the letter Isaac's brother Joseph was still living in Sussex County in 1802, which is where all this family lived at one time.

There are thirty-two years between the birth of Benjamin, who was born April 29, 1739, and Isaac, who was born in 1771. There are twelve years between Gary and Isaac, and Isaac was not on the old family record of John Van Ness. All of which makes me believe that Joseph, Sr., was married twice, or that Isaac was the son of

Joseph, Jr. In the New Jersey Archives, Vol. XXII, marriage records 1665 - 1800, there is the record of Joseph Smith, Hunterdon, and Mary Bonhan, Nov. 4, 1769. This, of course, could be either Joseph, Jr., or Joseph, Sr.

John Smith and Silas Smith and their families went to Canada in 1787, possibly they were in the same large group that arrived in that year. Isaac did not arrive in Niagara until 1793. From Mrs. R. J. Powell I have the following about Silas:

“Silas Smith, son of Joseph and Rachel Smith, came with his wife, Esther, and four small children from New Jersey into Canada in 1787. Family tradition states that they came over trails in the woods on three horses and driving two cows before them. It is probable that they travelled within the larger group of 46 families, who came into the Niagara peninsula in that year.”

“Gertrude Smith, great granddaughter of Silas, who has written a biographical sketch of her ancestor, tells that, after crossing the Niagara River, Silas and his family pushed on through the forest to The Fifty Mile Creek and built a log-house for themselves on a spot about 200 yards west of the present ‘Fifty United Church’.”

“When applying for land, Silas Smith stated that he had been well settled in New Jersey in home and property and that they had left all behind to live under the British Flag and enjoy British laws and customs. He took the oath of allegiance and was granted 600 acres of land - 200 acres for himself and 200 each for his two sons. The Deed of Land was issued May 17, 1802 and was the North-West part of Lot 2, Conc. 2, (100 acres), Lot 2, Conc. 3 (100 acres), Lot 2, Conc. 4 (300 acres) and Lot 2, Conc. 5 (100 acres). This land is in Saltfleet Township. It was in Lincoln County at first but is now in Wentworth.”

“During his lifetime Silas Smith was noted, not only for his loyalty and reverence to the British Crown but for his religious work in the community. It has been recorded that the first Methodist services in Western Canada were held in his house.”

Anna Margaret Pickett, who was born Sept. 1, 1844, and was a granddaughter of Absalom Smith, wrote the following account:

“John Smith was born August 22, 1754. He came with his wife, whose maiden name was Wilcox, and his young family from New Jersey and settled in Grimsby, Ont., about 1786 or 7. How they brought their household goods I do not know but Mrs. Smith rode on horseback, one child in her arms and a stout basket on either side

of the horse and a child in each basket.”

“They were faced with difficulties of pioneer life and hewed out a home near where the town of Grimsby now is and where Mr. Smith died in 1826. They had a large family, nine sons and three daughters. The fourth son, Absalom, was the first white child born in that district. He was born February 3, 1788. He married Ann Mary Beamer, born January 13, 1785, whose parents also came from New Jersey about 1790 and settled on a farm on the mountain above Grimsby. Absalom and three brothers, Joseph, Benjamin and Levi, located homesteads in Trafalgar Township, Halton Co., in the vicinity of what is Palermo. Absalom’s farm was about two miles east of Palermo on the north side of Dundas Street, now Dundas Highway. Here there was open handed hospitality with unstinted measure, as others came in to settle the country farther back. At this time churches were scarce, but there was a school near what is now Palermo. Ministers, either Presbyterian or Methodist, in passing through would call at the school and announce for preaching service at Mr. A. Smith’s that evening. They would then go on and have tea with the family. The school children would carry the word to their homes and in the evening those who could, would gather for the service. Thus the gospel message kept pace with the settling of the new country and laying a good foundation for its future.”

“It was this home that the little Rebel (McKenzie) of 1857 fame found welcome and dry clothing after an unlucky slip into the Sixteen Creek, a few hours rest, and then piloted on his way to other friends and true, with a promise to return in seven years. A promise he kept to the very day.”

“In my childhood days the dear old place used to look to me a sort of paradise with its roomy farm house, its wide verandah, its shrubbery of lilac and snowballs, its well of clear water close at hand, its cherries and apples in their season and Grandfather and Grandmother in their kindly welcome. A beautiful picture on memory’s wall ever stays with me.”

“I had gone to Grandpa’s with my mother and had spent a happy day. And now tea was over and then the social evening chat, then came bedtime and Grandpa took the bible, read a few verses, then led in singing a psalm, then a prayer of thanksgiving for the day’s blessing and asking the Father’s care for the night. How perfectly safe I felt as mother tucked me into bed. Dear old ancestors, the men and women of simple loving faith and deep reverence for God

that laid the foundations for the present prosperity of this Canada of ours. Grandfather died February 5, 1861."

From these accounts it can be seen that our Smith ancestors were well educated religious people, who left good homes in New Jersey to start life anew in Canada.

## II

### Children of Joseph Smith and Rachel.

1. BENJAMIN, born April 29, 1739. In the New Jersey Archives, 1st series, Vol. XXII, there is a record of one Smith Benjamin, who married Sarah Nicholson on March 20, 1766. Also a Smith Benjamin, Shrewsbury, and Ellinnar Irons, Shrewsbury, Oct. 20, 1767. One of these may be the above Benjamin.

2. JOSEPH, born Aug. 13, 1740.

3. JEREMIAH, born Sept. 13, 1741, died 1808. He married Margaret Van Atten and they lived in Log Gaol (Johnsonburg, N. J.).

4. OTHINIEL, born May 29, 1743, also spelled Othneil and Othniel. I have used the same spelling as in the old record in the possession of Rev. John Van Ness. Only the birth date was given in this record, however, as Othiniel is an uncommon name, it is probable that the Othneil Smith in Pioneer Sketches of Long Point Settlement by E. A. Owen, is this man. Owen says, "He was born in New Jersey of an ancestry that came from England. He had several brothers, who, with himself, emigrated to Western Canada. He settled on Lot 24, 5th concession, in 1800. He was well advanced in years when he came to the settlement and he died in 1813."

5. REBECCA, born Feb. 27, 1744.

6. MARY, born October 11, 1745?

7. SAMUEL, born February 7, 1748.

8. RACHEL, born March 5, 1752.

9. JOHN, born August 22, 1754, died at Grimsby, Ontario, Canada, on Aug. 26, 1826; he married Hannah Wilcox, who was born August 13, 1759 - died July 12, 1838. Both are buried at The Fifty burying ground, Saltfleet. She was a daughter of Benjamin Wilcox and Elsie Lanning. He removed to Canada, with his wife and four children in 1787, and settled on Lot 17, Concessions I and II at the "Forty," which is now called Grimsby. He held a certificate of location, which was surrendered for Land Board Grant to Lot 17 in

1791, and Crown Deed in 1798. He was viewer of fence and praiser of damage in 1792-93; pound keeper in 1793-94, in Grimsby Twp.

10. SILAS, born at Morristown, New Jersey, April 15, 1756, died at Grimsby, Ontario, Nov. 14, 1844, buried in St. Andrews Churchyard at Grimsby. He married first, Esther Smith, born in Germantown, Pa., Sept. 1, 1756, died at Grimsby in 1828 and is buried in St. Andrews Churchyard, Grimsby; it is said that she was a cousin of Silas and may be a daughter of John and Sarah Smith, of Smith Family B. Secondly he married Mary Magee on Aug. 5, 1829, of County Armach, Ireland. She died Nov. 16, 1852 at the age of 60 years, 6 months.

11. GARY, born October 30, 1759.

12. ISAAC, born in Sussex County, New Jersey, June 21, 1771, died near Dundas, Ontario, Nov. 11, 1851. He came to Canada in 1793, settled at Niagara where he married Sarah Ann Showers on June 4, 1794. She was the daughter of Michael Showers and Hanna Van Tock and was born in 1774. They took up land near Dundas and settled there in 1798. He was a blacksmith by trade, the only one in the district in the very early times. He did the iron work on the first grist mill in West Flamboro Twp. Isaac may be the son of Joseph and a second wife, as I have mentioned previously.

### III

Children of Jeremiah Smith and Margaret Van Atten.

1. JANE, born at Johnsonburg, New Jersey, Jan. 18, 1768, died there Oct. 15, 1863, and is buried at Yellow Frame Churchyard, Johnsonburg; married on April 1, 1792 to Edward Lanning, who was born May 15, 1764, died in 1843, a son of Richard Lanning and \_\_\_\_ Hunt. Their children were:

a. RICHARD LANNING, born Feb. 10, 1793.

b. JEREMIAH LANNING, born July 3, 1794.

c. DAVID LANNING, born Sept. 11, 1795, married first to Elizabeth Wintermute, they had one daughter, MARGARET JANE; second marriage to Elizabeth Pipenger, eight children:

aa. WILL LANNING.

bb. ALONZO LANNING, married an Axford.

cc. EMMA LANNING, married Samuel Young.

dd. SIDNEY LANNING, married a Swartzweller.

- ee. DAVID LANNING.
- ff. RICHARD LANNING.
- gg. JEREMY LANNING.
- hh. MARGARET JANE LANNING.

d. ISAAC LANNING, born April 23, 1797, married Huldah Anderson, six children:

- aa. LEVY LANNING, married Elizabeth Savacool.
- bb. JEREMY LANNING, married Lydia Ball.
- cc. HULDA LANNING, married Roderick Byington

Andress.

- dd. ELIZABETH LANNING, married Isaac Wintermute.
- ee. ISAIAH LANNING, married Harriet Andrews.
- ff. MARY ANN LANNING, married a Wilcox.

e. LEVI LANNING, born Oct. 31, 1799.

f. PEGGY LANNING, born Sept. 18, 1801.

g. SARAH LANNING (SALLIE), born March 28, 1803, married (Charles) Dodder of Stillwater.

h. HULDAH LANNING, born Feb. 9, 1805, married Henry Teel of Hartwick.

i. EDWARD LANNING, born Oct. 16, 1806.

j. HANNAH LANNING, born Sept. 5, 1810, married Stephen O. Hart of Green Twp.

2. OTHINIAL, born 1769, died February 18, 1844; married Maria \_\_\_\_\_, born Jan. 28, 1771, died October 28, 1859, both buried at Jerseyville, Ont. According to Rev. John Van Ness, he was reported moved to Canada and had a son Abraham. There was an Othaniel Smith on the assessment rolls of Ancaster Twp., Ontario, for the year 1816. This was probably the above Othinial rather than his uncle.

3. ACHIA, married David Luse (Luce) and they had six children:

a. AARON LUSE, married Mary Ann Kerr.

b. JACOB LUSE, married twice, his second wife was Katharine Gibbs.

c. MERCY LUSE, married Hugh Wintermute, lived in Johnsonburg.

d. MARGARET LUSE, married Jacob Hayes, lived in Johnsonburg.

e. JANE LUSE, married Jacob Snover.

f. MARTHA LUSE, married John Armstrong.

4. SILAS, born on a farm near Yellow Frame Church, Johnsonburg, New Jersey, August 15, 1783, died March 21, 1878; married on May 25, 1825, Jemima Lanterman, who was born Feb. 29, 1796, died July 21, 1854. She was the daughter of Jacob Lanterman (born May 31, 1751, died Oct. 13, 1839) and Mercy Luse (Luce).

5. MARGOT, died May 26, 1837; married Jacob Hillman.

6. DAVID, his widow later married Philip Mott.

7. MARY.

8. HANNAH, married John Hillman.

### III

Children of Othinial Smith and \_\_\_\_\_ :

1. ANDREW, born 1781, died 1849, married Elizabeth Sovereign.

2. SAMUEL, settled at Five Stakes, Elgin County.

3. GARRETT, settled near Ft. Thomas.

4. ABRAHAM, settled in Lake St. Clair district.

5. RACHEL, married John Boughner of Norfolk County.

### III

Children of John Smith and Hannah Wilcox:

1. ISAAC, born in New Jersey, Dec. 17, 1779, came to Canada with his parents in 1787 and died at Grimsby Aug. 12, 1840; married first on Jan. 26, 1804, Elizabeth Pettit, who was born Sept. 11, 1784, died March 25, 1832, a daughter of Andrew Pettit and Sarah Smith; second, he married Elizabeth Foster, who died November 4, 1862, aged 72 years. On July 1, 1804, he received a deed to a Crown grant of land in Trafalgar Twp., about one mile west of Palermo, on Dundas St. On Nov. 22, 1831, the farm was given to his son John Durlin Smith, so I imagine that Isaac went back to Grimsby sometime after his first wife died in 1832. This farm has been handed down from generation to generation and Isaac's descendants are still living there.

2. JOSEPH, born in New Jersey, Aug. 10, 1781, died of cholera in Trafalgar Twp., Aug. 10, 1832; married Margaret Moore, daughter of John Moore and Dinah Pettit, who was born in 1786 and died on June 17, 1858. He settled on the north side of Lake Ontario in

Trafalgar Twp., Halton County.

3. BENJAMIN, born in New Jersey on Aug. 1, 1783, died at Palermo, Nov. 2, 1850; married on Jan. 3, 1805, Catherine Shook, who was born in 1790 and died in 1873. He settled on the north side of Lake Ontario in Trafalgar Twp., Halton County, about half a mile south of the village of Palermo.

4. LAVINAH, born in New Jersey, Aug. 16, 1785, died at Grimsby, August 24, 1796.

5. ABSALOM, born at Grimsby, County of Lincoln, Canada West, Feb. 3, 1788, (tradition says he was the first white child born in this district) died at Palermo, Trafalgar Twp., Ontario, Feb. 5, 1861 and is buried there. On Oct. 17, 1809, he married Anna Mary Beamer at her father's residence in Grimsby. She was the daughter of John Beamer and Anna Young and was born in Bethlehem Twp., Hunterdon County, New Jersey, on Jan. 13, 1785, died at Palermo. On Feb. 14, 1810, they moved to a farm of 200 acres in the Twp. of Trafalgar, Halton County, about two miles East from the village of Palermo, on Dundas Street, where they both died. In 1842 Absalom was a Trustee of the Congregationalist Chapel in Oakville.

6. DANIEL, born at Grimsby, June 11, 1790, died Feb. 28, 1850; married in 1814, by Robert Nelles, J. P., at Grimsby to Anna Margaret Beamer, who was born Nov. 17, 1788, a daughter of John Beamer and Anna Young. He received a deed from the Crown March 10, 1829. They settled at Campden, on the south side of Lake Ontario, and are both buried in a small burying ground back of the "Thirty." He was a member and Deacon of the first church erected in that vicinity known as the Old Clinton Church. It is marked on the map of 1862 as Pres. Church, Lot 221, Concession V.

7. CALEB, born at Grimsby, April 19, 1792, died there Sept. 2, 1794.

8. LEVI, born at Grimsby, Sept. 17, 1793, died November, 1867; married Ann Emory, who was born in Sussex County, New Jersey, April 14, 1791, died Nov. 22, 1853. She was the daughter of Coonrod and Ann Emory. They settled in Trafalgar Twp., Halton County, on the north side of Lake Ontario, on Dundas Street, east of Palermo.

9. ELSIE (ELSEA), born at Grimsby, Oct. 7, 1795, died Oct. 1, 1877; married May 2, 1816 to John Carpenter Pettit, who was born May 22, 1797, died June 24, 1871; a son of John Pettit and Sarah Carpenter. They settled at Simcoe and their six children were:

a. JOHN WILLIAM PETTIT, born March 29, 1817, died March 6, 1842.

b. HANNAH SMITH PETTIT, born Oct. 22, 1819, died July 1, 1877; married on Sept. 10, 1839, her second cousin Isaac Brock Smith; he was born Feb. 21, 1817, died Dec. 1, 1871, and was the son of Ananias Smith and Elizabeth Smith.

c. SARAH MARIA PETTIT, born Oct. 6, 1823, died Jan. 20, 1864; married first on Oct. 4, 1848 to Robert Biggar, who died March 13, 1849; second on Sept. 28, 1859 to Jacob Bowslough, who died April 29, 1880.

d. BENJAMIN WALTER PETTIT, born Aug. 6, 1826, died Dec. 25, 1891; married Amy Cline in 1869.

e. JONATHAN MILTON PETTIT, born Dec. 1, 1830; married Margaret Jane Campbell on April 25, 1866; she was born March 13, 1832.

f. HENRY VERNAL PETTIT, born July 4, 1837; married on Sept. 18, 1860, Harriet Tate.

10. HANNAH, born at Grimsby, Dec. 20, 1797, died Aug. 28, 1872; married John Kenny and they settled at Nelson, Ont.

11. JOHN WILCOX, born at Grimsby, Nov. 6, 1800, died there Nov. 10, 1876; married on Feb. 22, 1821, Euphemia Glover who was born in New Jersey on April 22, 1801 and died at Grimsby, Oct. 10, 1841; she was the daughter of John Glover and Mary Berg. He lived and died on Lot 17, Con. 1 & 2, Grimsby, the original grant to his father and they are both buried at "The Fifty."

12. EZEKIEL, born at Grimsby, Aug. 24, 1802, died Jan. 28, 1886; married on May 1, 1823 to Mary McDuffy who was born Aug. 7, 1800, died Dec. 24, 1875; a daughter of Neil McDuffy. They lived and died on Lot 17, Grimsby.

### III

Children of Silas Smith and Esther Smith:

1. DESIRE, born in New Jersey, July 19, 1781, died in 1812 or 1813; married first to Henry Crysler, and second to John Kelly.

a. ESTHER CRYSLER.

b. CATHERINE CRYSLER

c. DOROTHY CRYSLER, born 1803, died 1846, married Joseph Biggar of Saltfleet, buried at "The Fifty."

d. RACHEL CRYSLER, married a Bawtinheimer.

e. HENRY CRYSLER, married a Kitchen.

f. SILAS CRYSLER, born in 1808, married Diana Van Duzen.

2. JEREMIAH, born in New Jersey, May 11, 1783, died shortly after coming to Canada.

3. MARTHA (Patty), born in New Jersey, April 15, 1784, died Dec. 20, 1860; married William Carpenter, born Oct. 28, 1773, died Aug. 31, 1853; son of Ashman Carpenter and Mary Boyle.

4. ANNA, born in New Jersey, July 31, 1785, died in 1867; married Owen Thomas, lived at Saltfleet.

5. ADAM, born March 19, 1787, married Lucrecia Beebe, of Louth.

6. SILAS, JR., born in Saltfleet, Sept. 30, 1788, married first to Anna Tallman on Feb. 24, 1814; she was born in 1797, died 1842, buried at "The Fifty." Second, he married Julia \_\_\_\_\_.

7. RACHEL, born June 14, 1792, married Amasa Beebe, of Louth. Their eight children were:

a. CAROLINA BEEBE.

b. ANGLINA BEEBE.

c. JORDAN BEEBE.

d. SMITH BEEBE.

e. JUDSON BEEBE.

f. DIANTHA BEEBE.

g. MARTHA BEEBE.

h. CRYSLER BEEBE.

8. ANANIAS, born April 22, 1794, died 1874, buried at "The Fifty," married his cousin Elizabeth Smith, born July 4, 1795, daughter of Isaac Smith and Sarah Ann Showers.

9. AARON, born Sept. 10, 1796. Tradition says he was killed in the War of 1812, by a tree falling on him.

10. WILLIAM, born August 22, 1798, died young.

Children of Silas Smith and Mary McGee (Magee).

1. BENJAMIN, born 1833, died 1869, married Sarah Jane Brent (or Bunt), who was born in Cornwall, England.

2. JOSEPH, born 1835, died 1913, went south.

3. ELIZABETH, born 1837, died 1948, married Lawrence Van Buskirk, Jr., of Grimsby.

### III

#### Children of Isaac Smith and Sarah Ann Showers.

1. ELIZABETH, born July 4, 1795; married on May 4, 1814 to Ananias Smith, who was born April 22, 1794, died Nov. 14, 1844, a son of Silas Smith and Esther Smith.

2. HANNAH, born March 31, 1797, died Dec. 23, 1878; married Peter Carson on May 14, 1817; buried in Jerseyville Cemetery.

3. MARY, born 1800; married I. K. Millard. Their children were:

a. RANSOM MILLARD.

b. FRED MILLARD.

c. RACHEL MILLARD.

d. MARY MILLARD, married John Ironside.

4. JOSEPH, born Nov. 18, 1801, died Oct. 12, 1813.

5. JOHN FRANKLIN, born 1803, married Mary Rymal, Dec. 25, 1825.

6. ANN, born Dec. 21, 1805, married Jacob Rymal on Jan. 30, 1828.

7. MARTHA, born about 1808, married John Rykman.

8. RACHEL, born Dec. 25, 1810, married William Hall on May 17, 1843.

9. ISAAC ALEXANDER, born Sept. 27, 1813, died Nov. 7, 1894; married Elizabeth Binkley Nov. 29, 1838, who was born in 1815, died July 6, 1899.

### IV

#### Children of Andrew Smith and Elizabeth Sovereign.

1. DAVID.

2. PHILIP.

3. DANIEL.

4. ABRAHAM W.

5. MARY JANE.

6. RACHEL.

7. PATIENCE.

8. ELIZABETH.

9. NANCY.

#### IV

##### Children of Othinial Smith and Maria.

1. ABRAHAM, on 1816 assessment roll; in business in Hamilton with David Beasley in 1830.
2. MARIA, married John Strobridge, who was born 1791, died 1877.
  - a. JOHN STROBRIDGE, born 1825, died 1888.
3. MARTHA, born 1792, died 1873; married John Strobridge.
4. ACHI, married Caleb Sharp, son of Anthony Sharp and Susan Swayze.
  - a. SUSAN SHARP, married Isaac Stenabaugh.
    - aa. ACHEY STENABAUGH, married on October 8, 1873 to Seth H. VanSickle.
5. LYDIA, born 1796, died 1883, married Isaiah Sager, son of John Sager and Elizabeth Sharp.
  - a. OTHNIEL (NILE) SAGER, born 1838.
  - b. ADAM SAGER, born 1841.
  - c. MARIA SAGER, born 1846; married Jan. 11, 1868 to John Ryan, son of Thomas Ryan and Sarah Sharp.
    - aa. OTHNIEL RYAN, born Feb. 17, 1885.
6. CATHARINE, born 1797; not married.
7. JEREMIAH, born November 11, 1800, died January 20, 1892.
8. MARGARET, born July 13, 1802, died September 18, 1888; married Ichabod Sharp, who was born August 8, 1801; died February 8, 1872.
  - a. DAVID SHARP, born May 12, 1821; died July 29, 1876; not married.
  - b. MARIA SHARP, born 1828, died January 14, 1906; married James Sager, who was born 1823, died March 9, 1904; son of John Sager and Elizabeth Sharp.
9. DAVID, born 1804, died Feb. 19, 1873; married to Catharine Lymburner of Caistor who was born in 1810.
10. ISAAC, born 1812, died 1845; married Elizabeth, who was born in 1815.
11. HENRY, born 1815, died Sept. 4, 1861; married to Mehitabel Sager, who was born 1813, died March 25, 1874, daughter of John Sager and Elizabeth Sharp.

## IV

### Children of Silas Smith and Jemima Lanterman.

1. MARGARET ANN, born at Johnsonburg, New Jersey, Sept. 9, 1829, died Jan. 17, 1916; married on Oct. 17, 1861, to Peter Van Ness, who was born Feb. 27, 1815 and died April 6, 1901. They are both buried in Methodist Cemetery, Johnsonburg, New Jersey. Their children were:

a. SILAS VAN NESS, born at Johnsonburg, August 6, 1862, died March 5, 1942; married Mellie M. Moore on November 20, 1883. They are both buried at Mansfield, Ohio. Two children:

aa. MARGARET VAN NESS, born Jan. 21, 1893, died after a long illness on April 25, 1948.

bb. ISABELLE VAN NESS, born June 4, 1895, married Robert E. Taylor on May 1, 1941, living at Houghton Lake, Michigan in 1948.

b. JOHN VAN NESS, born at Johnsonburg, Nov. 9, 1866 in the "Van Ness Mansion"; graduated Blair Academy, Princeton University and Princeton Theological Seminary; married on February 1, 1899, Claudia Mary Dorland. He has had three pastorates, Tacoma Park, Washington, D. C.; Holmsburg, Philadelphia; and Narberth (25 years), a suburb of Philadelphia. Living in Narberth in 1949; no children.

2. MARY ELIZABETH, born at Johnsonburg, March 23, 1831, died June 2, 1914; buried at "Yellow Frame" churchyard, Johnsonburg, N. J.

3. RICHARD MARSHALL, born at Johnsonburg, Sept. 1, 1833, died Dec. 20, 1909; married on Feb. 1, 1866, to Frances Van Ness, half sister of John Van Ness.

4. SARAH JANE, born at Johnsonburg, November 17, 1835, died April 20, 1906; married Calvin E. Raub, her second cousin.

5. WILLIAM LANTERMAN, born Oct. 1, 1838, died May 7, 1839.

## IV

### Children of Isaac Smith and Elizabeth Pettit.

1. DEBORAH, born February 8, 1805.

2. JOHN DURLIN, born Oct. 22, 1806; married on Oct. 25, 1831,

to Margaret Book Walker, daughter of Ralph Walker and Ann Elizabeth Book. She was born September 28, 1808.

3. SARAH, born Sept. 19, 1808.

4. ANDREW PETTIT, born Nov. 8, 1810, died Dec. 31, 1810.

5. HANNAH, born November 13, 1811.

6. ELIZABETH, born January 25, 1814.

7. LEVINAH (Lovina), born March 27, 1816, died at Grimsby, Jan. 15, 1894; married on Oct. 20, 1836, to John Flewelling Foster, who was born at Stoney Creek on March 4, 1813, died at Grimsby, Oct. 29, 1886. He was the son of William Josiah Foster of New Brunswick.

8. ASA PETTIT, born March 8, 1818; married on April 2, 1839, to Mary Elizabeth Smith who was born March 10, 1820. She was the daughter of Ananias Smith and Elizabeth Smith.

9. MARY, born July 27, 1820; married on Feb. 26, 1839, to Jeremiah Smith, who was born Sept. 12, 1815. He was the son of Ananias Smith and Elizabeth Smith.

10. ISAAC, born Jan. 18, 1823; married on Nov. 3, 1846 to Mary Ann Smith, who was born Nov. 2, 1825, a daughter of John Wilcox Smith and Euphemia Glover.

11. MARTHA MATILDA, born June 4, 1826, died at age of six.

12. HESTER ANN, born December 17, 1828; died at age of four.

#### IV

Children of Joseph Smith and Margaret Moore.

1. HANNAH, born in Trafalgar Twp., Ontario, in 1806, baptized June 2, 1806 by Rev. William Addison of Niagara at Grimsby, Ontario, died in 1880; married John Triller Howell, who was born in 1800 and died in 1892; he was the son of Samson Howell and Mary Charity Triller.

“Out of the Storied Past”

The Hamilton Spectator, Mar. 9, 1957.

The life story of John Triller Howell, written Nov. 19, 1888, in his 88th year.

“In the year 1805 my father left New Jersey and moved into Canada, in company with Mr. Triller, his father-in-law. The latter had three wagons, two four horse teams and one two horse team. My

father had one four horse team and two two horse teams. Mr. Triller's family at the time was composed of himself, wife, five sons and five daughters. My father's family was composed of himself and wife, two boys and two girls, one born after we moved into Canada. New York State was a wilderness when they traveled through it. The roads were in awful condition. At times it took six horses to draw one wagon, and doubling on the mountains, then going back, took up much time."

"The distance to Lewiston was estimated at 450 miles, and from there to Trafalgar, where they settled, at 60 miles."

"The Township of Trafalgar was surveyed in 1805 and given out in early January, 1806."

Their nine children were:

- a. HELEN HOWELL, married to James Teeter.
  - b. KATURAH ADELAIDE HOWELL, born March 10, 1832, died in 1906; married Dr. Anson Buck, who was born Aug. 17, 1833, died in 1919; a daughter:
    - aa. MINNIE JULIA BEATRICE BUCK, died Nov. 3, 1952 at age of 90 years. She married Hon. Colin H. Campbell, K.C., and lived in Winnipeg, Manitoba; they had two children:
      - aaa. ELIZABETH CAMPBELL, who married Dr. Edward Nicol Wright of Toronto.
      - bbb. COLIN HOWELL CAMPBELL.
  - c. MARY MARGARET HOWELL, married Charles Thompson.
  - d. WILLIAM ALLAN HOWELL, married Adelaide Graham.
  - e. JOHN GEORGE HOWELL, married Mary Nicholson.
  - f. HARRIET ANN (Hattie) HOWELL, married Clinton Laurence.
  - g. SAMSON JOSEPH HOWELL, married Sabra Ribble.
  - h. JAMES BRUCE HOWELL, unmarried.
  - i. VICTORIA HOWELL, died in infancy.
2. RACHEL, married John Street. Their three children:
    - a. GEORGE STREET, married Elizabeth Burkholder.
    - b. ERASTUS STREET, not married.
    - c. WILLIAM STREET, married Elizabeth Pettit.
  3. ORPHY, married Dr. Alexander Black; their children:
    - a. MARGARET BLACK, married Ira Stafford.
    - b. MARY BLACK.
    - c. ELIZA BLACK.

- d. ORPHY BLACK.
- e. RACHEL BLACK.
- f. HANNAH BLACK, married Judge Moss of Toronto.
- g. ALEXANDER BLACK.

The family moved to Rockford, Illinois, U. S. A.

- 4. JOHN ALLEN, married Eliza Sheridan.

#### IV

Children of Benjamin Smith and Catherine Shook.

1. CATHERINE MATILDA, born in 1829, died in 1912, married her cousin Caleb Smith, who was born Nov. 3, 1823; a son of John Wilcox Smith and Euphemia Glover. They lived in Palermo.

2. JOHN HENRY, died in 1863, age 54; married Martha. She died in 1848 at age of 43.

#### IV

Children of Absalom Smith and Anna Mary Beamer.

1. ANNA CATHERINE, born at Palermo, Ontario, Oct. 8, 1810, died Dec. 9, 1899; married at her father's residence in Trafalgar Twp., on Oct. 30, 1832, to Thomas Ebenezer Pickett, son of Rev. Daniel Pickett and Elizabeth Franks of Connecticut, U. S. A. He was born in the Twp. of Augusta, Aug. 11, 1808 and died at Nelson, Nov. 8, 1874. They had six sons and three daughters, all born in Nelson, as follows:

a. ANDREW PICKETT, born Jan. 15, 1834; married to Mary Ann McLaren, daughter of John and Nancy McLaren of Nelson, on April 13, 1858; their children were:

aa. ANNA MARY PICKETT, born Jan. 27, 1860, married \_\_\_\_\_ Hopkins. They had one son.

aaa. DR. LEWIS HOPKINS.

bb. ELLA PICKETT, married \_\_\_\_\_ Whitlow, of Forestburg, South Dakota.

cc. PANSY PICKETT, married A. H. Whitmore of Vermilion, South Dakota.

dd. JOHN T. PICKETT, lived in Manila, Philippine Islands.

b. DANIEL SMITH PICKETT, born April 25, 1836. Of his children, only

aa. T. F. PICKETT of Worcester, Mass., is known.

c. MARY ELIZABETH PICKETT, born March 2, 1838; of her five children two are known:

aa. MRS. D. MCLEOD of Rossington, Alberta.

bb. MRS. T. W. EMERSON, of Ottawa, Ontario.

d. SARAH PICKETT, born May 17, 1840, died Jan. 22, 1892; married William Harris. Of their children:

aa. ARTHUR HARRIS, lives at Coconut Grove, Fla.

bb. ORVILLE HARRIS, (Senator).

cc. LOTTIE HARRIS.

dd. ELLA HARRIS, living at White Sulphur Springs, Montana, in 1933.

e. THOMAS WEBSTER PICKETT, born June 30, 1842, died Oct. 26, 1927; at Lansing, Ontario. Their children were:

aa. JAMES K. PICKETT, of Waterloo.

bb. KEITHA PICKETT, who married George S. Henry, Premier of Ontario.

f. ANNA MARGARET PICKETT, born Sept. 1, 1844, died August 27, 1931; unmarried.

g. DAVID PICKETT, born Aug. 4, 1846, died May 23, 1915; had one daughter.

h. SAMUEL PICKETT, born Dec. 30, 1848, died March 9, 1932, lived in Grimsby; two daughters and a son are known:

aa. BETHEL STEWART PICKETT, a professor (retired in 1947) of horticulture at Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa, married in 1907 to BERTHA GAY BEAMER, who was born July 25, 1882, and died November 9, 1957 at age of 75 years, a daughter of Barzellai Beamer and Melissa Lee; buried in Queens Lawn Cemetery, Grimsby. Their children were:

aaa. DR. BARZILLAI S. PICKETT, head of Dept. of Horticulture & Forestry at the University of Tennessee, Knoxville, Tennessee.

bbb. LEW E. PICKETT, Lorne Park, Ontario.

ccc. DR. ARTHUR D. PICKETT, professor of Physiology, University of Illinois, Chicago. Lives in Naperville, Illinois.

ddd. ELLEN GAY PICKETT, married R. E. Benson, Eden, N. Y.

- bb. MRS. REV. WELLS, lived at Parry Sound, Ontario.
- cc. MRS. REV. SLATER, was a missionary in India.
- i. WILLIAM PICKETT, born Dec. 19, 1850, married at Ancaster, Ontario, on May 8, 1873, to Barbara Ann Harvey, who was born at Bimbrook, Ontario, Nov. 28, 1950. Their children were:
  - aa. JANNET MARION PICKETT, born March 5, 1874, died in June, 1874.
  - bb. WILLIAM LEROY HOOKER PICKETT, born July 13, 1875, died at Guelph, Ontario, April 19, 1962; married Sarah Hanna Ramshaw, lived in Freelton.
  - cc. NORMAN EDDY PICKETT, born Sept. 23, 1877, died April 2, 1959, buried at Lowville, Ont., Cemetery; married Ethel Griffin on April 3, 1907.
  - dd. FRANK LESLIE PICKETT, born March 5, 1880, married Jane Kinrade Campbell on May 3, 1905. She died March 13, 1960, in her 76th year and is buried in Union Cemetery, Thornesbury. Live in Hamilton, Ont. Their nine children:
    - aaa. DOROTHY MARGARET PICKETT, married Alex. Tufford, live in Hamilton.
    - bbb. EVELYN PICKETT, married John Waldie, live in Hamilton;
    - ccc. GERTRUDE PICKETT, married Dennis Alvey, live in Hamilton.
    - ddd. VERNA PICKETT, married William Renie-wick, live in Hamilton.
    - eee. MARY ELIZABETH PICKETT, married Harvard Reddick, live in Agincourt.
    - fff. BARBARA PICKETT, married Clifford Cross-kill, live in Clarksburg.
    - ggg. FRANK LESLIE PICKETT, live in Hamilton.
    - hhh. LEROY CAMPBELL PICKETT, lives in Hamilton.
    - iii. ALEXANDER PICKETT, lives in Hamilton.
  - ee. ANNA CATHERINE PICKETT, born September 22, 1882, died Feb. 22, 1957 at Hamilton, Ont., married Charles Albert Prudham on June 3, 1903. Their home was in Kilbride, Ont.; buried at Bethel Cemetery. Their five children:
    - aaa. HON. GEORGE PRUDHAM, Ottawa, Ont.
    - bbb. HARVEY PRUDHAM, Campbellville, Ont.
    - ccc. LAURA PRUDHAM, married Lorne Dixon,

live at Milton, Ont.

ddd. ANNA PRUDHAM, married Archie Cairns, live at Milton, Ont.

eee. JANET PRUDHAM, married Lloyd Aitkin, live at Edmonton, Alberta.

ff. DAVID HUNT PICKETT, born May 26, 1885, died Jan. 3, 1927; married Annie Elizabeth Prudham. She died Sept. 4, 1962 in her 75th year, lived at Kilbride.

gg. JOHN HARVEY PICKETT, born Jan. 26, 1890, died Aug. 8, 1955; buried in Hamilton Mausoleum, married Helen (Nellie) Ferguson April 20, 1910. She died May 11, 1953, buried in Hamilton Mausoleum. Their children were:

aaa. HARVEY PICKETT, lives in New Bedford, Massachusetts.

bbb. BRUCE PICKETT, lives in Neenah, Wisc.

hh. NETTIE ELIZABETH PICKETT, born Oct. 26, 1895, married John Gordon Armstrong, live in Lowville.

2. MARY ELIZABETH, born at Palermo, May 12, 1812. Married Richard Ableson Sept. 23, 1834; he was born in England Aug. 18, 1812, son of John and Ellis Ableson of Yorkshire, England. Their children born at Esquesing, were:

a. CYRUS MILTON ABLESON, born June 16, 1835, died at Iatan, Missouri on Feb. 15, 1860.

b. MARY ELIZABETH ABLESON, born Nov. 23, 1837.

c. ALICE CLARINDA ABLESON, born May 18, 1841.

d. HULDA ANN ABLESON, born Oct. 12, 1843.

e. ANNA MARY ABLESON, born Dec. 11, 1845.

f. LOUISA ALZIRA ABLESON, born Dec. 22, 1847.

g. JAMES HARVEY ABLESON, born May 14, 1850.

h. ALBERTA CAROLINE ABLESON, born May 18, 1852, married J. B. Pray of Beloit, Kansas.

3. HANNAH PRISCILLA, born at Palermo, Halton County, Ontario, Jan. 14, 1814, died there on June 20, 1897; married on Oct. 11, 1835 to Jonathan Johnson Book, who was born July 30, 1815 and died at Palermo, Aug. 31, 1861. He was the son of Jacob Book and Mary Moore. See Book genealogy for their children:

a. MARTHA BOOK, born June 21, 1837.

b. ROBERT OMRI BOOK, born Sept. 14, 1839.

c. ABSALOM SMITH BOOK, born Sept. 22, 1841.

d. JAMES BURGESS BOOK, born Nov. 7, 1843.

- e. MARY ETALESTA BOOK, born Sept. 14, 1848.
- f. DEBORAH ALBERTA BOOK, born July 14, 1852.
- 4. ELSIA AQUILLA, born at Palermo, Sept. 9, 1815, married on Oct. 7, 1841 to William Fletcher Lowe, son of William and Bridget Lowe, of Bath, Steuben County, New York. He was born at Bath on Feb. 13, 1819. Their children were:
  - a. BRIDGET ANN LOWE, born in Yarmouth, county of Middlesex, C. W., July 30, 1842; married at Bloomington, Illinois, on Sept. 10, 1863 to Leonard Smith, who was born at Ancaster, Ontario, May 2, 1838, died at Macon, Illinois, Nov. 18, 1874; he was a son of Jesse Smith and Sophia Lake Spencer, and their children are listed under Smith Family (B).
  - b. CATHERINE AMELIA LOWE, born in Nelson, County of Halton, on April 9, 1844.
  - c. HANNA PRISCILLA LOWE, born in Nelson, Dec. 6, 1845.
  - d. VINCENT ABSALOM LOWE, born in Nelson, Jan. 2, 1848.
  - e. SUSAN ELSIE LOWE, born in Southwold, Middlesex County, March 20, 1852.
  - f. HARRIET EVANGELINE LOWE, born in Ancaster, Wentworth County, May 2, 1854.
- 5. LYDIA HOWELL, born at Palermo, Ontario, March 15, 1817; married Caleb Calvert on Sept. 20, 1842. He was a son of George and Martha Calvert of Ireland, and was born at Nelson, Ontario, July 27, 1819, died July 8, 1854. Their children:
  - a. RACHEL EMILY CALVERT, born October 24, 1846.
  - b. ANNA MARY CALVERT, born March 22, 1848.
  - c. ROBERT HOPKINS CALVERT, born May 11, 1850.
  - d. CALEB EMERSON CALVERT, born July 21, 1852.
- 6. ELI BEAMER, born at Palermo, Ontario, Jan. 4, 1819; married at Nelson on Jan. 30, 1844 to Charity Cummins Van Norman; a daughter of Jacob and Mary Van Norman. She was born April 1, 1822.
- 7. SARAH LOVINA, born at Palermo, Jan. 8, 1821; married on Sept. 6, 1859, to George Sherriden, who was born in Ireland, Feb. 7, 1820. No children.
- 8. JOHN WILLIAM, born at Palermo, Ontario, Sept. 22, 1823; married on Oct. 21, 1850 to Margaret Campbell, eldest daughter of John and Catherine Campbell of Kingston, C. W. She was born in

the Twp. of Nelson, Ontario, Jan. 17, 1828 and died Oct. 19, 1858. John W. Smith went to live in Daytona Beach, Florida, about 1873 and died there. This record of the children of Absalom Smith is from data he compiled.

9. HULDA ANN, born at Palermo, December 28, 1824.

10. MARGARET MAHALA, born at Palermo, June 12, 1827, died Oct. 30, 1908. Married on Feb. 13, 1850 to George Garden Crooks, a son of William and Mary Crooks, of Grimsby, Ontario. He was born at Grimsby, Dec. 21, 1818, died at Benton Harbor, Michigan, March 14, 1898. Their children:

a. SARAH ANGELA CROOKS, born at Nelson, March 11, 1851, died at Benton Harbor, Michigan, May 28, 1928.

b. EVA TERESA, born at Nelson, June 6, 1854.

c. MARY CROOKS, born at Nelson, April 2, 1859, died at Benton Harbor, Michigan, Jan. 30, 1902.

d. ALFRED CROOKS, born at Nelson in 1862.

11. ABSALOM HARVEY, M. D., born at Palermo, Oct. 30, 1829. Married Angeline Haze, about 1863; she was born at Worcester, Ohio, Nov. 30, 1842, a daughter of Dr. William H. Haze. He practiced medicine in Detroit, Michigan, for a number of years.

#### IV

Children of Daniel Smith and Anna Margaret Beamer.

1. DENNIS, born July 7, 1815, died Oct. 2, 1881; married on Feb. 14, 1844, to Martha Darragh (Dawdy?).

2. MARY, born March 2, 1817, died at age of 81, spinster.

3. ISAAC, born July 16, 1820, married Maria Konkle on Oct. 22, 1843.

4. WILLIAM, born March 13, 1822; married first to Sarah Kennedy, secondly to Marion A. Moore.

5. GEORGE, born Feb. 8, 1824, died March 4, 1899; married on Oct. 24, 1849, to Mary Ann Metler, who was born Feb. 12, 1825, died July 7, 1911; a daughter of George Metler and Sarah Decker.

6. JOHN K., born January 2, 1826, died September 22, 1827.

7. DANIEL, born August 27, 1828; married on May 31, 1853, Elizabeth Hewey, daughter of Jesse and Mary Hewey of Welland County.

## IV

### Children of Levi Smith and Ann Emory.

1. EZRA, lived on Lake Shore Road, near Bunte.
2. EZEKIEL, a watch and clockmaker in Oakville, Ont., in 1870.
3. WILLIAM, a bachelor, buried in Palermo cemetery.
4. BENJAMIN.

## IV

### Children of John Wilcox Smith and Euphemia Glover.

1. JAMES, born Dec. 29, 1821; married Eliza Ann Burkholder, license issued Jan. 17, 1848.
2. CALEB, born November 3, 1823, died in 1906; married to Catherine Matilda Smith, who was born in 1829 and died in 1912, a daughter of Benjamin Smith and Catherine Shook.
3. MARY ANN, born November 2, 1825; married Isaac Smith on Nov. 3, 1846, a son of Isaac Smith and Elizabeth Pettit. He was born Jan. 18, 1823.
4. JOHN HENRY, born Jan. 28, 1828; married R. McGregor, maiden name Prudholme.
5. ELIZA JANE, born March 4, 1830; married Feb. 26, 1851.
6. ABRAM, born June 22, 1832; married May 12, 1862.
7. DANIEL, born Dec. 24, 1834; married Mary Willson, daughter of William Willson.
8. EUPHEMIA, born April 10, 1837; married John Edwin Cook of Brant County, on Nov. 3, 1859.
9. GEORGE, born April 28, 1839, died Aug. 28, 1911; married Sarah Catherine Willson on Jan. 1, 1866. She died March 9, 1907 and they are both buried in Queen's Lawn, Grimsby. He lived and died on Lot 17, Grimsby.

## IV

### Children of Ezekiel Smith and Mary McDuffy.

1. SARAH ANN, born May 9, 1824.

2. HANNA MATILDA, born May 9, 1826, married to James M. Farewell.

3. CATHERINE LAVINAH, born November 23, 1827.

4. JASPER, born Oct. 23, 1829, married to Hannah Evans.

5. SARDIS, born Feb. 17, 1834, married Sarah Jane Squires.

#### IV

Children of Adam Smith and Lucrecia Beebe.

1. ADIN.
2. ANANIAS.
3. ADAM.
4. NELSON.
5. SOLOMON.
6. SECORD.
7. MATILDA.
8. ESTHER.
9. ANN.
10. DENNIS.
11. WOOLVERTON.
12. ASA.

#### IV

Children of Silas Smith, Jr., and Anna Tallman.

1. WILLIAM, born 1815, died 1886; married on Dec. 11, 1838 to Ann Barnes. A daughter:

a. ADELAIDE, married Jacob Pettit.

2. MARY ANN, married a Lee of Saltfleet.

3. ESTHER, born 1820, died 1825.

#### IV

Children of Ananias Smith and Elizabeth Smith.

1. JEREMIAH, born Sept. 12, 1815; married to Mary Smith on February 26, 1839; she was born July 27, 1820, a daughter of Isaac Smith and Elizabeth Pettit.

2. ISAAC BROCK, born February 2, 1817, died December 1, 1871, married on Sept. 10, 1839, to Hannah Smith Pettit, who was born Oct. 22, 1819, died July 1, 1877; a daughter of John Carpenter Pettit and Elsie Smith; buried in St. Andrews Churchyard, Grimsby.

3. MARY ELIZA, born March 10, 1820, married on April 2, 1839, to Asa Pettit Smith, who was born March 8, 1818; a son of Isaac Smith and Elizabeth Pettit.

4. HENRIETTA, born Dec. 17, 1822; married April 14, 1840, to James G. Pettit, son of John Smith Pettit and Mary Glover.

5. SYLVESTER, born Sept. 14, 1823; married on Feb. 22, 1853, to Damaris Isabella McGee, who came from New Brunswick. They settled on a farm in Saltfleet.

6. HESTER ANN, born Aug. 23, 1825; married to Stephen Emmett.

7. CATHERINE, born July 26, 1827; died Nov. 9, 1897, married to Daniel Hawley, who was born May 29, 1820 and died Nov. 6, 1897, a son of Daniel Hawley and Sarah Raymond. Both died at Charlotte, Michigan. Their eight children:

a. EDWARD GEORGE HAWLEY, born June 4, 1845, died January 3, 1908. Married Mary C.

b. ANANIAS SMITH HAWLEY, born March 12, 1847, died Nov. 11, 1923. Married Gertrude E. Schafer on June 9, 1867, daughter of Matthias Schafer and Katherine Schueller. Gertrude was born in 1846.

aa. OSCAR EDWIN HAWLEY, born Aug. 8, 1872, died December 26, 1949. Married in 1892 to Ida Ellen Rinehart, who was born July 9, 1871 and died Oct. 1, 1953.

aaa. WESLEY HAWLEY, born in 1893, married on July 25, 1917 to Grace H. Gordon, who was born March 26, 1892, daughter of Marion Eugene Gordon and Anne Sophia Freeman.

c. RANSOM W. HAWLEY, born November 23, 1848, died Oct. 13, 1922. Married Elizabeth Viger.

d. DANIEL FREEMAN HAWLEY, born March 14, 1850, died Jan. 16, 1922. Married Clara Diggs on Sept. 9, 1902.

e. VICTORIA IDA HAWLEY, born Oct. 11, 1851, married George E. Allen, who was born in 1851 and died March 28, 1933.

f. ELIZA ELIDA HAWLEY, born May 24, 1853 and died in July of 1938. Married to Alonzo Barker, who was born in 1852.

g. ISAAC WESLEY HAWLEY, born Aug. 12, 1855, and died April 18, 1915. Married to Ida W. Tyson, born 1861.

h. ALVA NORMAN HAWLEY, born November 2, 1858, died September 24, 1859. Born at Cainsville, Ont.

8. MARTHA JANE, born May 20, 1829; married on April 24, 1849, to Jonathan Robbins Pettit, who was born May 3, 1825, died March 26, 1895; son of Jonathan A. Pettit and Catherine Beamer.

9. CAROLINE URSULA, born September 2, 1832; married John Wesley Hare.

10. AMANDA, born April 17, 1834; married Philip Henry Jones,

11. RANSOM, born April 24, 1836; married Caroline Jones, lived at Winona, Ontario.

#### IV

Children of Benjamin Smith and Sarah Jane Brent.

1. REGENNA.
2. CECILIA.
3. MINNIE, married a Dawe.
4. BENJAMIN.
5. ELMER.
6. HUMPHRY.
7. EDWARD.

#### IV

Children of John Franklin Smith and Mary Rymal.

1. PRISCILLA, married Ward Hopkins, lived in Dundas, Ontario.
2. HARRIET, married James House, lived in Hamilton, Ontario.
3. ISAAC, resided in Fruitland. His two sons; one daughter:
  - a. HENRY WARD BEECHER SMITH.
  - b. GEORGE SMITH, a preacher.
  - c. ————— who married a Brown.
4. JOHN, resided in Dunnville, married to Sarah Stevens, also of Dunnville.

#### IV

Children of Isaac Alexander Smith and Elizabeth Binkley.

1. JOSEPH H., born Aug. 3, 1839 in West Flamboro Twp.,

Wentworth County. Died in 1917; married Elizabeth Markle in 1862; a daughter of Jacob Markle. He was called, "Inspector" as he was inspector of Public Schools in Wentworth County from 1870 to 1917.

2. W. B., tea merchant in Toronto.
3. DANIEL E., high school teacher.
4. GEORGE W., farmer
5. JOHN W., lived in Dundas, An M.D., born Feb. 12, 1844, died Feb. 5, 1912.
6. SAMUEL E., farmer.
7. MARY, never married kept house for George W. and Samuel. Died July 11, 1907.

## V

Children of Richard Marshall Smith and Frances Van Ness.

1. MELLIE, born Nov. 2, 1867, died Dec. 23, 1931.
2. FLAVEL MCGEE, born Oct. 27, 1869, married on Sept. 26, 1900 to Mary Isobelle Puder by Rev. John Van Ness. They were living in Paterson, New Jersey, in 1948, and had one daughter, Helen Irma.
3. MARY ELIZABETH, born April 27, 1875, died Nov. 10, 1906.

## V

Children of John Durlin Smith and Margaret Book Walker.

1. ELIZABETH, born September 17, 1832; married to Thomas Harrison. They had seven children:
  - a. IDA ETHLIN HARRISON, born Sept. 15, 1857.
  - b. EMMA AMELIA HARRISON, born Dec. 15, 1860.
  - c. THOMAS DOUGLAS HARRISON, born Nov. 20, 1861.
  - d. JOHN DURLIN HARRISON, born Dec. 25, 1863.
  - e. LEVIA CATHERINE HARRISON, born Feb. 3, 1866.
  - f. HENRY WICLIFE HARRISON, born Sept. 15, 1871.
  - g. MARGARET BLANCHE HARRISON, born Oct. 31, 1873.
2. ALMIRA, born April 3, 1835; married to Peart of Freeman; no issue.
3. AMANDA, born March 29, 1837; married David McLearen;

no issue.

4. MARIA, born March 28, 1839; married Adison Hager. Their children were:

a. WALTER ALMOND HAGER, born Aug. 23, 1863. He was a doctor and practiced in Indiana, U. S. A.

b. ADA JANE HAGER, born Nov. 12, 1868; married a Babb and had two daughters and one son who live in or near Hamilton, Ontario.

5. JOHN WALKER, born at Palermo, Aug. 30, 1854; married Keturah Ingleheart, who was born Aug. 12, 1858, died June 8, 1918. He took over the farm from his father on Feb. 9, 1897.

## V

Children of John Henry Smith and Martha.

1. MERCY, born in 1834, died in 1914, not married.

2. MARTHA ANN, died in 1865 age 26 years.

3. LOCKWOOD, married Ellen Harrison.

4. AGNES, married Walter Lawrence. Their children:

a. WALTER LAWRENCE, drowned in Hamilton Bay.

b. CLARA, married Ed. Hodgson, no children.

c. JOHN LAWRENCE, not married.

d. FRED LAWRENCE, not married.

5. BENJAMIN J. L., died in 1865, age 27; his wife, Helen Maria, died in 1868, age 23.

## V

Children of Eli Beamer Smith and Charity Cummins Van Norman.

1. MARY MATILDA, born in Trafalgar Twp., November 22, 1844.

2. ELVINDA CATHERINE, born in Trafalgar, January 9, 1847.

3. JACOB MELVIN, born in Trafalgar, Aug. 23, 1849.

4. ABSALOM BURWIL, born in Trafalgar, March 30, 1852.

5. WILLIAM HOMER, born in Trafalgar, Oct. 6, 1854.

6. MILTON BEAMER, born in Trafalgar, May 18, 1857.

7. INA VELLETT, born in Trafalgar, April 11, 1860.

V

Children of John William Smith and Margaret Campbell.

1. MARGARET BERTHA KORISKA, born at Nelson, May 24, 1852, died at West Palm Beach, Florida, in March, 1949.
2. ALENA BEATRICE, born at Nelson, Dec. 27, 1853, died in April, 1877.
3. IDA MAY, born in Nelson, Jan. 30, 1855, died Feb. 23, 1855.

V

Children of Absalom Harvey Smith and Angeline Haze.

1. ABSALOM HARVEY, JR., M. D., born at Detroit, Mich., Aug. 18, 1864, died at Watervliet, Mich., married first to Kittie Flower, who died at age of 17 years, and second to Annie \_\_\_\_\_.

V

Children of Dennis Smith and Phoebe Dawdy.

1. DANIEL, married Maggie Kline.
2. MENZO.
3. MATTIE.
4. WILLIAM ADELBERT, died in 1950 at age of 85.

V

Children of Isaac Smith and Marie Konkle.

1. JOHN.
2. GEORGE, married Nettie McFarlane

V

Children of William Smith and Sarah Kennedy.

1. HULDA ANN, married William Wismer. They had six

children:

a. JENNIE WISMER, married William Bain and had six children:

aa. HELEN BAIN, married Clarence Souter.

Her twin: bb. HAZEL BAIN, was a spinster.

cc. CECIL BAIN.

dd. MABLE BAIN, married John Funk.

ee. GRACE BAIN, married Ed. Rittenhouse.

ff. LOIS BAIN.

b. ARAMINTIA WISMER, married Edward Bilger and had two children:

aa. JEAN BILGER.

bb. LOIS BILGER.

Twins: c. BURGESS WISMER, no issue.

d. BERTHA WISMER, a spinster.

e. ROLAND WISMER, no issue.

f. LENA WISMER, married Fred Beck and had a daughter:

aa. LOIS BECK.

2. BARBARA JANE, first married to Philip McIntyre; they had twins; 2nd, she married Emerson High.

a. CLARENCE SMITH MCINTYRE, married Elsie High and had four children:

aa. DONALD MCINTYRE.

bb. HAROLD MCINTYRE.

cc. JEAN MCINTYRE.

dd. MAURICE MCINTYRE.

b. ELMER ZELLOR MCINTYRE.

3. SAMANTHA MARY, married Ephraim Hipple and had three children:

a. SARAH MAUD HIPPLE, married Adam Hunter, no issue.

b. EMMA JANE HIPPLE, married Wallace Tallman and had two children:

aa. JAMES HIPPLE TALLMAN.

bb. FRED WALLACE TALLMAN.

c. LAURENCE EDWIN HIPPLE, married Gert Rittenhouse and had three children:

aa. MARY HIPPLE.

bb. HELEN HIPPLE.

cc. CHARLENE LAURENCE HIPPLE.

4. ANNIE MARGARET, died at age 23.

# V

## Children of William Smith and Marion A. Moore.

1. EMMONS DUANE, died at age of 4.
2. ELENORE FEODORA, married Ephraim Moyer, no issue.
3. WILLIAM BURGESS, married Mary Sprague.
4. SEYMOUR, first married to Priscilla Beamer, daughter of Calvin Beamer and Nancy C. Rinker, second married to Gert Howard Dunkley.
5. ISAAC.

# V

## Children of George Smith and Mary Ann Metler.

1. JARED METLER, born July 27, 1850, died March 1, 1924; married on Dec. 23, 1880, to Barbara Ellen Houser, who was born July 5, 1860, died Oct. 30, 1924.
2. ALBERT DANIEL, born July 27, 1850, died Jan. 23, 1918; married on Feb. 22, 1877, to Mary Moyer Houser, who was born July 21, 1850, died July 7, 1911. She was the daughter of Michael Houser and Barbara Moyer.
3. HERSCHEL.
4. RUSSELL, married to Mary Ann Davis.
5. MARY MARGARET.
6. MAC, a bachelor.

# V

## Children of Daniel Smith and Elizabeth Henry.

1. MARCUS, born April 3, 1854, married Sarah Davis (Kennedy), lived in Norfolk County.
2. AUGUSTUS, born Nov. 6, 1855, married Clara \_\_\_\_\_, no issue.
3. ADRAIN, married Alice \_\_\_\_\_, no issue.

# V

## Children of Ezra Smith and \_\_\_\_\_.

1. AMELIA, died at Detroit, Michigan. . Was a teacher and

principal in Detroit schools. Not married.

2. AMANDA, died at Detroit. Was a teacher and principal in Detroit schools. Not married.

3. ALBERT.

4. LEVI

5. OCEAN.

V

Children of Ezekiel Smith and \_\_\_\_\_ .

1. WILBERT, died unmarried about 1934, a clockmaker in Oakville. Continued the business of his father until his death in 1934.

V

Children of Benjamin Smith and \_\_\_\_\_ .

1. BURDETT.

2. LYDIA.

3. JACKSON, buried in Buffalo, N. Y.

4. LOGAN.

5. AUGUSTA BEATRICE.

6. CHESTER, married and had two children.

V

Children of Caleb Smith and Catherine Matilda Smith.

1. FRANKLIN, born in 1859, died in 1934; married to Edith Post who was born in 1866 and died in 1933. They are both buried in Palermo cemetery.

V

Children of George Smith and Sarah Catherine Willson.

1. DORA EVELYN, born at Grimsby, 1873, died there Dec. 13, 1947; married to William F. Geddes, who was born March 19, 1866;

son of Isaac Geddes and Agnes Fergusson. Their children:

a. GEORGE IRVING GEDDES, born May 5, 1901, married to Winifred Rorabeck, daughter of Cecil and Rachel Rorabeck, a daughter:

aa. WINAFRED RAE GEDDES, born August 2, 1946.

b. CATHERINE WILHELMINA GEDDES, born Dec. 28, 1902; married to Charles Wade; two children:

aa. LAURENCE GEDDES WADE (LARRY), born about 1933.

bb. MICHAEL GRAYDON WADE, born about 1937.

c. BRUCE FERGUSSON GEDDES, born August 11, 1904; married on Feb. 24, 1933 to Margaret Ellen Smith, who was born Nov. 16, 1912, daughter of Arthur Joseph Smith and Ellen Jane Smith. Their three children are:

aa. WILLIAM ARTHUR GEDDES (BILLY), born Jan. 26, 1934.

bb. DONALD BRUCE B. GEDDES, born March 19, 1953, died March 21, 1935.

cc. CATHERINE PATRICIA GEDDES, born March 14, 1940.

2. EDGAR, married Alice Shaver of Ancaster. Died in 1947. No children.

3. RUBY, married John Bertram of Dundas.

4. EDITH, died young.

## V

Children of Isaac Brock Smith and Hannah Smith Pettit.

1. SARAH AUGUSTA, born Sept. 14, 1840, died May, 1922. Married on Nov. 8, 1882, to Lyman Nelson Collver, who was born Nov. 24, 1837, died Nov. 12, 1890.

2. JOHN WILLIAM PETTIT, born Sept. 2, 1841. Married on July 2, 1861 to Rebecca Lilkins.

3. SYLVESTER LOREN, born Jan. 3, 1843. Married first to Susan Corbett on October 20, 1862. She died March 30, 1886. Second, he married May 24, 1887, Jessie Anderson.

4. MARIA SOPHIA, born April 22, 1852, died Oct. 1, 1860.

V

Children of Sylvester Smith and Damaris Isabella McGee.

1. ERNEST DISRAELI, born Dec. 8, 1853; died Oct. 15, 1948; married on March 24, 1886 to Christina Ann Armstrong. He was a Senator.

2. MAURETANIA, born Aug. 9, 1856; died June 18, 1896; married on June 9, 1887, to Harvey A. Coon.

3. ELIZABETH, born January 18, 1858; died Jan. 14, 1949; married on Dec. 4, 1886, to Dr. Adam Shortt. She was one of the first women doctors in Canada.

4. GERTRUDE, born April 24, 1861. Civil servant in Hamilton for 27 years, died Sept. 24, 1962.

5. CECIL BRUNSWICK, born March 15, 1865; died June, 1912; married on Feb. 4, 1888 to Mary Jemima Dempsey. He was a civil engineer, built power plant at Niagara, Winnipeg, Calgary and Portland, Oregon.

6. VIOLET BERNICE, born May 3, 1872, died July 13, 1954; was a French teacher in Hamilton, Ontario.

V

Children of Ransom R. Smith and Caroline Jones.

1. EGBERT MORLEY, born at Bartonville, Jan. 26, 1861; died June 9, 1951; married on Nov. 22, 1892, to Helen Olivia Book who was born March 24, 1859, died Sept. 9, 1940; daughter of William Book and Sophia Ann Stevenson. They lived in Winona, Ont.

2. JENNIE, married Fred Henry; a daughter Laura Henry, married W. J. Dowler.

3. JOHN, married Miss Harper.

4. CLARA AUGUSTA, married David Elroy Jones; no children. Died September 18, 1957, age 86 years; buried in the Fifty Cemetery, Winona.

5. LAURA, died age 22 years.

6. FRED, died age 4 years.

V

Children of John Smith and Sarah Stevens.

1. ANNIE HARRIET, married Robert Lattimore of Dunnville.
2. JOHN HARVEY, married Lucinda Williams, no children.
3. GEORGE ROBERT, married Eliza Price; one son Rymal, living in Dunnville.
4. FRANKLIN WARD, married Clara \_\_\_\_\_ ; one son killed in war.
5. MARY JULIA, married Charles Harrison, high school teacher at Grimsby. She was a singer; stage name of Madame Yulisse.
6. WILLIAM CHARLES, married Evelyn Andrews; one son and two daughters, all living in California.
7. SARAH AUGUSTA, married Thomas Bell; living in Toronto in 1953, furnished data on this family.
8. DONALD MARR, married Muriel \_\_\_\_\_ ; one son living in Tacoma, Washington.

## VI

Children of Joseph H. Smith and Elizabeth Markle.

1. LOUISE M., died Jan. 9, 1947, not married.
2. ALICE A., married a Marshall.
3. ANNA WARREN, died in 1957, married Armer A. Wilson, lived in Vancouver.
4. ADA C., not married.
5. EMMA MARY.

## VI

Children of John Walker Smith and Keturah Ingleheart.

1. ARTHUR ALBERT, born Dec. 6, 1883; married on March 20, 1920, to Mable Bridgman. He received the farm where he was born from his father on June 1, 1918. It is one mile west of Palermo.
2. JOHN RUSSELL, born at Palermo, May 11, 1888; married on Nov. 24, 1915, to Bessie Johnson of Trafalgar; no children.

## VI

Children of Absalom Harvey Smith, Jr., and Kittie Flower.

1. KITTIE FLOWER, born in 1884 or 5; married Charles Hathaway.

VI

Children of Daniel Smith and Maggie Kline.

1. MARJORIE, married Bert Skinner.
2. WILLIAM DENNIS, married Charlotte Fox.
3. DENNIS.

VI

Children of John Smith and \_\_\_\_\_ .

1. MARSHALL.
2. EDWARD.

VI

Children of George Smith and Nettie McFarlane.

1. BESSIE, married Thomas Crowe; they had one son, Lloyd Crowe.
2. HERSCHEL, married Liz Beamer; they had one son, Lorne Smith.
3. PEARL, married \_\_\_\_\_ Schooley; no children.

VI

Children of William Burgess Smith and Mary Sprague.

1. CLARENCE, died in 1918; a soldier.
2. LLOYD, married Myrtle \_\_\_\_\_ .
3. STANLEY, married Olive Nichols.
4. WILLIAM, married Mary \_\_\_\_\_ .
5. ELLA MAY, married Mert Snow; they had a daughter, Norma Snow.

## VI

Children of Seymour Smith and Priscilla Beamer.

1. VIOLA MARION, married Ira Roberts. Their two children:
  - a. RUTH VIOLA ROBERTS.
  - b. WILLIAM SEYMOUR ROBERTS.

## VI

Children of Jared Metler Smith and Barbara Ellen.

1. RAY MORLEY, born Oct. 27, 1882; married on June 10, 1907, to Hazel Valentine who was born Oct. 28, 1882.
2. BLAKE CECIL, born Aug. 14, 1884; married on Dec. 12, 1912, to Muriel A. Andrews who was born April 12, 1892.
3. ELLIS H., born Jan. 31, 1889; a bachelor.
4. OLIVE MAY, born Dec. 13, 1899, died Feb. 29, 1921; married in November, 1917, to Floyd Gabriel; he was born August 26, 1896, died August 26, 1940. Their two children:
  - a. GENE F. GABRIEL, born Sept. 18, 1918; married on March 8, 1941, to Patricia \_\_\_\_\_, who was born May 2, 1922. Their daughter:
    - aa. PATRICIA GENE GABRIEL, born Oct. 8, 1943.
    - b. SHIRLEY MEYE GABRIEL, born February 29, 1921, died August 25, 1921.

## VI

Children of Albert Daniel Smith and Mary Moyer Houser.

1. GEORGE, died when two years old.
2. BURGESS ADDISON, born November 24, 1880; married on December 2, 1903, to Queenie F. Rankin who was born June 21, 1878. They live in Beaver Lake, N. J., and Scottsdale, Arizona, in 1962.
3. EARL HOUSER, born Oct. 12, 1886; married on March 3, 1911, to Helen Forrest who was born Dec. 31, 1886.

## VI

Children of Russell Smith and Mary Ann Davis.

1. BEATRICE.
2. HERSCHEL.
3. MAGGIE.

## VI

Children of Marcus Smith and Sarah Davis.

1. MELVIN.
2. DAVID.
3. ROSS.

## VI

Children of Franklin Smith and Edith Post.

1. LESTER, lived in Montreal.
2. MARY, lived in Montreal.

## VI

Children of Ernest Disraeli Smith and Christina Ann Armstrong.

1. VERNA, married Gordon D. Connant of Oshawa.
2. ARMAND, married Evelyn Hannah Gibson, May 20, 1916.
3. LEON L., married Roberta Thurston, January 12, 1927.

## VI

Children of Cecil Brunswick Smith and Mary Jemima Dempsey.

1. HAROLD S., lives in Montreal, married to Jessie Muriel Scott in 1927.
2. ARTHUR LATROBE, drowned when 17 years of age.

## VI

Children of Egbert Morley Smith and Helen Olivia Book.

1. CAROLINE GRACE, born May 23, 1894; married in June of 1923, to Charles Edward Norris.
  - a. CHARLES SMITH NORRIS, born Sept. 21, 1931.

## VI

Children of John Smith and \_\_\_\_\_ Harper.

1. MABEL, married R. Hill.
2. CLARA, married Earl Tenny.
3. GLENNA, married a Renike.
4. VIOLA, not married.

## VII

Children of Arthur Albert Smith and Mable Bridgman.

1. REGINALD, born at Palermo, May 29, 1923.

## VII

Children of Lloyd Smith and Myrtle \_\_\_\_\_ .

1. GEORGE.
2. JEAN.
3. CLARENCE.
4. BETTY.

## VII

Children of Ray Morley Smith and Hazel Valentine.

1. HELEN LOUISE, born Feb. 29, 1912; married on July 14, 1934 to Harold N. Taylor who was born Aug. 26, 1909; no issue.
2. RAY MORLEY, JR., born March 10, 1917; married on June 11, 1942, to Mildred Reed who was born Jan. 19, 1907.

## VII

Children of Blake Cecil Smith and Muriel A. Andrews.

1. WELLINGTON S., born Sept. 16, 1913; married on Aug. 22, 1941 to Frances M. Iser who was born Aug. 27, 1913.

## VII

Children of Burgess Addison Smith and Queenie F. Rankin.

1. BURGESS ADDISON, JR., born May 14, 1905; married first on September 30, 1927 to Elizabeth Garron who was born June 22, 1907 and died May 30, 1938. Second, he married Mildred Bindley on September 2, 1939; she was born May 30, 1901.

2. KATHLEEN ETHEL, born August 12, 1910; married on September 26, 1931, to John W. Lea who was born Oct. 20, 1906. They have one daughter:

- a. JACQUELINE LEA, born Dec. 16, 1946.

## VII

Children of Earl Houser Smith and Helen Forrest.

1. DORIS HELEN, born January 31, 1912.
2. FORREST W., born March 3, 1918.

## VIII

Children of Ray Morley Smith, Jr., and Mildren Reed.

1. WILLIAM MITCHELL, born July 9, 1944.
2. DAVID REED, born June 16, 1948.

## VIII

Children of Wellington S. Smith and Frances M. Iser.

1. CAROL LEE, born March 21, 1945.

## VIII

Children of Burgess Addison Smith, Jr., and Elizabeth Garron.

1. TAMSEN LEWIS, born April 11, 1936.

## *Wilcox Family*

*T*his Wilcox record is taken from a copy of "Some Descendants of Edward Wilcox of Aquidnock, R. I." copied and typed from "Your Ancestors" by Miss Clara McCabe and sent to me by Mrs. Marilyn Hawley Symonds.

### I

EDWARD WILCOX. Austin's Genealogical Dictionary states Edward, who came 1638 to the island of Aquidnock to be the emigrant ancestor of the Wilcox Family of Rhode Island.

### II

Children of Edward Wilcox and \_\_\_\_\_ .

1. STEPHEN, born about 1633, at Portsmouth, R. I., died 1690; married in 1657, Hannah Hazard, daughter of Thomas and Martha Hazard. Resided at Westerly, R. I.

2. DANIEL, born about 1635, died July 2, 1702; his first wife, name not known, died prior to August, 1661; married 2nd on Nov. 28, 1661, Elizabeth Cook, daughter of John Cook and Sarah Warren. She died Dec. 6, 1715. (John Cook came on Mayflower) Residence: Portsmouth, R. I., Dartmouth, Mass. (1664), Tiverton, R. I. (1692).

3. MARY, married Eber Sherman, son of Philip Sherman.

### III

Children of Daniel Wilcox and Elizabeth Cook. 1st 2 by 1st wife.

1. DANIEL, born about 1656; married Hannah Cook, daughter

of John Cook and Mary Borden, who died in 1736. Lived at Portsmouth, R. I.

2. SAMUEL, born about 1659; married Mary Wood.
3. MARY, born Feb. 25, 1662; married John Earle.
4. SARAH, married Edward Briggs.
5. STEPHEN, born about 1673; married on February 9, 1695, Susanna Briggs.
6. JOHN, born about 1670; married Rebecca Moshier.
7. EDWARD, born about 1672; married Sarah Manchester.
8. SUSANNAH, married on December 7, 1704, Jonathan Head.
9. THOMAS.
10. LYDIA, married on June 26, 1702, Thomas Sherman.
11. JUDITH.

#### IV

Children of Daniel Wilcox and Hannah Cook.

1. DANIEL, born about 1680, died in 1721; married about 1702, Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, Lived in Dartmouth, Mass.
2. MARY, born February 25, 1683; married David Lake.
3. HANNAH, born April 11, 1684; married Philip Sherman.
4. JOSEPH, born Oct. 28, 1687; married Sarah \_\_\_\_\_.
5. ELIPHAL, married a Sanford.

#### V

Children of Daniel Wilcox and Sarah.

1. SARAH, born Jan. 15, 1704 or 5; married Zooth Howland.
2. STEPHEN, born May 28, 1707; married on July 10, 1731, Mary Ricketson.
3. DANIEL, born Aug. 25, 1709; married Hannah Cook.
4. WILLIAM, born Nov. 22, 1711; married on Feb. 8, 1732 or 3, Dorothy Allen who died September, 1782.
5. MARY, born Dec. 17, 1712; married on June 25, 1730, Isaac Smith.
6. HANNAH, born November 17, 1715.
7. KATHERINE, born February 25, 1717 or 18; married Oliver Briggs.

8. LEMUEL, born May 30, 1720, died January 19, 1727, at Dartmouth, Mass.

## VI

Children of William Wilcox and Dorothy Allen.

1. DANIEL, born December 7, 1733; married Almy Peckom (Peckham).

2. HANNAH, born August 17, 1735; married Thomas Dennis.

3. BENJAMIN, born Aug. 21, 1737; married Elsie Lanning who was born in 1739, died June 6, 1805, daughter of Isaac Lanning; lived in Dartmouth, Mass. He was a Tory and went to Grimsby, Ontario, Canada.

4. WILLIAM, born Aug. 8, 1739; married on Jan. 2, 1762, Sarah Smith who was born at Dartmouth, Mass., April 27, 1741, daughter of Eleazer and Meribah Smith.

5. AMOS, born April 4, 1741.

6. THOMAS, born February 21, 1742 or 3; married Catherine Howland.

## VII

Children of Benjamin Wilcox and Elsie Lanning.

1. HANNAH, born about 1760, died July 12, 1838; married John Smith. (He was the son of Joseph Smith and Rachel, see Smith Family A)

2. ABSALOM, baptized 1769; married Barbara Hull.

3. SARAH, baptized 1769; married Amos Merritt.

## *Smith Family B*

John Smith and his wife Sarah are the earliest members of this branch of the Smith family that we have been able to trace. It seems strange that there are no other children besides John, born 1747, as in those days most families were large. Frances Pettit and other family historians are convinced that the three sisters as I list them: Martha, Esther and Sarah were also children of John and Sarah. Elizabeth Smith, born May 1, 1819, a granddaughter of John Smith and Anna Roy, made a record of this Smith family. She only shows one child John, born 1747. While she was 27 years old when her grandfather died, she may not have compiled her record until a later date. Also she may not have cared about any of the earlier generations except her direct ancestor, which is quite often the case. Perhaps at a later date someone will find a clue to other brothers and sisters. I also feel that John and Anna Roy were married in New Jersey (there are many Roys buried in Yellow Frame Churchyard, Johnsonburg, N. J.), after their emigration to America. Quite often the old timers were confused about details of their history but general facts were correct. Elizabeth Smith's record is:

“John and wife Sarah Smith lived and died in England. Their children were”:

“John Smith, born Nov. 13th 1747, at Ludgate Hill, new London Bridge. John Smith (Jr) married Annie Roy, March 10, 1772. She was the daughter of Stephen and Annie Roy and she was born April 13th, 1752. Shortly after the marriage John (Jr) and his wife emigrated to New Jersey and remained there until 1788 when they emigrated to Canada. They crossed Niagara River, stopped a short time at ‘The Forty’ below Hamilton and settled in Ancaster, Ont., near Bennett's Corners, 3 miles south of Ancaster village at the residence of the new Beverley Smith, son of Allen Smith. In coming to Canada two children Abraham and William were carried in baskets balanced

on a horse's back. Their children were as follows: Sarah died young, Mary, Benjamin, Stephen, John, Abraham, William, Isaac, James and Samuel. John (Jr) died Aug. 4th, 1846, a widower. At the time he emigrated into Ontario, only 4 or 5 huts were along the Indian Trail, from Niagara to Ancaster. There was but one hut at Hamilton and one or two at Brantford. As they passed they were sometimes forced to cut a road through the dense forest. He 'took up' 200 acres of land apiece for each of his sons. He carried his grist to Niagara and returned with the flour on foot."

## II

### Children of John Smith and Sarah.

1. JOHN, according to family tradition, born at Ludgate Hill, London, England, Nov. 13, 1747; died at Ancaster, Ont., on Aug. 4, 1846. On March 10, 1772, he married Anna Roy. She was the daughter of Stephen Roy and Annie \_\_\_\_\_, also of London, and was born April 13, 1752 and died at Ancaster, Ont., Sept. 8, 1830. They lived near Log Gaol, Sussex County, N. J., a few years, then moved to Canada, probably in 1787 and first settled in Grimsby Twp., where they were granted Lot 16, Concession I and II. They later moved to Ancaster Twp., and settled on Lot 46, Concession IV and sold the Grimsby Lot in 1798. She was one of the founders of Bowman Church, Ancaster.

## III

### Children of John Smith and Anna Roy.

1. BENJAMIN, born March 26, 1773, in Sussex County, N. J., and died Nov. 18, 1851, at Ancaster, Ontario. He married on Dec. 10, 1794, Nancy Gordon, who was born Oct. 15, 1774, a daughter of Peter Gordon.

2. STEPHEN, born in Sussex County, N. J., Jan. 26th, 1776; died September 8, 1842, at Ancaster, Ont.; married June 8, 1800, at Niagara Falls to Mary Ann Silverthorn.

3. JOHN, born in Sussex County, N. J., April 26, 1778, died at Cardoc, Feb. 15, 1851; married Winaford (Lavina) Silverthorn at Fort George.

4. MARY, born in Sussex County, N. J., July 8, 1781; died March 22, 1812; married John Kelly at Ancaster, Ont. They had ten children:

- a. ANNA KELLY.
- b. HANNAH KELLY.
- c. ROBERT KELLY.
- d. ABRAHAM KELLY.
- e. SARAH KELLY.
- f. ENOCH KELLY.
- g. ISAAC KELLY.
- h. JOHN KELLY.
- i. WILLIAM KELLY.
- j. MARY KELLY.

5. ABRAHAM, born in N. J., June 24, 1783; married Sara Spear. It is believed they had seven daughters and one son. They moved to Ohio.

6. WILLIAM, born in N. J., Oct. 11, 1786; died at Ancaster, Ont., December 29, 1856; married February 21, 1809, to Charity Smith, daughter of Lewis Smith and Phoebe Huffman; (Family C) she was born July 18, 1791, and died April 7, 1866; both buried at old cemetery at Garner's Corners near Ancaster. This marriage united the John-Anna Roy Smith line with the Jacob-Elizabeth Smith line.

7. ISAAC, born probably at Grimsby, Ont., Dec. 20, 1788; died March 22, 1869, at Oakland; married Abigail McQueen of Flamboro, West.

8. JAMES, born probably at Grimsby, Ont., Aug. 1, 1792, died there as a bachelor, April 8, 1844.

9. SAMUEL, born April 22, 1795; married Sarah Holmes.

10. SARAH, another daughter, died young.

#### IV

Children of Benjamin Smith and Nancy Gordon.

1. MARY, born August 4, 1795; married in 1817 to Francis Generoux (Generoe according to Benjamin's diary), who died prior to 1872. Their children were:

- a. RHODA GENEROUX.
- b. JAMES GENEROUX.
- c. ELI GENEROUX.

- d. ELIJAH GENEROUX.
- e. CATHERINE GENEROUX.
- f. ELIZABETH GENEROUX.
- g. JOSEPH GENEROUX.
- h. DAVID GENEROUX.

2. ANNA, born July 3, 1797; married first to Humphrey Lydano, a native of Connecticut. Their children were:

- a. JEMIMA LYDANO.
- b. NANCY LYDANO.
- c. HUMPHREY LYDANO.
- d. MARY LYDANO.

On the death of Lydano, she married secondly, Joel Briggs. They both died before 1872. Their children were:

- a. JOEL BRIGGS.
- b. DAVID BRIGGS.
- c. MARIA BRIGGS.
- d. EDWARD BRIGGS.

3. DAVID (DANIEL), born April 28, 1799, died in 1878. Married Charity Shaver, who was born May 14, 1806, died March 4, 1881, a daughter of William Shaver and Mary Catherine Book. Lived near Jerseyville, Ontario.

4. MARGARET (PEGGA), born Feb. 19, 1801; married first to, Henry Hagle, and second to John McGregor. No issue by either marriage.

5. JESSE, born Feb. 3, 1803; married first on Feb. 25, 1825 to Mary Crowell, daughter of Nathaniel Crowell, who was born Dec. 9, 1806, and died March 21, 1834. He married secondly, Sophia Lake Spencer, the widow of Richard Green Spencer. She was born Jan. 28, 1807, a daughter of James Lake and Rebecca Griswold, both natives of Connecticut. Sophia's birthplace was Covern, N. H. She had three children by her marriage with Spencer:

- a. JAMES SPENCER, who married Clara Murdy in April of 1849.
- b. MARY SPENCER.
- c. NANCY R. SPENCER.

6. ELIJAH LIGE, born Sept. 5, 1804; married Catherine Rymal.

7. ELIZABETH, born July 6, 1806; married first to Charles Rossel, who died in 1822. Their children were:

- a. ABRAHAM ROSSEL.
- b. NANCY ROSSEL.

Second, she married Henry Kuns. Their children were:

- a. DAVID KUNS.
- b. JOHN KUNS.
- c. ELIZA KUNS.
- d. MARGARET KUNS.
- e. BENJAMIN KUNS.
- f. ADAH KUNS.

8. JAMES, born June 6, 1808, died 1884, buried at White Brick Cemetery near Ancaster. Married first to Eliza Jane Secord Wilson; second to Mary Ann Armes.

9. PETER, born June 22, 1810; married first to Jane House, second to Mary Case.

10. SAMUEL, born February 12, 1812.

11. AMOS, born August 1, 1813.

12. JOHN, born May 2, 1814, died in 1847; married Mary Spera.

13. LUCY, born January 5, 1817; married on April 9, 1834 to Erastus Hill, who was born July 24, 1809. Their children:

a. AUSTIN HILL, born Jan. 11, 1836. Married August 5, 1861 to M. Ellen Bennet. Their children were:

- aa. ALICE BENNET, died Nov. 25, 1932.
- bb. CLARA BENNET.
- cc. ELLA BENNET.
- dd. SHERMAN BENNET.
- ee. HARVY BENNET.
- ff. LUCY BENNET.
- gg. MAGGIE BENNET.
- hh. JOHN WESLEY BENNET.
- ii. GERTRUDE BENNET.

b. SARAH HILL, born Dec. 22, 1837; died April 13, 1856.

c. DAVID HILL, born Oct. 22, 1841; died Aug. 12, 1873; married October 22, 1863 to Sarah A. White. Their children were:

- aa. EDITH E. HILL, living in Wilmette in 1933.
- bb. LINCOLN A. HILL, living in Zion. He has been

married three times and is the father of eleven children.

cc. LUCY HILL, born April 5, 1844, married Sept. 17, 1866 to Andrew Wanless. Their children were:

- aaa. ALICE WANLESS.
- bbb. ELLEN WANLESS.
- ccc. ANDREW WANLESS.

d. MARGARET HILL, born April 2, 1848, married Jan. 5,

1875, to William E. Bottoms. Their children were:

aa. AUSTIN HILL BOTTOMS, living in Flint, Michigan in 1933, has four sons and one daughter.

bb. ERIC BOTTOMS, married Ruth Alford.

cc. EMMA HILL BOTTOMS, a teacher in Niagara Falls High School, Canada, in 1933.

e. ELIAS HILL, born Sept. 5, 1851; died in childhood.

f. ADILLA HILL, born Oct. 2, 1853, married Sept., 1876, to Thomas Teetzel. Their children were:

aa. LUCY TEETZEL, married Harry A. Alford, and had two children:

aaa. RUTH ALFORD, married Eric Hill.

bbb. HAROLD ALFORD.

bb. ADILLA TEETZEL.

g. GEORGE HILL, born Sept. 28, 1855. Died July 22, 1856.

h. EMMA HILL, born Sept. 2, 1857, died Dec. 14, 1873.

i. MARTHA HILL, born Aug. 7, 1858, died April 27, 1861.

j. HIRAM S. HILL, born July 16, 1861, married to Amelia Leebner, lives in Morpeth, Ontario.

14. SARAH (SALLIE), born Oct. 11, 1819. Married to Henry Chambers in 1838. Their children were:

a. NANCY CHAMBERS.

b. MARY ANN CHAMBERS.

c. SARAH CHAMBERS.

d. ISABELLA CHAMBERS.

e. CORA CHAMBERS.

#### IV

Children of Stephen Smith and Mary Ann Silverthorn.

1. WILLIAM M.

2. SIDNEY.

3. ELI.

4. LUCINDA.

5. HESTER.

6. ALLEN.

7. ORPHA.

8. ALETHA.

9. JOHN.
10. CHARLOTTE.

#### IV

Children of John Smith and Winaford Silverthorn.

1. JOHN.
2. RACHEL.
3. SUSAN.
4. IRA.
5. ISAAC.
6. ANNA.

#### IV

Children of William Smith and Charity Smith.

1. PHOEBE, born Nov. 7, 1810. Died Nov. 10, 1884. Married Charles Gage who died May 1, 1871.

2. RUSSEL, born June 4, 1812. Died Dec. 12, 1887. Married 1st to Elizabeth Taylor on March 12, 1835, and secondly to Margaret Keech.

3. LEWIS, born May 9, 1814. Died Sept. 4, 1847. Married Susan Brinkley and lived in Oakland.

4. ANNA, born July 31, 1816. Died Sept. 24, 1891. Married John Bartholomew who died Nov. 26, 1889. Lived in Vanersa, Ont. Their children were:

a. WILLIAM BARTHOLOMEW, born Sept. 6, 1835, married Harina Church.

b. CATHERINE BARTHOLOMEW, born Sept. 7, 1837, married 1st to George Bell, and 2nd to C. S. Griggs.

c. MARY BARTHOLOMEW, born May 31, 1839, married to Oscar Church.

d. HENRY BARTHOLOMEW, born March 19, 1842.

e. JOHN ALLEN BARTHOLOMEW, born Dec. 29, 1844, married to Martha Tiffany.

f. MARGARET BARTHOLOMEW, born June 15, 1850, married to \_\_\_\_\_ Hill, moved to Manitoba, later to Hamilton.

5. ELIZABETH, born May 1, 1819. Died July 22, 1896.

Married Edmond Smith, Jr., on March 19, 1840. He was born Oct. 17, 1815, and died June 13, 1892. He was the son of Edmond and Mary Smith of the Smith Family C. Their children are listed under Edmond, Jr., and Elizabeth Smith of Family C.

6. JOHN, born Dec. 1, 1820. Died May 30, 1900. Married Mary Jane Merrit who died Nov. 18, 1891. They lived in Burford.

7. MADILLA, born March 5, 1825, died Dec. 15, 1885. Married to Rev. Elias Williams who died May 22, 1886.

8. MARY, born January 29, 1823. Died in 1916. Married to William Freeman who died at Windham, October 4, 1891. Their Children were:

- a. ALBERT FREEMAN, born Jan. 15, 1845.
- b. JAMES ALLEN FREEMAN, born Sept. 24, 1848.
- c. SALINDA MARRAH FREEMAN, born Jan. 19, 1851.
- d. WILLIAM CLARKSON FREEMAN, born July 24, 1853.
- e. CHARLES MANUEL FREEMAN, born Jan. 5, 1860.
- f. ELMER A. FREEMAN, born July 22, 1862.

9. ALLEN, born Nov. 12, 1826, died April 17, 1894. Married to Luzetta Blackstone and lived in Ancaster. She died August 4, 1913.

10. MARGARET, born August 1, 1833. Died July 6, 1914. Married first to William Shaver Smith, son of David Smith and Charity Shaver, Ancaster. Second to R. C. Olmstead.

#### IV

Children of Isaac Smith and Abigail McQueen.

1. URETTA.
2. NELSON.
3. CHARLOTT, married Isaac Brock Malcom.
4. JAMES HAMILTON.
5. PHOEBE ANN.
6. SARAH EMILY, married Eliakin Malcolm.
7. AMBROSE ANDERSON.
8. WILLIAM FERDIAN.
9. JOHN WESLEY.
10. ALFREDA, married Matthew Messecar.
11. WALTER ANDERSON, married Jane Smith.
12. FRANCIS ALLEN.

## IV

### Children of Samuel Smith and Sarah Holmes.

1. MALON (Mahlon)
2. HUGH.
3. HOLMES.
4. OLIVER.
5. SARAH.
6. CHARLOTTE.

## V

### Children of David Smith and Charity Shaver.

1. MARY CATHARINE, born July 26, 1823, married George Klink.
2. BENJAMIN, born Feb. 8, 1825, married 1st Martha Cornell, who was born Sept. 6, 1827, died June 11, 1854; married 2nd Jane Cameron.
3. WILLIAM SHAVER, born Feb. 22, 1826, died Feb. 27, 1875. Married on Feb. 1, 1855, Margaret Smith who was born Aug. 1, 1833. died July 6, 1914, a daughter of William Smith (Family B) and Charity Smith (Family C).
4. MARGARET, born Sept. 1, 1828, married Peter Howell.
5. HARRIET, born 1830, died 1847.
6. NANCY ANN, born May 8, 1832, died Dec. 3, 1864, married Robert Gullen.
7. MORDECAI, born March 22, 1835, died Dec. 2, 1884; married 1857 to Margaret Daniels who was born June 12, 1840, died April 13, 1923; a daughter of John Daniels.
8. JOHN, born Jan. 1, 1837, died Jan. 25, 1837.
9. DENNIS, born Jan. 20, 1838, died Aug. 20, 1919; married Phoebe Dawdy, who was born in 1840, died March 13, 1895.
10. LUCY, born March 19, 1840, died Jan. 5, 1922; married David Daniels, who was born Dec. 25, 1838, died May 1, 1916, a son of John Daniels.
11. MURRAY, born March 22, 1843, married in 1882, Martha Miller.
12. FREDERICK, born July 24, 1845, died Dec. 31, 1853.

13. REBECCA JANE, born Oct. 9, 1847; married Wm. W. Bishop, who was born in 1842, died in 1922.
14. HENRY M., born 1852, married Melinda Kitchen.

## V

Children of Jesse Smith and Mary Crowell.

1. HENRY, born June 12, 1826, died June 14, 1826.
2. CROWELL, born May 27, 1827, died at Ancaster in 1907. Married November 1, 1855 to Jane Paisley, daughter of Nathaniel Paisley. They were married at Hamilton, Ontario.
3. MARGARET, born June 6, 1828, died August 23, 1828.
4. BENJAMIN, born July 18, 1829, married Dec. 25, 1851 to Sara Jane Shaver, born 1844, died 1889, the daughter of Philip Shaver and Margaret Smith, in Middlesex County.
5. DAVID, born Feb. 18, 1831, married Oct. 1, 1852 to Mary Peasley (Paisley) by Rev. Fayette.
6. MARY, born Feb. 18, 1833. Married Peter Lampman, Sept., 1855, by Rev. Bettis, N. C. Wesleyan Methodist. Their children were:
  - a. MARGARET LAMPMAN.
  - b. CATHERINE LAMPMAN.
  - c. JOHN LAMPMAN.
  - d. EMERSON LAMPMAN.
  - e. JESSE LAMPMAN.
  - f. SIMPSON LAMPMAN.
  - g. BERTHA LAMPMAN
  - h. PRISCILLA LAMPMAN.
  - i. ELIZABETH LAMPMAN.
  - j. MINERVA LAMPMAN.
  - k. ADA LAMPMAN.
  - l. VIOLETTA LAMPMAN.

Children of Jesse Smith and Sophia Lake Spencer.

7. ANNE, born Sept. 28, 1836. Married March 2, 1856 to James Degear. One child: Jane Sophia Degear, born Oct. 17, 1864.
8. LEONARD, born Ancaster, Wentworth Co., Ontario, on May 2, 1838. Died at Macon, Ill., Nov. 18, 1874. Married Sept. 10, 1863.

at Bloomington, Ill., to Bridget Ann Lowe, who was born July 30, 1842, at Yarmouth, Ont., and was the daughter of William Fletcher Lowe and Elsie Aquilla Smith (Elsie was the daughter of Absalom Smith and Anna Mary Beamer) of Family A.

9. AUSTIN, born April 9, 1840, at Ancaster. Died at Chicago, Ill., May 6, 1909. Married first on Feb. 25, 1862 to Jessie Murdoch at Port Dalhousie, Ontario. She was born at Aberdeenshire, Scotland, May 17, 1842, the daughter of George and Margaret Murdoch and died at Petrolia, Canada on April 30, 1871. Secondly, to Margaret Murray Miller daughter of David and Mary Ellen Miller, on Jan. 16, 1823 at Wyoming, Canada. She died March 27, 1924 at Pasadena, California.

10. JESSE K., born March 18, 1844. Died July 13, 1922 at Baldur, Manitoba. He married on Sept. 25, 1865 Emeranda Smith who was born July 24, 1847, died May 1, 1930, and was the daughter of Edmond, Jr., and Elizabeth Smith of Family C.

11. ELGIN BRUCE, born Feb. 17, 1850.

## V

Children of Elijah Smith and Catherine Rymal.

1. GEORGE.
2. ISREAL.
3. NANCY.
4. MARY.
5. CHARITY.
6. AGNES.
7. JUSTICE
8. DARIUS.
9. JESSE.
10. ELIJAH.

## V

Children of James Smith and Eliza Jane Secord Wilson.

1. LEMUEL, married Matilda Moore.
2. JESSE, married Mary Ann Mattice.
3. SECORD, born 1839, died 1888. Married Regina Shaver

who was born in 1838, a daughter of Philip Shaver and Margaret Smith (Family C).

4. ALBERT, born 1842, died 1883. Married first to Christina Smith who was born in 1844, died in 1863, a daughter of Anson Smith and Mary.

5. JULIA ANN, born 1843, married a Henry.

6. ELIZA JANE, born in 1845, died 1927, married in 1862 to Simon Pottruff, born 1839, died 1932.

Children of James Smith and Mary Ann Armes.

7. MATTHEW, born May 1, 1844, died Nov. 9, 1914. Married Barbara Spera, who was born Feb. 12, 1846, died March 14, 1884.

8. JOHN, born 1847, died 1915, married Aletha Draper.

9. MADELLA, born 1849, married a Cole.

10. BENJAMIN, born 1850, died 1924. Married Marilla Olmsted.

11. NANCY, born 1853, married Lewis Rymal.

12. SARAH (Sadie), born 1855, married Harman Rymal.

13. LUCY, born 1857, married Orton Smith who was born in 1857.

14. MARY CECILIA, born 1861, married a Smith.

15. ANNIE, born 1866, died 1947, married George Rymal.

16. DAVID ORTON, born 1873, married Alice Hamilton.

## V

Children of Peter Smith and Jane House.

1. JOSEPH.

2. JANE.

Children of Peter Smith and Mary Case.

3. WESLEY.

4. PETER

5. JAMES.

## V

Children of John Smith and Mary Spera.

1. MARGARET, married Peter Smith, born 1832, son of Dr. Harmanus Smith.

2. MARY ANN, born 1848, died 1946. Married David Hyslop, live on old John Smith farm. Their children:

- a. JOHN HYSLOP.
  - b. ANDREW HYSLOP.
  - c. DAVID HYSLOP.
  - d. BRYCE HYSLOP.
  - e. MARTHA HYSLOP.
3. RICHARD.
4. EGERTON, died in 1844.

## V

Children of Russel Smith and Elizabeth Taylor.

1. WILLIAM TAYLOR, born June 5, 1837.

Children of Russel Smith and Margaret Keech.

2. ELIZABETH REBECCA, born January, 1839.
3. MADENAGE, born Jan. 1844, died Oct. 14, 1846.
4. HESTER ANN, born in 1841.
5. MARGARET ELIZA, born April 3, 1843.
6. CHARLES DOUGLAS, born Aug. 28, 1844.

## VI

Children of Crowell Smith and Jane Paisley.

1. GILBERT, born April 25, 1859, died Dec. 24, 1926. Married Annie Fields at Hamilton, Ontario.

2. CLARA CORDELIA, born Feb. 13, 1864. Married Thomas Calder on April 15, 1891. He was born November 17, 1861, son of Thomas Calder and Ann Allen. Their children:

a. BLANCHE CALDER, who married an Edwards. Their children:

- aa. BRUCE EDWARDS.
- bb. MARGARET EDWARDS.
- b. BURTON H. CALDER.

- c. LORNE SMITH CALDER, who had two children:
  - aa. EDNA CALDER.
  - bb. MURRAY T. CALDER.
- d. HELEN T. CALDER.

## VI

Children of Benjamin Smith and Sara Smith.

- 1. MARY.
- 2. JANE.
- 3. IDA.
- 4. THOMAS.
- 5. WILLIAM.
- 6. HAMILTON.
- 7. LAFAYETTE.
- 8. BENJAMIN.

## VI

Children of David Smith and Mary Peasley.

- 1. ANGUS.
- 2. NELSON.
- 3. LOUISA.
- 4. JAMES.
- 5. DAVID.

## VI

Children of Leonard Smith and Bridget Ann Lowe.

- 1. ELSIE, born July 31, 1863, died Nov. 2, 1864.
- 2. KITTIE G., born Sept. 10, 1865, at Williamsville, Ill., died at Highland Park, Ill., May 25, 1932.
- 3. CLARENCE B., born October 5, 1867 in Grove City, Ill.
- 4. JESSE LOWE, born Nov. 23, 1869, at Macon, Ill. Died April 21, 1934, at Highland Park, Ill. He was superintendent of Highland Park schools, and was one of six children, three of whom survive him.

5. EDITH, born Jan. 14, 1873, at Grove City, Ill.
6. LENNIE FRANCES, born December 5, 1874, at Macon, Ill.

## VI

Children of Austin Smith and Jessie Murdoch.

1. FLORENCE MAY, born May 13, 1863, at Galt, Ontario. Died Feb. 18, 1932, at Arcadia, California. Married at Grand Rapids, Michigan, Oct. 28, 1885, to Cecil Mortimer Clark who was born Sept. 23, 1863, at Northport, Prince Edward Island. He died Oct. 19, 1932 at Pasadena, California, the son of Lemuel Clark, who was born June 22, 1828 and died April 22, 1894, and Marion Morissy, born Sept. 3, 1828, died July 24, 1897. They had one daughter:

a. JESSIE CLARK, born March 4, 1888 at Chicago, married in September, 1916, to Frank R. Anderson, who was born Nov. 25, 1886 at Wyoming, Canada, the son of John and Minna Anderson. Their children were:

aa. CECIL CLARK ANDERSON, born Nov. 27, 1914, Scranton, Pa.

bb. FRANK ROBERT ANDERSON, born June 13, 1916, Scranton, Pa.

cc. JOHN DAVID ANDERSON, born Oct. 13, 1918 at Chicago.

dd. FLORENCE MARION ANDERSON, born April 28, 1923, at Chicago.

2. MARGARET SOPHIA, born March 8, 1865, at Port Dalhousie, Ont., married May 9, 1889 at Chicago to Edward Astoria Wilson, who was born Feb. 8, 1864, at Freedom, Pa., son of William A. and Emma Wilson. Their children:

a. FLORENCE FAY WILSON, born October 22, 1894, at Chicago, married October 28, 1918, at Gary, Ind., to Howard Lewis Krum, who was born Nov. 15, 1885 at Minneapolis, Minn., the son of Charles Lyon Krum and Ella Lewis.

b. EDWARD ALBERT WILSON, born Aug. 18, 1898 at Park Ridge, Ill., married Feb. 13, 1932 at Hamilton, Ohio to Elizabeth Burkhardt who was born Sept. 11, 1907, the daughter of George and Amelia Burkhardt.

c. GRANT VERNON WILSON, born Aug. 11, 1896, at Park Ridge, Ill. Married March 8, 1922 to Rebecca Weaver at Greenwood,

Miss. She was born Sept. 19, 1903, the daughter of Wm. Porter and Rebecca Weaver.

d. LADD WILSON, born June 20, 1902, at Park Ridge, married May 29, 1927 at Chicago to Marion Morrison who was born Feb. 15, 1905, at Chicago, daughter of Thomas H. and Esther F. Morrison.

e. MARJORIE ELIZABETH WILSON, born Sept. 21, 1904, at Park Ridge, Ill., married Oct. 2, 1926, at Kenilworth, Ill., to Willard G. Dorman, born Oct. 10, 1900, at Hobart, Ind., son of John F. and Ella S. Dorman.

3. MARY ELIZABETH, born July 30, 1868, at St. Catherines, Ont.

4. JESSIE ALBERTA, born July 30, 1870, at Strathroy, Ont., died April 24, 1897, at Grand Rapids, Mich., married in 1890, to Frank McAdow who was born at Sweet Springs, Mo. They had one son:

a. ROBERT EMMONS McADOW, who died at Albuquerque, New Mexico, May 30, 1917.

Children of Austin Smith and Margaret Murray Miller.

5. FREDERICK AUSTIN, born Feb. 6, 1874, at Petrolia, Canada. Died at Mandaumin, Canada, July 4, 1875.

6. DAVID MURRAY, born April 3, 1875, at Mandaumin. Died Jan. 3, 1881, at Marthaville, Canada.

7. LEONARD GRANT, born Oct. 20, 1876, at Mandaumin. Died Dec. 23, 1910, at Grand Rapids. Married to Gertrude Champlain.

8. CLARENCE LORNE, born Jan. 14, 1880, at Marthaville, Canada, and died there December 20, 1880.

9. ALBERT ROSS, born Jan. 4, 1881 at Marthaville.

10. CONSTANCE HELEN, born Jan. 4, 1882, at Marthaville.

11. ERNEST HERBERT, born Nov. 4, 1885, at Grand Rapids, Michigan and died there, July 26, 1901.

## VI

Children of Jesse K. Smith and Emeranda Smith.

1. MYRTILLA MAY, born Dec. 10, 1866, died Oct. 7, 1920. Married Allen Woodruff but was divorced and never remarried.

2. GEORGE HERMAN, born March 24, 1868, married Oct. 16, 1889 to Lavina Goold, who was born Dec. 26, 1869 and the daughter of Jacob and Phoebe Goold. She died Feb. 18, 1932 at Franklin, Ohio.

3. LEONARD FRANCIS, born Aug. 25, 1896, and married Winnifred Miller, Nov. 26, 1902.

4. CHARLES EDMUND, born Jan. 1, 1871, married November of 1896, to Laura Isabella Graham.

5. HOWARD, born Dec. 31, 1872, married Elizabeth Dellahy.

6. ALFRED, born March 25, 1875, died April 28, 1875.

7. JESSE, born Oct. 2, 1876, died Oct. 5, 1876.

8. BERTHA CECELIA, born March 26, 1878, died December 5, 1900.

9. FLORA, born August 4, 1879, died March 30, 1880.

10. HERBERT ELIAS, born Jan. 22, 1881, died Nov. 7, 1900.

11. CRISTELLA MEDILLA, born Feb. 3, 1883, married Nov. 26, 1901 to John Vance Graham.

12. WILFRED, born January 6, 1885.

13. ETHEL, born Jan. 4, 1887, died March 21, 1889.

14. EDITH P., born Oct. 14, 1893, married March 22, 1916 to John Edgar Durham. Their children:

a. CHARLES HERBERT DURHAM.

b. SEYMOUR VANCE DURHAM.

c. VELMA EDITH DURHAM.

d. MERLE ISABELLA DURHAM.

## VI

Children of Elgin Bruce Smith and \_\_\_\_\_ .

1. LEONARD DELMER.

2. LETHA SOPHIA.

3. WILBERT AUSTIN.

4. ADA GRACE, married Gordon Whittle.

## VI

Children of Secord Smith and Regina Shaver.

1. CHARLES SHAVER, born 1864, married Charlotte Marshall.

2. GEORGE CLARENCE, born 1866, married Alberta Kerr.
3. MABEL ROSAMOND, born 1871, married Clarence Burch.
4. ROBERT EDWARD, born 1873, married Charlotte Kelly.
5. HOWARD MELVILLE, born 1875, married Cecilia Aukland.
6. CLARISSA REGINA, born 1883, married Joseph Lee.

Their children:

- a. DARCY LEE, a lawyer.
- b. JOSEPH LEE, a doctor.

## VI

Children of Matthew Smith and Barbara Spera.

1. EDITH B., born Aug. 10, 1867, married J. H. McAllister, who died August, 1938.
2. JAMES WILLIAM, born Feb. 1, 1869, died Feb. 16, 1930. married Sadie Anderson.
3. MARY ELIZABETH, born Jan. 10, 1871, died August 27, 1948, married Frederick Timms, who died Sept. 29, 1945.
4. MAHALA MAUD, born Sept. 12, 1875, died July 27, 1937. Married John Albert Anstey, half brother to Frederick Timms. He died January 1, 1952.
5. ARCHIBALD EDGAR, born Sept. 24, 1879, married to Lillian Grosthwaite, who died December, 1952.
6. GARFIELD SPERA, born March 28, 1882, died Dec. 23, 1910. Married Jessie Guest.
7. GEORGE BURRIS, born March 6, 1884, married Myrtle Smith, who was born 1888.

## VII

Children of George Herman Smith and Lavinia Goold.

1. PEARL V., born May 24, 1894, married Sanford T. Smith.  
Their children:
  - a. THOMAS SMITH.
  - b. JACK SMITH.
2. HELEN P., born March 22, 1898, married Ralph J. Blany.  
Their children:
  - a. THOMAS BLANY.

b. GORDON BLANY.

c. JERRY BLANY.

3. MARY C., born February 6, 1809, married Oren H. Wilson.

Their children:

a. BETSY WILSON.

b. LINDA WILSON.

## *Smith Family C*

*J*acob Smith, Sr., and his wife Elizabeth and their son Lewis and his wife and family came from New Jersey to Canada about the same time as John Smith, Jr., came. They came in 1788 and settled in Glanford West or Rykeman's Corners, Glanford, and was one of the first settlers of the county, and he was buried on his farm. (From notes of Elizabeth Smith.)

Jacob Smith, born Sept. 4, 1739, died May 20, 1790, married Elizabeth Lewis, who was born Oct. 13, 1741 and died April 9, 1790.

### II

Children of Jacob Smith and Elizabeth Lewis.

1. GRACY ANN, born Oct. 13, 1762, married first to Christopher Huffman, who died in 1806, and secondly to James McLary. She died Aug. 27, 1850.

2. LEWIS, born June 10, 1764, died Dec. 3, 1812. Married Phoebe Huffman, daughter of Henry and Charity Huffman. She was born Sept. 30, 1772.

3. EDMOND (Sr.) born in New Jersey, Feb. 4, 1766, died in Canada, Nov. 17, 1831. Married Mary \_\_\_\_\_, who was born March, 1772, and died Sept. 8, 1854.

4. JACOB (Jr.), born in New Jersey, Jan. 25, 1768, died in Canada, Dec. 13, 1843. Married 1st Feb. 10, 1792 to Susannah Beam of Beamsville, and 2nd on Sept. 13, 1804 to Rebecca French who was born Dec. 15, 1785. All buried in Bowman Churchyard, Glanford Twp., Ontario.

5. ELIZABETH, born in New Jersey, Oct. 2, 1769, died in Canada, Dec. 14, 1812. Married Christopher Beamer of Louth.

6. DAVID, born in New Jersey, March 30, 1771, died April 20,

1771.

7. GODFREY, born in New Jersey, March 2, 1772, died Oct. 22, 1790.

8. AMOS, born in New Jersey, March 4, 1774, married 1st to Mary \_\_\_\_\_, born 1787, died 1816; 2nd to Charity \_\_\_\_\_, born 1793, died 1862. He died Dec. 4, 1840.

9. MARY, born in New Jersey, March 13, 1776, married Francis Hartwell, died Nov. 13, 1851.

10. CHARLOTTE, born Oct. 20, 1777, died Jan. 13, 1858, married a Right.

11. GEORGE FREDERICK, born September 20, 1779, married in 1808 to Elizabeth Richards, who was born 1781, died 1848. They lived in Glanford Twp. He died Dec. 29, 1862.

12. AMELIA, born in New Jersey, July 4, 1781, died March 12, 1841.

13. CHRISTIANNA, born in New Jersey, Nov. 4, 1783.

14. MARTHA, born in New Jersey, Nov. 17, 1785, died in 1842. Married I. Frazier.

15. MATHIAS, born June 17, 1789, died Dec. 17, 1812.

### III

Children of Lewis Smith and Phoebe Huffman.

1. HENRY LEWIS, born July 28, 1786, died 1859. Married Elizabeth Vandecar, who was born in 1789 and died in 1863, probably a daughter of John Vandecar.

2. JACOB, born Sept. 28, 1787, died April 12, 1860. Married Hannah Hagel, daughter of Henry Hagel and Hannah Miner. Both buried in Bowman Churchyard, near Ancaster, Ont.

3. MATHIAS, born June 17, 1789, died Dec. 17, 1812 while serving in the War of 1812.

4. CHARITY, born July 18, 1791, in Glanford West. Died April 7, 1866. Married on Feb. 21, 1809 to William Smith, who was born in New Jersey, October 11, 1786, and died at Ancaster, Ontario, Canada, on December 27, 1856, both buried in old cemetery at Garners Corners near Ancaster. He was son of John Smith and Anna Roy and their children are under Smith Family B.

5. LEWIS, JR., born 1793, died Dec. 12, 1877, married Sarah, born 1794, died 1877.

6. ANN, married a Hyde.

### III

Children of Edmond Smith and Mary \_\_\_\_\_ .

1. MARY, born June 9, 1793, died April 30, 1870. Married Aaron Griggs. Their children were:
  - a. CHRISTOPHER GRIGGS, married first to Sarah Swartz, second to Catherine Bell.
  - b. MAHALA GRIGGS, married Frederick Felker.
2. ELIZABETH, married Joseph Goodale. They had two sons and a daughter:
  - a. AMOS GOODALE.
  - b. JOHNSON GOODALE.
  - c. (a daughter) who married a Marsh.
3. CHRISTOPHER, born June, 1798, died Sept. 30, 1834.
4. AMOS, married Christiana Bailey.
5. MARK.
6. SUSANNAH, married Henry Helliker.
7. EZEKIEL, born May, 1807, died May 18, 1825.
8. HANNAH, born October, 1809, died Oct. 4, 1865, married Franklin Armstrong.
9. CHARITY, born Jan. 27, 1812; died April 15, 1892; married in 1830 to Jeremiah Horning. Their children:
  - a. IRA HORNING, married Doretha Olephant.
  - b. EDMOND HORNING.
  - c. ESSEC HORNING, married Miss Stewart.
  - d. CATHERINE HORNING, married Christopher Johnson.
  - e. LOUISA HORNING, married Edward Rollinson.
  - f. LUZETTA HORNING, married William Gerome.
  - g. MARY HORNING, married Alexander Aikens.
  - h. JULIA ANN HORNING, married Charles Dewitt.
  - i. MAHALA HORNING, married Thomas Hutchinson.
  - j. ARMINA HORNING, died young.
  - k. ELECTY JANE HORNING, married Elijah Johnson.
10. EDMOND (Jr.), born Oct. 17, 1815; died June 13, 1892. On March 19, 1840, he married Elizabeth Smith who was born May 1, 1819 and died July 22, 1896; a daughter of William Smith and Charity Smith. (Smith Family B)

11. WILLIAM, born May 11, 1817; died April 16, 1885; married Mary Hughson and lived at Lake Hurger, Ontario.

### III

Children of Jacob Smith, Jr., and Susannah Beam.

1. ELIZABETH, born Jan. 5, 1793, died Oct. 29, 1847; married John Syples, on Jan. 5, 1835.

2. CATHARINE, born Dec. 12, 1795, died June 8, 1863; married on Sept. 8, 1811 to William Fisher.

3. JACOB, born Feb. 14, 1797, died April 21, 1852, married on Feb. 14, 1819 to Charity Huffman.

4. SARAH, born Oct. 4, 1798, married first to Samuel Bingham, second to John Smith.

5. JOHN, born Jan. 19, 1800, died May 2, 1880. Married on Jan. 19, 1837, to Jane Atkins.

6. DAVID, born April 14, 1802, died March 12, 1869. Married on May 28, 1828 to Elizabeth Wilcox of Clinton.

Children of Jacob Smith, Jr., and Rebecca French.

7. SUSANNAH, born July 13, 1805, died Nov. 9, 1873. Married on Dec. 4, 1821 to James Bates.

8. WILLIAM, born Aug. 18, 1806, died Nov. 24, 1891, married Oct. 14, 1830 to Elizabeth Howell.

9. JAMES, born Aug. 20, 1807, died Nov. 2, 1882. Married on March 4, 1834, to Mary Hartwell.

10. MARGARET, born March 3, 1809, died June 20, 1881. Married on March 3, 1831 to Philip Shaver, who was born in 1804, died in 1869. Their seven children:

a. REBECCA SHAVER, born in 1833, married in 1853, Michael (Ficht) Fitch.

b. WILLIAM ROBERT SHAVER, born in 1834, married Elsie Howell.

c. CATHERINE SHAVER, born in 1835, died in 1886, married George Ferguson Howell, named for a circuit rider by that name.

aa. GEORGIANA HOWELL, married Rev. George Hewitt.

- aaa. CLARA HEWITT, lives in Hamilton.
- d. CLARISSA SHAVER, born in 1836, married first to Rev. Clark in 1856, second to John Brown.
- e. REGINA SHAVER, born in 1838, married in 1861, Second Smith of generation V, Family B, who was born in 1839, died in 1888. Six children, under Family B.
- f. JACOB ALBERT SHAVER, born in 1839, died in 1921. Married Mary Ann Harris who was born in 1841, died in 1929. Their five children:
  - aa. HERBERT SHAVER, married \_\_\_\_\_ Calder.
  - bb. CARRIE SHAVER, married Dr. Smith, a distant cousin.
  - cc. FLORENCE SHAVER, married Rev. W. E. Hazzard of Toronto.
  - dd. ALBERT MORLEY SHAVER, born in 1875, married in 1903 to Mary Isabella Robinson, who was born in 1873, died in 1943. Their five children:
    - aaa. ANNA MARIE ROBINSON, born in 1904, married Dr. Wallace Sterling, Pres. of Stanford University, Calif.
    - bbb. EVELYN ROBINSON, born in 1906, married John Crosbie of Newfoundland.
    - ccc. JACOB A. ROBINSON, born in 1909, married Helen McMillan.
    - ddd. EDGAR W. ROBINSON, born in 1912, married Helen Black.
    - eee. ARTHUR ROBINSON, born in 1915, not married.
  - ee. E. GRACE SHAVER, married Fred Reinke, divorced.
    - aaa. CARL REINKE.
    - bbb. LENORE REINKE.
    - ccc. PAULINE REINKE.
- g. SARAH JANE SHAVER, born 1844, died in 1889. Married on Dec. 25, 1851 to Benjamin B. Smith, who was born July 18, 1829, a son of Jesse Smith and Mary Crowell of Family B.
- 11. JEREMIAH, born Dec. 6, 1810, died Feb. 27, 1886, married on April 22, 1834 to Dorothy Terryberry.
- 12. MARY, born Nov. 25, 1812, died May 15, 1878, married on Nov. 24, 1831 to Lewis Horning.
- 13. ENOCH, born Nov. 22, 1814, married on Feb. 24, 1841 to

Ann Pringle.

14. ELIJAH, born Sept. 25, 1816, died Feb. 17, 1870. Married on Oct. 3, 1848 to Maria or Sarah Bedell.

15. LOIS, born October 17, 1818, married on May 11, 1837 to William Mills.

16. OBADIAH, born Sept. 6, 1820, married Lydia Roelufson.

17. REBECCA, born Oct. 7, 1822, died March 8, 1864, married Amos Smith on August 30, 1854.

18. PHOEBE, born November 7, 1824, married Peter (James) Marsales.

### III

Children of George Frederick Smith and Elizabeth Richards.

1. SAMUEL G., born Dec. 4, 1804, died 1873, buried White Church Cemetery. Married Cynthia, who was born in 1811, and died in 1884. Lived in Glanford.

2. SIMON LEWIS, born August 6, 1806.

3. CHRISTIANA, born June 30, 1808, married James O'Loane, buried in White Church Cemetery, near Ancaster.

4. ARENATH, born Aug. 13, 1810, died in 1890. Married in 1841 to Hamilton McKibbon.

a. LOIS AGNES McKIBBON, born in 1845, died 1852.

b. GEORGE McKIBBON, born 1846, married Katharine Lois Hagel.

c. JOHN McKIBBON, born 1847, died 1858.

d. ROBERT LEWIS HAMILTON McKIBBON, born Dec. 6, 1852, died 1934. Married Ann Eliza Hagel, who was born in 1858, died 1919.

aa. EVELYN McKIBBON.

bb. ETHEL V. McKIBBON.

cc. ANN ELIZA McKIBBON.

dd. LOUIS HAMILTON McKIBBON.

ee. GRACE McKIBBON.

ff. HILDA McKIBBON.

5. WILLIAM CASE, born Feb. 13, 1813, died 1901. Married Jane Tait, born 1836, died 1905; buried in Case Church Cemetery.

6. GIDEON, born Aug. 15, 1815, married first to Lois Jerome, born 1818, died Sept. 27, 1846. Second to Ellen Milray.

7. MARTHA, born Aug. 8, 1818, died Sept. 2, 1897. Married to Samuel Jerome, born 1812, died 1871. Their children:

- a. CYRUS JEROME, married Harriet Jane Shaver.
- b. WILLIAM JEROME, married Lucetta Horning.
- c. NANCY JEROME, married Joseph Bradt.
- d. MARY JEROME, married Daniel Francis.
- e. JOHN JEROME, married to Laverie Dawdy.

8. SALLY AMANDA, born Nov. 16, 1826, died April 3, 1878. Married John Jerome, brother of Samuel. Their children were:

- a. JOEL JEROME, married \_\_\_\_\_ Hicks.
- b. NELSON JEROME, died as a baby.
- c. TINA JEROME, killed with a reaper at 11.
- d. GEORGE JEROME, married Ida Smith, daughter of Joseph Smith and Eliza Ashbaugh.
- e. NETTIE JEROME, married Lorenzo Smith, brother to Ida.

9. GEORGE FERGUSON, born 1820.

10. CYRUS, M.D., born 1822, died 1915. Married Christina Smith, born 1824, died 1922. No children.

#### IV

Children of Henry Lewis Smith and Elizabeth Vandecar.

1. ALEXANDER, born 1810, died 1879. Married Mary Regnet House who was born 1815, died 1887.

2. SYLVESTER, married Ann Hyde.

3. LEWIS.

4. MATHIAS.

5. ELIZABETH, married Elijah Wright.

6. ANN, born 1820, married John Bingham, son of Elisha Bingham.

7. SILAS CHAMBERLAIN, married Catharine Gage, daughter of Andrew Gage and Mary Huffman.

8. CATHARINE, married a Degeer.

9. SARAH, married a Chase.

#### IV

Children of Jacob Smith and Hannah Hagel.

1. AMANDA, born 1808, died Dec. 28, 1902, married Andrew Sweazey, who was born 1813, died 1875. Their children:

a. EARLEY ANN SWEAZEY, married 1861 to Egerton Shaver, who was born in 1835, the son of Daniel Shaver and Hester Westbrook. Earley Ann was born in 1840, died in 1903.

aa. HESTER AMANDA SHAVER, born 1862- spinster.

bb. ALMEDA ELIZABETH SHAVER, born 1865, married in 1889 to Alvin House, San Jose.

cc. MARIANNE LUCRETIA SHAVER, born 1867, married in 1889 to David Westbrook.

dd. JASON SWEAZEY SHAVER, born 1868, married in 1891 to Romaette Cumberland.

ee. AMY LUELLA SHAVER, born 1870, married in 1892 to Harker Whitfield, N. Dak.

ff. IRA EGERTON SHAVER, born 1872, married in 1902 to Olivia G. Wanderlip.

gg. ROMEA ANN SHAVER, born 1874, married in 1897 to Charles Whitfield.

hh. OCTAVIA ZELMA SHAVER, born 1878, married John Wise, Calif.

b. CATHARINE SWEAZEY, born June 14, 1849, died May 5, 1938. Married Samuel Whaley.

aa. ZELMA WHALEY, died young of T.B.

bb. LILLIAN WHALEY, born 1874, died 1949. Married to Charles Pottruff.

cc. ALETHA WHALEY, born 1876. Married George N. Book.

dd. ORMISTON WHALEY, married 1st Irene Thomson, 2nd to Elizabeth Epps.

ee. VICTOR WHALEY, died young.

c. ELIZABETH SWEAZEY, born 1835, died 1882. Married William Dawdy, who was born in 1833. Of their children:

aa. BERTHA AMANDA DAWDY, born 1862, married Peter Greenwood.

bb. LAURA DAWDY, married Charles Wilson.

cc. EMANA DAWDY, married Augustus Wilson.

d. HENRY SWEAZEY, married Phoebe Jane Hopkins, Their children:

aa. ANDREW SWEAZEY, JR., died young.

bb. EMILY SWEAZEY, unmarried, lives in Saginaw,

Michigan. (Note: Henry helped build White Brick Church in 1857.)

2. ELIJAH, born 1810, died June 6, 1900, married to Margaret Sweazey.

3. HIRAM, born April, 1811, died Aug. 17, 1891, married Charity Hess Taylor, born 1809, died 1899, daughter of Obadiah Taylor.

4. EUPHEMIA, married Henry Taylor.

5. ANSON, married Nancy Pottruff.

6. PHOEBE ANN, married Jacob Loudon.

7. CYNTHIA, married Eliza Burkholder.

8. ELIZABETH, not married.

9. CATHARINE, not married.

10. CHRISTINA, born 1824, died 1922, married Dr. Cyrus Smith, who was born 1822, died 1915.

11. DAVID, married Mary Ann Wells.

#### IV

Children of Gideon Smith and Lois Jerome.

1. MARTIN, married \_\_\_\_\_ Dawdy.

2. DR. WILLIAM LAFAYETTE, married first to Phoebe Horning, second to Margaret Miller.

3. JOEL.

a. RUTHERFORD, (Undertaker with father at Mt. Hope).

4. RUTH.

Children of Gideon Smith and Ellen Milray.

5. EDWARD SMITH.

6. DR. LEWIS GEORGE SMITH, born 1856, died 1919.

7. DR. JAMES B.

8. OUSLEY.

9. GRANT.

10. ISABEL.

11. AGNES, married \_\_\_\_\_ McKerman.

12. JANE, married \_\_\_\_\_ Green.

13. KATHARINE.

14. DIXON, born 1869, died 1923.

#### IV

Children of George Ferguson Smith and \_\_\_\_\_ .

1. LYMAN.
2. WELLINGTON, married Phoebe Ann Smith.
3. ELIZABETH, married John Hagan.

#### IV

Children of Edmond Smith, Jr., and Elizabeth Smith.

1. CALISTA MADELLA, born Nov. 16, 1846, died Jan. 25, 1927. Married James Harvey Dalton who died Feb. 19, 1873.
2. EMERANDA, born July 24, 1848, died May 1, 1930. Married Sept. 25, 1865 to Jesse K. Smith, son of Jesse Smith and Sophia Lake Spencer (Family B). Their descendants are listed in Smith Family B.
3. WILLIAM WALACE, born Dec. 12, 1849, died in Oregon. Married first to Hattie Ryman, second to Maggie McWilliams.
4. CECELIA MARGARET, born Aug. 25, 1851. Married to Harman Daniels, and they lived and died at Ancaster. They are buried at the "White Brick Church" near their farm. Their children:
  - a. GILBERT DANIELS, who married Janie Kelly.
  - b. ALVIN DANIELS, married Myrtle Kelly.
  - c. EARL DANIELS, married Clara Howell.
  - d. AVERY DANIELS, married Ada Roulson.
5. HERMAN MILTON, born Sept. 17, 1854; died in Detroit, Michigan. Married Alice McWilliams, sister of Wallace's wife.
6. BERTHA SALINDA, born February 28, 1857. Died May 11, 1929. Married John Young who died at St. Thomas shortly after her death.
7. ARMEDA ADICE, born May 16, 1859, died May 29, 1885.

#### V

Children of Silas Chamberlain Smith and Catharine Gage.

1. HARCOURT, married Josephine Ashbaugh, daughter of David Ashbaugh, a daughter, Grace J. Smith.

## V

Children of Elijah Smith and \_\_\_\_\_ .

1. JACOB L., born 1839, died 1936. Married Margaret Jane.
2. JOHN BARNEY, married first to Sarah Olmsted, second to Cassie Nash.
3. HIRAM.
4. ANDREW.
5. EZRA, born 1857, died 1931. Married to Jane Jeffrey who was born in 1855, and died in 1938.

## V

Children of Hiram Smith and Charity Taylor.

1. OBADIAH TAYLOR, born 1834, died 1900. Married first to Catharine Smith, daughter of Samuel G., second to Margaret Johnston, who was born 1835, died 1925.
2. CHRISTINA MARGARET, born 1839, died 1912. Married Samuel Washington Smith, who was born 1839, died 1909.
3. HANNAH, married a Dalglish, lived in Seattle.
4. HIRAM LAYFAYETTE, born 1848, married Isabelle Johnston.

## V

Children of William Wallace Smith and Hattie Ryman.

1. ELIZABETH VIOLA, married Seymour Haight in Manitoba.

Children of William Wallace Smith and Maggie McWilliams.

2. ALEXANDER, living in Detroit, Mich., in 1934.

## V

Children of Herman Milton Smith and Alice McWilliams.

1. EDWARD, married Louise Coleman and lives near Detroit, Mich.

## *Smith, The Three Sisters*

*I* have never been able definitely to connect the three Smith sisters with the other Smith families who settled in Grimsby. Mrs. Augusta Smith Collver, according to Dora Smith Geddes, was convinced that they were children of John and Sarah Smith and sisters of John Smith who was born in 1747. This could very well be so. However, if this were true, it seems strange that Elizabeth Smith did not mention them in her record of John Smith and Anna Roy, though the old family records often included only the children they were interested in. Also there is tradition that Silas Smith married his cousin Esther Smith. This would tie them into the Smith Family (A). We do know that they lived for a time in Germantown, Pennsylvania, then in the Log Gaol district of New Jersey, as they all married men from that section of Sussex County. There were undoubtedly other children in the family, but so far as we know they were the only ones who moved to Canada. They came to Canada about 1787, probably not all at one time but within a year of each other. I am therefore listing them separately and they may be combined with any of the other families.

1. MARTHA SMITH, born in Germantown, Pennsylvania, married in Sussex County, New Jersey to Adam Green, son of Samuel Green and Hannah Wright. She died soon after coming to Canada.

2. ESTHER SMITH, born at Germantown, Pennsylvania, Sept. 1, 1756, died at Grimsby, Ontario in 1828 and is buried in St. Andrews Churchyard. She went to Sussex County, New Jersey, with her parents when almost grown and married Silas Smith who was born at Morristown, New Jersey on April 15, 1756, died at Grimsby, Ontario, on Nov. 14, 1844 and is buried at St. Andrews. He was the son of Joseph and Rachel Smith. They lived for a time

at Delaware Water Gap, New Jersey, before removing to Canada in 1787. Their children are listed under Smith Family (A).

3. SARAH SMITH, born at Germantown, Pennsylvania, in 1758; married in Sussex County, New Jersey, Andrew Pettit, son of Jonathan Pettit and Deborah Robbins of Log Gaol, who was born in 1756; they moved to what is present day Grimsby, in 1787. Their children were:

a. JONATHAN PETTIT, born Oct. 26, 1782, died June 15, 1859; married on April 3, 1806 to Catherine Beamer, who was born Dec. 26, 1786, died Dec. 28, 1857. She was the daughter of John Beamer and Anna Young.

b. ELIZABETH PETTIT, born Sept. 11, 1784, died March 25, 1832; married on Jan. 26, 1804 to Isaac Smith who was born Dec. 17, 1779, died Aug. 12, 1840. He was the son of John Smith and Hannah Wilcox and their children are listed under Smith Family (A).

c. SARAH PETTIT, born Aug. 11, 1786, married Charles Biggar.

d. JOHN SMITH PETTIT, born June 24, 1788, married Mary Glover.

e. ANDREW PETTIT, born Oct. 22, 1790, married first to Mary Young, second, Anna Muir.

f. MARTHA PETTIT, born September 5, 1792, married Lawrence Van Buskirk.

g. NATHANIEL PETTIT, born May 30, 1794, died Sept. 1, 1800.

h. DEBORAH PETTIT, born May 22, 1796, died Aug. 29, 1800.

i. ISAAC PETTIT, born May 31, 1798, died Sept. 8, 1800.

j. ASA PETTIT, born April 26, 1802, married first to Eliety Glover, second to Mary Couse.





















